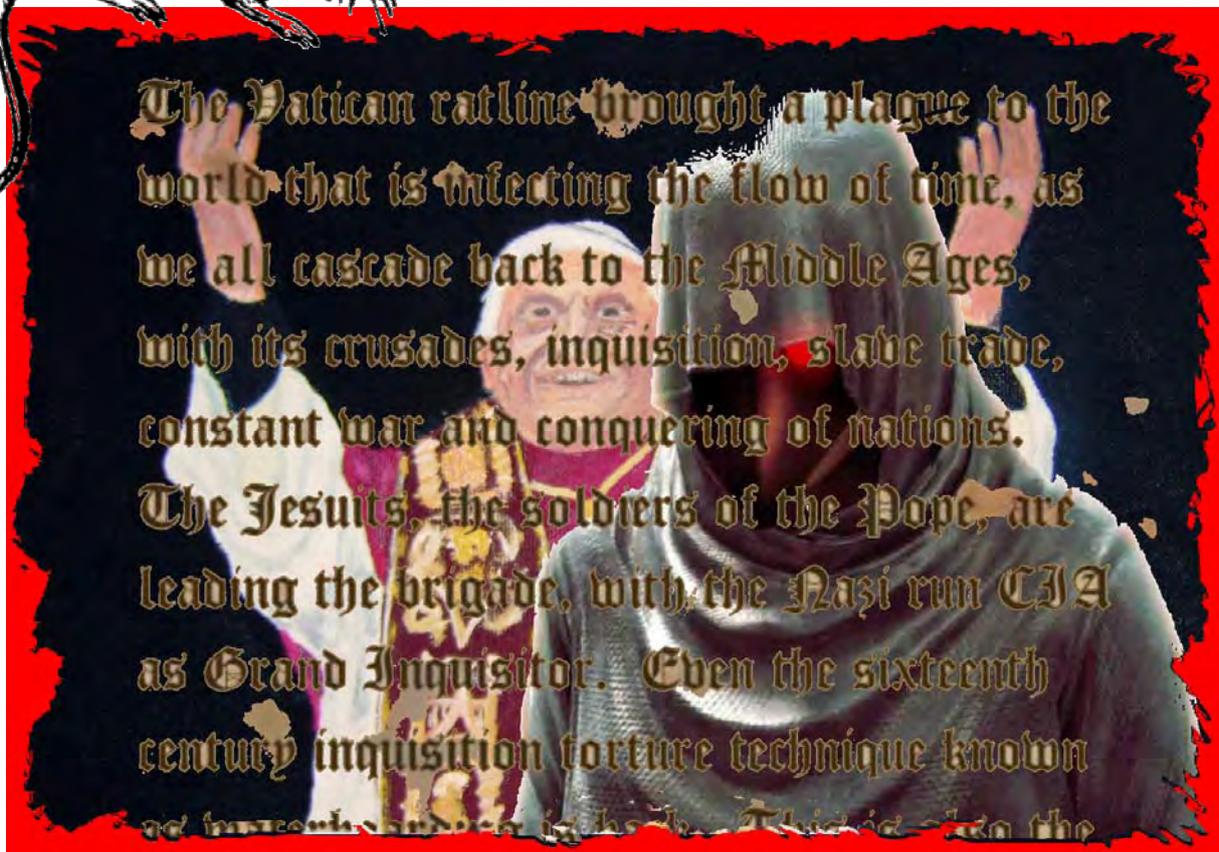


# VATICAN PSYCHOSIS

## Three Essays on Twisted History

By DR. JUR. STEFAN GROSSMANN



October 2009

Copyright notice:

I place this work in the public domain.

Please distribute freely (without changing this document).

Other works by the author (pdf format, articles in htm/l):

T Minus 9-11, An Insiders' Attack on America, 2004

(Forward by Lenny BLOOM, zipped file collection, mostly pdfs, together with the following the largest private documentary of 9-11)

9-11 Science Report, 2004, with Appendices

(the inofficially kept discussion records of the private „PLAGUEPUPPY” discussion e-mail list a/k/a SCAJA 911):

Appendix A, Forgotten Bombs

Appendix B, WTC Fire Temperature Report

Appendix C, 9-11 Terrorism Report

Appendix D, 9-11 Insider Dealing

Appendix E, The 9-11 War Games Confusion

Appendix F, 40 Leaders who made 9-11 Happen (pdf photo sheet)

Appendix G, pdf crop of [www.gallerize.com](http://www.gallerize.com) on 2005-05-15 w/9-11 summary

Appendix H, WTC Truss Theory documentation folder (debunking)

81 articles

(on various subjects for the Cloakanddagger talk radio site/my former Gallerize site, 2003-2007, see list at the end of this book)

The front cover graphic uses text from the back cover of the book by MAURI, *Vatican Ratline, The Vatican, the Nazis and the New World Order*, 2007.

# F o r e w o r d

Participating since 2003 in the „talk radio for spies,” [www.cloakanddagger.ca](http://www.cloakanddagger.ca), now also hosted under the URL [www.cloakanddagger.de](http://www.cloakanddagger.de), co-hosted by Sherman H. SKOLNICK († 2006) and Lenny BLOOM, many secrets of history have come to my eyes. In addition to my legal training (starting 1982, German law, plus legal history, Ph.D. in American legal history 2001), and practice as a civil trial attorney (business cases since 1990), the years of truth radio since 2003 have taught me one essential key insight:

***Trace the money,  
and you will see once again  
that all ways lead to Rome!***

The two specific points of reference in Rome are the Jesuit Church of the Gesù and the Vatican (both together hereinafter referred to as the „Vatican”). Hardly a greater truth to be learned from all of history!

The Vatican, a historical sinkhole of pestilential evil, is the world’s smallest, but at the same time: the world’s *richest* state. The Vatican’s assets are not natural resources (such as petroleum, coal, iron ore or bountiful corn fields) but are financial holdings (owning one-third of the metropolis or Rome, *secret* stock holdings, trust monies, etc.)<sup>1</sup>

There is nothing basically forbidden about the extreme wealth of the Roman church – but that wealth definitively stands out in raging contrast to the examples of Moses and Jesus in the Bible, and thus presumably in contradiction against the Christian religion that the Vatican so loudly professes to represent.<sup>2</sup> I have held for years that pious temple fraud is the second-oldest trade, and much more lucrative than the oldest. The Vatican’s wealth is a whopping pagan encumbrance of its professed Christian religiosity; and as we shall see from the blood-drenched records of its history, that is not the only encumbrance of its corporate image which the Vatican labors to maintain in Christ.

What we perceive as the Vatican is in it innermost – an identity rent asunder. I use this schizophrenic self-contradiction in the identity of the Vatican to point out and

---

<sup>1</sup> For a starting point on the topic of Vatican wealth, see the book by a mainstream business journalist formerly stationed in Rome: Nino LO BELLO, *Vatican Empire, An authoritative report that reveals the Vatican as a nerve center of high finance – and penetrates the secrecy of Papal wealth*, first published in 1968. He mentions specifically, based on his ten years of research into the subject, that the Vatican owns one-third of Rome, one-fifth of the shares in Italian industry, and many other facts. Further John F. POLLARD, *Money and the Rise of the Modern Papacy, Financing the Vatican, 1850-1950*, 2005, including discussions of the Vatican’s Rothschild banking connection, with notes, more specifically on that subject, D. FELISINI, *Le finanze pontificie e i Rothschild* (Italian, The pontifical finances and the Rothschilds), 1993, for the period between 1830 and 1870. The Rothschild connection is downplayed in these publications. – On a different note, the introduction of LO BELLO’S book summarizes:

„Mr. Lo Bello describes in fascinating detail Vatican investment in real estate – one-third of Rome is owned by the Holy See – electronics, plastics, airlines, and chemical and engineering firms. He also gives evidence that the Vatican is heavily involved in Italian banking and that it has huge deposits in foreign banks. Some of these accounts are in America, many are in Switzerland. The Vatican financiers prefer numbered Swiss accounts because they allow them to maintain anonymity when gaining control of foreign corporations.

In addition, the author establishes that the Vatican is one of the world’s largest shareholders, with a portfolio that can conservatively be estimated in billions.”

<sup>2</sup> A note for the Pope from his Boss: *And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.* (Matthew 19, 24)

analyze the VATICAN PSYCHOSIS. Somewhere down the line (long ago), that organization slipped over the brink. Successful trading reflects a specific and dominant use of the old reptilian brain and the limbic system, that is, the sub-cortical brain layers; as of new, scientists are even finding *genetic* determinants (KUHNER and CHIAO 2009).

Vatican finances were modernized dramatically and efficiently over the past 150 years. POLLARD<sup>3</sup> writes:

The papacy „in 1850 was an essentially small, semi-feudal and territorial state with fairly loose spiritual authority over millions of Catholics outside of the Italian peninsula, but which in the next one hundred years shed the last remnants of the ‘temporal power’, became a highly bureaucratic institution, with an increasingly global diplomatic outreach, and which exercised an increasingly rigid, centralized and undisputed control over the world-wide Roman Catholic Church. **In the process, the papacy also became a global financial institution**, no longer deriving its income from the subjects of the Papal State, but from the offerings of the faithful throughout the world and also from returns on a growing portfolio of investments in agriculture, real estate, manufacturing industry, commerce and finance distributed throughout the financial capitals of the Old and New Worlds – Rome itself, Milan, Geneva, Lausanne, London, New York, Boston, Chicago, Buenos Aires, Rio de Janeiro to mention the most important. The Vatican’s financial ‘journey’ from being based on a localised feudal/territorial state, heavily fiscally dependent upon the revenue from the landed economy of an essentially rural agrarian society, to being a capitalist ‘holding company’ with Italian-wide and world-wide financial interests parallels the rise of the modern papacy as we know it and in part helps to explain that development.”

Just as the Vatican was a frontrunner of the present-day form of capitalist transnational thug corporation (albeit with a slow and laborious start-up phase in the 19<sup>th</sup> century), it was since half a millennium a masterful frontrunner of espionage and international covert operations – it has thus fittingly been labelled as „the entity.”<sup>4</sup> We know, of course, that the best market chances always go to the best informed (see CIA stooges Warren Buffett and Bill Gates, for example). Here is a sample read:<sup>5</sup>

„Little by little, the business dealings of the Vatican Bank and its ‘advisors’ grew more and more risky, putting various financial institutions into dire straits and finally compromising the economic systems of the Vatican and of Italy. A CIA report on Michele Sindona from those years that fell into the hands of the Holy Alliance detailed the extensive relations of Paul VI’s banker with the Gambino family in the U.S. and the Inzerillo and Spatola families in Sicily. This twenty-page dossier explained Carlo Gambino’s connection with the Colombo, Bonanno, Lucchese, and Genovese families, all deeply involved in the processing, traffic, and sale of heroin, cocaine and marijuana. The report said that Sindona was in charge of hiding drug, prostitution, bank fraud, pornography, and loan-sharking profits in secret bank accounts in Switzerland, Liechtenstein and Beirut. Michele Sindona, in

---

<sup>3</sup> POLLARD (see note 1 above), p. 1 (bold highlight by me).

<sup>4</sup> Eric FRATTINI, *The Entity, Five Centuries of Secret Vatican Espionage*, 2004.

<sup>5</sup> FRATTINI, op. cit., p. 305 (from chapter 18, entitled „Vatican, Inc.” and God’s Business).

short, served as financial advisor not just to Pope Paul VI and the Vatican but also to Mafia families. Apparently [Cardinal] Marcinkus ordered this CIA document on the banker destroyed. Years later, the IOR head reminded Sindona about it, shortly before his fall.”

Additional quotes from a knowledgeable historian: „The Vatican Bank remains the target of hundreds of lawsuits, several filed by Holocaust victims over the Vatican's possession of Nazi gold (...).”<sup>6</sup> „By the time Pope John Paul II summoned the U.S. cardinals to the Vatican in 2002 to discuss the scandal, over 600 priests had been charged with the sexual molestation of children. The Pope’s refusal to demand the dismissal of priests from the holy office who had been found guilty of child molestation provoked widespread criticism.”<sup>7</sup>

But after all, let us not forget that the Vatican is an important role model. It has had many admirers. Here are some particularly important ones:<sup>8</sup>

„The Nazis admired, and detested, the Jesuits. According to Heinrich Himmler, chief of the SS, this ‘most important and politically most active of the orders’ stood at the summit of the Catholic Church. The SS even spied on the Jesuits – less to discover evidence of subversive activities than to learn the tricks of what they took to be their trade. As the ‘storm-troops of the Vatican’ with many-sided connections, superb training of its members, and brilliant tactics of operation, the order presented a model of what a secret service should be. The Jesuits were able to defend the Church against its opponents and to attack its enemies. Little did the SS know how accurate its assessment was.”

English historian John CORNWELL had access to the Vatican archives and made a similarly devastating finding:<sup>9</sup>

„This devastating account of the ecclesiastical career of Eugenio Pacelli (1876-1958), who became Pope Pius XII in 1939, is all the more powerful because British historian John Cornwell maintains throughout a measured though strongly critical tone. After World War II, murmurs of Pacelli’s callous indifference to the plight of Europe’s Jews began to be heard. A noted commentator on Catholic issues, Cornwell began research for this book believing that ‘if his full story were told, Pius XII’s pontificate would be exonerated.’ Instead, he emerged from the Vatican archives in a state of ‘moral shock,’ concluding that Pacelli displayed anti-Semitic tendencies early on and that his drive to promote papal absolutism inexorably led him to collaboration with fascist leaders. Cornwell convincingly depicts Cardinal Secretary of State Pacelli pursuing Vatican diplomatic goals that crippled Germany’s large Catholic political party, which might otherwise have stymied Hitler’s worst excesses. The author’s condemnation has special force because he portrays the admittedly eccentric Pacelli not as a monster

---

<sup>6</sup> Paul L. WILLIAMS, *The Vatican Exposed: Money, Murder, and the Mafia*, 2003, p. 48.

<sup>7</sup> WILLIAMS, op. cit., p. 192.

<sup>8</sup> Peter GODMAN, *Hitler and the Vatican, Inside the Secret Archives that Reveal the New Story of the Nazis and the Church*, first published in 2004 (hardback), p. 58.

<sup>9</sup> John CORNWELL, *Hitler’s Pope, The Secret History of Pius XII*, first published in 1999. The text quoted above is an editorial review of Amazon.com by Wendy SMITH,

[http://www.amazon.com/Hitlers-Pope-Secret-History-Pius/dp/014311400X/ref=sr\\_1\\_24?ie=UTF8&s=books&qid=1255094122&sr=1-24](http://www.amazon.com/Hitlers-Pope-Secret-History-Pius/dp/014311400X/ref=sr_1_24?ie=UTF8&s=books&qid=1255094122&sr=1-24).

but as a symptom of a historic wrong turn in the Catholic Church. He meticulously builds his case for the painful conclusion that ‘Pacelli’s failure to respond to the enormity of the Holocaust was more than a personal failure, it was a failure of the papal office itself and the prevailing culture of Catholicism.’ ”

From all my readings, discussions and research activities, a presumption has grown: If there is something big and dirty going on, it likely has its roots in the Vatican. The Vatican is an unchecked monster of far-reaching secret powers gone berserk. I have tried to verify or falsify this, I hope fairly and open-mindedly. I tend to accept that the trial process has swung clearly and distinctly towards the „verify” pointer rather than to the „falsify” pointer. I would like to share my main reasons with you in these papers.

The first essay presents original history research on the nitty-gritty forensic level about who Adolf Hitler was. If you were to read only that you might get the impression that I am anti-Semitic. I am not. If am anti-anything it is anti-ignorance. I present this essay as a ladder for the reader to climb so that she or he may reach the strategic perch that is needed for the second essay.

The second essay presents to a large part selected readings from the works of others (Avro MANHATTAN, Eustace MULLINS, Eric PHELPS and others). In light of such profound historians of the evil of this world, it was fully unnecessary to reinvent the wheel. I feel, however, that I may have been able to lighten the burden of the searching reader by plowing a path through the large and growing literature on the subjects touched upon, not exactly part of our school knowledge.

Even so, the second essay does present some original research in three fields:

(i) Money is mind control. It changes the subconscious parts of our brain to react in specific negative ways. The new discipline of neurofinance is eye-opening for this insight. I have used this approach to take a fresh look at the Vatican evil, irresolvably intertwined with the history of planetary plutocracy.

(ii) My analysis of our modern corporate system. I find, discussing historical details, that the system of service-to-self monster corporations is the truth behind the euphemism named globalization. Further, for historical reasons as presented, I find that the corporate system is a Vatican plant like the Inquisition and like fascism.

(iii) The Vatican religion is replete with mendacity and key deceptions. We must realize and learn to recognize its fingerprint of twisted logics. Nag Hammadi etc. and the emerging new picture of Jesus are invoked as antidotes for the mind.

**In conclusion, my main message in this book is a plea to readers: Turn your hearts away from the money types. Be grateful for the (tainted) good they have done for us all, but turn your hearts away from them. Let true, peaceful and loving ideas wipe away their falsehood, starting in your very own mind. Use the recent new findings of the 20<sup>th</sup> century about Jesus to help you make this decision to change.**

The third essay speaks for itself. Every reader may form an own opinion.

Dr. STEFAN GROSSMANN

# C o n t e n t s

*The three essays are introduced briefly in the Foreword above:*

HITLER'S SECRET

VATICAN PSYCHOSIS

THE BLACK SUN

APPENDIX: LIST OF MY ARTICLES

# HITLER'S SECRET

By DR. JUR. STEFAN GROSSMANN, April 17, 2009



## SCOPE OF THIS PAPER



Not quite *Victoria's Secret*, but trying hard... As a historian and truth researcher, one has to stay more on the dry side of facts...

This is not written for entertainment. This is written for education about some of the most suppressed and relevant facts of 20th century history. Hitler is awesome – certainly a lord of evil, but perhaps more dangerous dead than while he was alive. Why? Read the following research paper carefully (perhaps read it twice on two separate days), then you will know.

Writing and researching with the [www.cloakanddagger.de](http://www.cloakanddagger.de) (formerly .ca) truth radio for spies hosted by Lenny BLOOM, I found my university knowledge of history (as a lawyer and Ph.D. legal historian) being turned upside down and inside out since the later part of 2003. The mass of historical information that is being falsified, twisted, distorted and suppressed by mainstream propaganda (all industrially organized media) and by academic historians (with a small minority of exceptions such as Webster TARPLEY, Alfred W. MCCOY, Niall FERGUSON, Peter Dale SCOTT and others) is absolutely mind-boggling.

This life-altering insight into the true nature of things on our planet came to a climax when Lenny brought the New Zealand intelligence historian Greg HALLETT to the show as an interview guest. Greg Hallett and his associate the SPYMASTER wrote a biography of former German Nazi dictator Adolf Hitler entitled: „*Hitler was a British Agent.*” I participated in several informative interviews with Greg Hallett.

The book „*Hitler was a British Agent*” exposes mainstream Hitler biography as a heinous fraud. The book uses information from inside the intelligence community that dates back to the time of Hitler. This information tells us that Adolf Hitler was the grandson of a Jewish Rothschild banker in Austria, that Hitler was enlisted by the British secret service to destroy Germany for international banking interests, to help establish the state of Israel, and to secure its financing through German war reparations.

The book, now in its second edition, has received wide coverage in the internet media. Some criticize the book because it does not make use of traditional academic methods to provide a documentary foundation for its statements. That does not lessen the value of the book as a contribution to the true course of our history. However, there are readers who to my knowledge wish for more of a documentary foundation.

I was in touch again with Greg Hallett last summer in context of a possible translation of his book into German. As part of the preparations, I did documentary research from my background as a legal historian, including forensic analysis of diffuse evidence situations. Four main questions stand in the foreground:

- Was Adolf Hitler the grandson of a Rothschild in Austria?
- Was Adolf Hitler a British agent?
- Did the Nazis and the Jewish Zionist movement perpetrate the holocaust *jointly*?
- Did the Nazis win the Second World War and take over America?

Not only is the answer to all four of these momentous questions „yes” – but the historical documentation to support that answer is compellingly ample, clear and unambiguous. Important court trials have been won on less evidence through independent juries.

Consider some of these quotes:

„He then astonished us by speaking with admiration of the British Empire, of the necessity for its existence, and of the civilization that Britain had brought into the world ...

„He compared the British Empire with the Catholic Church – saying they were both essential elements of stability in the world. He said that all he wanted from Britain was that she should acknowledge Germany’s position on the continent.

„The return of Germany’s lost colonies would be desirable, but not essential, and he would even offer to support Britain with troops, if she should be involved in any difficulties anywhere.“

The foregoing quotes summarize General Field Marshal Gerd von Runstedt on Adolf Hitler’s words in a discussion on 24 May 1940 relating to the non-attack on the allied troops at Dunkirk, cited in the renowned British military historian Basil H. LIDDELL HART (*The Other Side of the Hill*, 1948, chapter 10). Adolf Hitler had previously written similarly in his anglophile abominable tome *Mein Kampf*. Two adjutants were also present during the aforesaid discussion. Colonel-General von Runstedt was elevated to General Field Marshal on 19 July 1940 in the weeks after Dunkirk.

Adolf Hitler’s own motive for letting over 300,000 troops of the alleged war enemy escape at Dunkirk was, according to his own words, his wish to preserve the British Empire. No serious truth-oriented historian can cast substantiated doubt on this. How misled must a nation be in order to misunderstand that Hitler saved the life of his war enemy Great Britain at Dunkirk for the very reason that he wanted to protect it, as he himself said and wrote? What kind of an alleged war lord is that who has his alleged war enemy on the floor, picks him up with his own hands and then sends him home for him to continue fighting for years, until the country of the war lord is fallen in smoldering ruins? Adolf Hitler was a British agent acting for Zionist treason against humanity.

Why did Hitler promote von Runstedt, the commander of the strategically fatal German military failure at Dunkirk, right after the act, to the highest officer’s rank? Not only *did* Hitler protect his allied opponents in late May, early June 1940 from military destruction: that was not a blunder but it was his *intention as stated*. The British hailed von Runstedt out of Soviet captivity, they let him, as one of very few of Hitler’s generals, get away scot free without a day in court in the Nuremberg Trials, and then they comfortably retired him in an old age home in Hanover in the British occupied zone. The Americans even back then suspected political motives for this tidy chain of events.

It is often said that one should have paid attention to Hitler’s words; for then one would have been able to see the war and the holocaust coming. But more than that: One should have paid attention to Hitler’s words; then it would stand out even more clearly what his intentions were. As terrible as the lies of holocaust denial are, not least because they make the courts interpret the civil right of free opinion in a restrictive fashion: Lies that are far worse than any holocaust denial are enshrouding the figure of Adolf Hitler to this very day like a dark storm front.

I do not understand why mainstream historians present the biography of Adolf Hitler to us in the way they do. What we allegedly know about Adolf Hitler apparently comes to us from:

- bogus media
- bogus school books
- bogus academic historians
- bogus Nuremberg (mock) trial.

The scope of the fraud is almost incredible but true. If you read this paper patiently to the end, and perhaps check the footnotes, there is a likelihood that you will agree.

I have decided to publish my research independently – on the one hand to underline that my research is fiercely independent and not a service of friendship to anybody. It is my considered opinion about what an independent evaluation of the historical truth is with a high degree of certainty. Any mistakes or shortcomings of the research are my own, of course. On the other hand, the economic predictions for the middle of this year 2009 are so grim and bleak that I would like to inform people of what is going on behind the scenes. To no great surprize, it all has to do with very big money.

History is basically repeating itself again today. There is nothing new under the sun. I am not writing out of a hateful or spiteful attitude towards Jews. A person who I consider one of my most important teachers in my life was a Jew, the late Sherman H. SKOLNICK. I have a deep debt of gratitude to him. I do believe, however, that Jews will once again be targeted and persecuted as they were before. Another potential victim group are people of color. To these two groups in particular my research is therefore dedicated. I write this with a view to that what is foreshadowed on the horizon of our near future today.

A note up front on the key psycho-technical term of „*deconstruction*“: Graphic examples of some extreme forms of deconstruction (resulting in mere compartmentalized *alters*) are reported by James CASBOLT, *Agent buried alive, A survivor of NSA genetic enhancement and occult warfare projects speaks out, The autobiography of Commander James Casbolt*, 2007 (book never published), online edition 2008 ([www.jamescasbolt.com](http://www.jamescasbolt.com)), especially in chapter 3. There is massive evidence that world leaders today are generally cloned, that is, artificial bio-robots without soul, without immortality. They are controlled by the Illuminati hierarchy of negative beings on planet Earth. The unelected former U.S. President George W. Bush, for example, is a clone that needs to be replaced in frequent intervals. His genes include chimpanzee genes. He is remotely controlled through brain implants. In an article in December 2000, the Washington Post newspaper actually dared indicate this in an article with only a very thin veil spread over the facts, using photo comparisons.

This paper is in no way to say or imply that Hitler was a good man or a victim, etc. – on the contrary, of course, Hitler was a borderline lunatic, a genocidal mass murderer and an occult lord of evil...

*...but he was clearly a frontman only, not alone, not in charge, not truly at the top.* Read on to find out what this is about:

②

**WAR IS A RACKET**

U.S. General Smedley BUTLER wrote a book in the last century entitled: War is a racket. That means to say that war is a mafia business that is planned on a long-term scale. That is a lesson that Earth has yet fully failed to understand. There is a necessity that there be no wars, that Earth be perpetually a war-free zone, that armies and military weapons be destroyed. This includes all nuclear devices and depots of any type, military or so-called civilian, for there is no truly civilian nuclear device.

Adolf Hitler, the German Nazi era (1933-1945), the Second World War (1939-1945) and the Nazi holocaust were no accidents of history but were planned in advance by the British as a top-level espionage operation. Hitler was not an accident but was trained, paid and controlled as a British top level spy. He was related to the Rothschild family, to Winston Churchill and Josef Stalin. Churchill, Hitler and Stalin cooperated in secret. They essentially lied to their respective nations about their goals and their agenda. Their actions were driven by a secret agenda. This included the military destruction of Germany (which was thus betrayed by Hitler), the Holocaust and the creation of the state of Israel, the payment for the state of Israel by Germany, the payment of the costs of the Second World War by Great Britain (thus bankrupting it), and the creation of the post-war western family of democratic states fronting for the ultra criminal true powers that be, the powers who created the likes of Hitler and Stalin. The greatest lie is that Churchill, Hitler, Stalin were the top leaders. They were not top leaders but were agents for powerful financiers behind the scenes, members of the families Rothschild, Rockefeller, Harriman, Ford, and others. The Bush family provided a banker for these Hitler financiers, the father and grandfather of not one but two U.S. presidents in our most recent years.

At the top is the Vatican with the noxious Jesuit Order. The Caucasian race, seconded by the Arab race, brought genocide into the world under the guise of religious wars since the Crusades. The Vatican is the key war agency thereof.

③

**THE UNDERLYING DEMONOLOGY**

Essentially, the following testifies to demonic forces unfolding. Modern psychology has largely, but not quite fully, unravelled these procedures. Hitler, Stalin, Mao, the Bushes are fitting examples who illustrate the dire situation of planet Earth today. If you follow a certain very wide-spread belief system, then the Vatican has made the point: Adolf Hitler and Josef Stalin were possessed by the devil.<sup>1</sup> All leading Nazis were Satanists (Father Gabriele Amorth). Hitler's friend of many years August KUBIZEK believed that he observed something like that when Hitler was 17 years old. Hitler said something about regaining Germany's earlier glory. According to Kubizek it was as if a different being was speaking out of his body that moved Hitler himself as much as Kubizek.<sup>2</sup> Further, for a demonic influence the dubious book by Hermann RAUSCHNING is referred to.<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Thus Father Gabriele Amorth, Exorcist in Chief of Pope Benedikt XVI. During Hitler's lifetime, Pope Pius XII undertook a ritual of remote exorcism against the purported demon in Adolf Hitler, alas without success. See report of the Mail Online, August 28, 2006, article by Nick Pisa, online:

<http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-402602/Hitler-Stalin-possessed-Devil-says-Vatican-exorcist.html>

<sup>2</sup> <http://www.thetrumpet.com/index.php?page=book&q=1194.6.0.4> quoted after

Like much of what we know, certain psychiatric phenomena were first recognized within the learned circles of the Catholic Church, and were investigated and handled there. Phenomena such as the described are categorized by modern psychiatry under the roof of MPD (Multiple Personality Disorder) or DID (Dissociative Identity Disorder). Since 1994 the correct name is DID and no longer MPD, even though both terms remain in use. The justification of this wide-spread classification is disputed.<sup>4</sup> A key concept of psychiatric research dealing with these forms of illness is the „alter“, which is a short expression for „alternate personality“.<sup>5</sup> The group of phenomena thus delineated has been investigated extensively but certainly not yet fully in medical literature.<sup>6</sup>

Forensic medicine analyzes the phenomenon under aspects of criminal accountability.<sup>7</sup> Persons with DID can exhibit a „dividedness“ that precludes to consider them as single agents. It is as if one body hosts several persons. The treatise that understands itself as scientific describes a phenomenon that is not dissimilar to the clerical notion of a demon:

„I next turn to the clinically most central aspect of MPD: alter personalities. There is nothing else in nature like alter personalities or, as they are often called, alters. In many respects alters are like people, yet in many respects they are not. Apparently more than mere parts of people, alters lack a body, long considered an essential part of personhood.“

The scientific dispute concerning the existence of a disease category MPD/DID sounds in the question whether these diseases ever do arise naturally. The voices that reject the classifications claim that the phenomena are merely the consequences of certain psychiatric treatment methods (iatrogenic cause). According to that opinion, DID is man-made by psychiatrists. But nevertheless, the phenomena themselves are not drawn into question. The question if multiple personalities are „made“ in this sense is the topic of a learned treatise about the manufacture of personalities.<sup>8</sup>

A relatively well-known if rare example is the change of muscle tension of the eye muscles when there is a „change of guard“ of multiple personalities in a body: *alter A* is, for example, strongly myopic (near-sighted) while *alter B* - all in the self-same body! - has totally normal eyesight and needs no eyeglasses. PSYCHOLOGY TODAY explains this strange phenomenon:<sup>9</sup>

DID „involves a disturbance in identity whereby two or more separate personalities or identities, known as alters, control an individual's behavior.

---

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi\\_occultism#cite\\_note-17](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi_occultism#cite_note-17)

<sup>3</sup> Hermann RAUSCHNING, *Conversations with Hitler*, first 1940. But even the doubts are doubtful:

[http://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hermann\\_Rauschning](http://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hermann_Rauschning)

<sup>4</sup> For the contra side e.g. Joseph BERGER, *The Osiris Complex (book review)*, in: Can Med Assoc J 1994, 151 (10), p. 1469 f.

<sup>5</sup> Deborah Bray HADDOCK, *The Dissociative Identity Disorder Sourcebook*, New York 2001, p. 6.

<sup>6</sup> See for example: Constanze J. DALENBERG, *What is an alter?*, New Orleans 2002; Robert B. OXNAM, *Fractured Mind, My Life with Multiple Personality Disorder*, New York 2006. German dissertation: Bettina OVERKAMP, *Differentialdiagnostik der Dissoziativen Identitätsstörung (DIS) in Deutschland, Validierung der Dissociative Disorders Interview Schedule (DDIS)*, Berlin 2005 (with good international bibliography).

<sup>7</sup> See Elyn SACHS, Stephen H. BEHNKE, *Jekyll on Trial, Multiple Personality Disorder and Criminal Law*, New York 2000. Details of „alter personalities“ are discussed in chapter 4. The summary above in the text is based on p. 5 f. of the book. The verbatim citation was taken from p. 6.

<sup>8</sup> H. MERSKEY, *The manufacture of personalities, The production of multiple personality disorder*, in: Br J Psychiatry 1992 (160) 327-340.

<sup>9</sup> <http://www.medicinenet.com/script/main/art.asp?articlekey=38077>

In such cases there is most likely no iatrogenic causation at work.

‘Personality’ here is defined as ‘enduring patterns of perceiving, relating to, and thinking about the environment and oneself’ (American Psychiatric Association, 1994, p. 270). When under the control of one alter, they may exhibit different behaviors, mannerisms, personalities, gender orientation, and physical properties (such as handedness, allergies and eyesight) and might not remember what transpired when another personality was in control.“

Among other things, that concerns the role behavior of a person:<sup>10</sup>

„The disorder is manifested in adulthood by drastic and unexplainable alterations of role performance.“

From a psychological viewpoint, Adolf Hitler showed characteristics that indicate that he was traumatized. That is illustrated by the following disputed report about Hitler’s sleep:<sup>11</sup>

„Hitler wakes up at night with convulsive shrieks; shouts for help. He sits on the edge of his bed, as if unable to stir. He shakes with fear, making the whole bed vibrate. He shouts confused, unintelligible phrases. He gasps, as if imagining himself to be suffocating ... His lips were blue. Sweat streamed down his face ... He suddenly broke out: There, there ... in the corner. He stamped and shrieked in the familiar way“

There is a crypto-discussion between John TOLAND, Rudolph BINION and most recently the physician David Edward POST to the effect that Hitler was hypnotized in 1918 relating to his temporary blindness, and that this might explain his later behavior.<sup>12</sup> Hitler was at that time diagnosed by the psychiatrist Dr. Edmund Forster as a psychopathic hysteric. In the military hospital at Pasewalk, Hitler was confined together with emotionally confused people, not with wounded people. The most thorough medical-psychiatric analysis to this date concludes in hindsight that the highly complex mental situation of Adolf Hitler was not based on any known mental disease.<sup>13</sup> D. E. Post finds that Hitler firstly became temporarily blind through a mustard gas attack towards the end of WWI but that, secondly, he additionally suffered a hysteric blindness.<sup>14</sup> Hitler had all the documentation of his 1918 psychiatric treatment destroyed in 1933.

Hitler’s mental condition was brought about by an artificial change of personality. In doing so, procedures were used that are largely kept secret, comparable in their effect to deep hypnosis. Medical literature provides at best scant clues about this military-psychological technique of deconstruction of personality.<sup>15</sup> Nevertheless, a few relevant bits of information can be gleaned in media and literature. The term „deconstruction“ is a different expression for the purposeful artificial medical (iatrogenic) creation of

---

<sup>10</sup> GREAVES, 1993, S. 377 f.; quoted after: OVERBECK, Dissertation, p. 44.

<sup>11</sup> Information from Rauschnig via Walter Langer, quoted in David Edward POST, *The Hypnosis of Adolf Hitler*, J Forensic Sci 1998, 43(6), S. 1131 with citation.

<sup>12</sup> See compilation of information, and analysis, by David Edward POST, *The Hypnosis of Adolf Hitler*, J Forensic Sci 1998, 43(6), 1127–1132. For the cryptic footnote of Toland about Hitler’s hypnosis see John TOLAND, *Adolf Hitler, The Definitive Biography*, New York 1992, p. xx (first published 1976). Further explanation in POST’S article as quoted.

<sup>13</sup> Fritz REDLICH, *Hitler, Diagnosis of a Destructive Prophet*, Oxford etc. 1998.

<sup>14</sup> POST, op. cit., p. 1131.

<sup>15</sup> See as already quoted above: H. MERSKEY, *The manufacture of personalities, The production of multiple personality disorder*, in: Br J Psychiatry 1992 (160) 327-340.

MPD/DID which plays a role in the scientific dispute over the justification of these classifications.

For example, a form of this technique is used since ancient times in the British royal family for the education of princes. This is an instance of deconstruction of children in order to make them suitable for being manipulated. Thereby the coherence of a natural personality is curtailed artificially, namely by way of forming a dependence in analogy to a hypnotizer (covert lead person). This was the reason why Queen Elizabeth II ruthlessly took over the education of the children of Lady Diana. In the recent times a certain sketchy outline of this has become known through the media. The emotional chill and arrogance that Elizabeth II showed in the face of the death of Lady Di (and not only in that instance) probably form a signature of such deconstruction of the British Queen herself. Children become alters and alters become kings, such as we might smile about from today's viewpoint as spleeny or senile. But that in no way lessens their popularity – on the contrary! That might even be an essential part of our history. Was this the same with Hitler?

A disputed source from inside the intelligence world, James CASBOLT, published details about the techniques of deconstruction in August 2008.<sup>16</sup> His chapter 3 bears the caption: „The Modern History of Behaviour Modification“. His narrative starts with the Nazis in WWII. The Nazis conducted special experiments in order to create warriors who were free from fear and, moreover, clairvoyant – project name was „Uebermensch“. Their personality was shattered by traumata. Its fragments are called „alters“. Through extreme torture or fear the alters break lose from a person and can be programmed for nearly any purpose. Codes were used for this in order to activate the alter at a later time. Also, occult techniques were used, such as horrifying snake rituals. Frequently, near death experiences occurred. Casbolt quotes the book by Cathy O'BRIEN (*Trance Formation of America*) for similar techniques in the CIA. After WWII, Dr. Josef Mengele first found refuge in England in a Tavistock institute where he continued his pertinent research from Auschwitz. A part of these procedures was post-hypnotic suggestion. James Casbolt's narrative of the secret psychology of deep control does not include specific information about Adolf Hitler.

Cathy O'BRIEN writes her book as the sole survivor of *mind control* of the CIA program *MKULTRA Project Monarch*. This secret CIA program became known in the second half of the 1970s, especially through the Rockefeller Commission. The assertions of the CIA that the program has been stopped lack any credibility. O'Brien's law suit for violation of her personality went to naught, as is typical in such cases in the U.S.A. Again, her book includes no specific information about Adolf Hitler.

The most explicit available description of the techniques of *mind control* is a work of the gray literature in two volumes by Fritz SPRINGMEIER and Cisco WHEELER.<sup>17</sup> Those authors work with many informants of the American Resistance, including whistleblowers inside government. In volume 2, when they come to speak of Hitler, they presuppose him

---

<sup>16</sup> James CASBOLT, *Agent buried alive, A survivor of NSA genetic enhancement and occult warfare projects speaks out, The autobiography of Commander James Casbolt* (the book was announced for 2007 but was not published), chapter 3, now online (2008):

<http://www.jamescasbolt.com/book/chapter3a.html>

<sup>17</sup> Fritz SPRINGMEIER, Cisco WHEELER, *The Illuminati formula used to create an undetectable total mind controlled slave*, 1996, and follow-up volume (volume 2), *Deeper Insights Into the Illuminati Formula*, online:

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/IlluminatiFormulaindex.shtml> and volume 2:

<http://www.scribd.com/doc/3444935/Fritz-Springmeier-Cisco-Wheeler-Deeper-Insights-into-the-Illuminati-Formula>

as an „alter“ from the Illuminati Rothschild bloodline, which is in accordance with the findings of HALLETT & SPYMASTER (Hitler was a British Agent). A secret hierarchy of alters is comparable to a pyramid with a single eye at its top, an often discussed symbol on U.S. dollar notes. Trust is good but control is better. That well-known dictum by Lenin has the same background.

Altogether it is not explicable why so many and so detailed pieces of information as aforementioned would be pure inventions, especially in view of the jeopardy of persecution of such authors for political motives. Critics note that the afore-cited sources (Casbolt, O'Brien, Springmeier-Wheeler) make statements that cannot be verified. However, it speaks to the benefit of Casbolt and Springmeier-Wheeler that they have published their information free of charge. O'Brien has apparently not filed for a cease and desist order concerning the English online edition (PDF on the Internet). As far as it can be seen, these authors are pursuing idealistic or other non-commercial interests that they hold dear to their heart.

Credibility builds when one receives bits of information from many informants, when these bits of information piece together like a mosaic without contradiction. Ideally a third criterion is met, namely when the informants do not know about each other. In the commonly used terminology, Adolf Hitler (just like Jossif Stalin, Mao Tse Dong and Winston Churchill, all four being cousins) was given a complex iatrogenic Dissociative Identity Disorder (iatrogenic DID) as part of his Tavistock training. That changed his personality into a monstrous and controlled alter programmed with the genocidal role behavior of the „Fuehrer“. The *Four Cousins* were not natural persons: they were *alters* – products of secret military-psychiatric intervention.



## THE FOURTH REICH



MI6 evacuated Hitler from Berlin 4/1945 (Operation Winnie the Pooh, „James Bond“). The „photo of Hermann Göring after his suicide“: a body double with a false hairline. First came industrial giants that belonged to extremist right-wing plutocrats. Then Hitler or his helper borrowed entire passages of his plan-book from one of those plutocrats (namely from the later recipient of a Nazi medal Henry Ford). Finally, this bum conjured up Nazi Germany with a million mark fund in order to implement the plan. It is becoming clear today what that plan really meant. That hurts!

Mainstream Hitler biography is **the given** pain killer, a kit for self-deception. Take the writings of pertinent historians, for example: William L. SHIRER, Hugh TREVOR-ROPER, Joachim C. FEST, Werner MASER, Alan BULLOCK, Ian KERSHAW, Ron ROSENBAUM, and others. They should portray the ham actor *Bank Dick Adolf* as the puppet of the plutocrats who bankrolled his way into power, who planned and financed the Second World War, reaping gigantic profits. Alas, apart from a few ritual nods of acknowledgement here and there, they hide the true Adolf behind smokescreens. The truth is **conspicuous** by absence in the works of those less than candid writers of history who are **anything but** historians. All the more acerbic are their pontificating pronouncements as to *their groomed* Hitler image being the one and only real thing. It is an intellectual quackery as crude as the „Saddam was hanged“ TV joke of our days.

In contrast to such pushers of academic dope, a different crowd of academics has set themselves the goal to present to the public *Hitler ungroomed*. The historians in this group are to be praised for saving the reputation of historical scholarship from infamy.

There are some three key fields of Hitler history writing that show this clash within academia with particular clarity. I would identify these three fields as the following:

1. Hitler's alleged suicide in the Führerbunker in Berlin
2. Who financed Hitler?
3. What were the causes of WWII?

1. There is no clear and conclusive evidence that Hitler died in the Führerbunker in Berlin. Actually, there is no viable evidence at all. The scholars of the *groomed Hitler* camp base their propositions on cherry picking out of a hopeless mess of mixed evidence. Further, they point a finger at their academic adversaries and argue that is their no clear evidence for a get-away of Hitler, and that therefore Hitler must have died in the Führerbunker. I find that such line of argument is insincere and interested, in other words biased and not in the disinterested spirit of veritable scientific research.

Much has been written about this topic. Anton JOACHIMSTALER, *Hitlers Ende*, 2nd edition Munich 2004 is the best for the paper trail. One of the reasons why the assessment is so difficult is that Hitler had at least six, possibly more than ten look-alike body doubles (and up to 18 body doubles [Saddam Hussein had 50]), similar to many leading politicians today. Hitler's alleged remains were severely burnt by petrol fires in a cremation attempt. The charred remains consisted of calcified bones and an alleged set of (removable) false teeth, never shown to the public. The cremated remains were found by the Soviets of the Stalin era – with all due respect, not exactly the most trustworthy of witnesses. Stalin was of the opinion that Hitler escaped alive from the Führerbunker. U.S. President Dwight D. Eisenhower is of record as concurring with Stalin's leery opinion. These were worldly-wise leaders. The historical narrative that Hitler committed suicide is chiefly based on so-called testimony (vis-a-vis Soviet interrogators) of some of Hitler's closest aides. They would have had an overpowering interest to let the Soviets believe that Hitler was dead, not that he got away. This is exactly what the Soviet interrogators wanted to hear. Unfortunately, witness testimony is the weakest method of proof. No such thing as Hitler's dead body was ever found, nor was such a thing ever presented to the witnesses, to allied officers or to the public. The Soviets in several instances announced that they would present Hitler's dead body, but it never actually happened. Apart from a single useless photo of a dark and confused jumble in a box, no photograph of Hitler's dead body exists. For all we know there was no dead body of Hitler in Berlin at the time the Soviets took over.

The bureaucratically diligent Soviets wrote an autopsy report, coming to the written conclusion that Hitler most likely committed suicide in the Führerbunker and that certain parts of some human body found near that location did in fact belong to Hitler. The Soviet autopsy report was not even believed by Stalin the Soviet leader. It was a convention of scared underlings to lie to the Soviet leader, to cook numbers and statistics in an outright bizarre proportion, etc. In hindsight, such myth-making was an almost humorous but definitely characteristic trait of the Soviet empire. Even at face value the credibility of such an autopsy report is practically nil, or in a bit more frank diction: it is a joke and one of the mainstays of conventional Hitler biography.

In the first part of the 1990s, a team of leading French forensic medical doctors analyzed the Soviet autopsy report. They found that the Soviet medico-legal commission had used „subterfuge” (French spelling). Their results were published in two medical journals:

E. LAURIER, V. HEDOUIN, D. GOSSET, P.H. MULLER; *Le rapport d'autopsie d'Hitler : le point de vue du médecin légiste* (Hitler's Autopsy Report: a Forensic Point of View), *La Semaine des hôpitaux de Paris*, 69 (10), 1993, pp. 294-300

E. LAURIER, V. HEDOUIN, D. GOSSET, P.H. MULLER; *Etude critique médico-légale du rapport d'autopsie d'Hitler* (Critical Forensic Analysis of the Autopsy Report on Hitler), *Journal de Médecine Légale Droit*, 37 (1) 1994, pp. 65-67

A news report replete on the internet about the work of the French forensic medical experts states the following summary of the detailed analysis:

„The March 18, 1994 issue of THE PLAIN DEALER [Cleveland, Ohio] carried an AP story titled 'DOCTORS FIND BURNT BODY COULD NOT BE HITLER'S.' Excerpts include: '...French forensic experts say the charred corpse said to be Hitler's is not his body... experts FALSIFIED verification reports ordered by Josef Stalin to APPEASE the Soviet dictator... the body is actually that of an unknown German male. [The forensic experts] spent more than two years analyzing the autopsy reports prepared by Soviet coroners in the days following [the] surrender of the Third Reich in 1945... the body [said to be Hitler's] had an extra tooth and only one testicle... no German doctor who had examined Hitler before his death ever mentioned either anomaly.'”

The forensic autopsy report of 8 May 1945 indicates that „probably Hitler's corpse” was found. That is a cautious diction, not completely assertive, for a coroner's report, certainly insufficient for a conviction in a trial. Shortly after this report was released, other Soviet officials disclaimed it. Then, a next version to be leaked was that dental evidence identified the remains as being Hitler's. Then, however, again a short time later, this was disclaimed. (After Joachim C. FEST, *Hitler*, 1973, p. 1024.)

Berlin, April 30, 1945, shortly before 3:40 p.m. Most of the survivors of the Führerbunker report: At this day and time a single shot rang. According to celebrated Hitler biographer Joachim Fest (pp. 1022 f.), one single surviving eyewitness, the SS officer Rattenhuber, testified to the Soviets that he saw Hitler sitting dead on a sofa, his face smeared with blood. Hitler's dead wife next to the male corpse on the sofa had an unused revolver in her lap; she died of cyanide poisoning. The Soviet investigators assumed that Hitler poisoned himself with cyanide. Around 11 p.m. the body in question was nearly completely burnt and charred. (After J. Fest, *Hitler*, pp. 1022 f.)



Fest's alleged single surviving eyewitness for seeing Hitler dead on a sofa prior to his immolation by petrol fire was the RSD man (Reichssicherheitsdienst, i.e. Hitler's police bodyguard) Rattenhuber, chief of some 200 police bodyguards who wore gray SS

uniforms. RSD Commander Johann (a/k/a Hans) Rattenhuber (1897-1957) was a career SS officer from Bavaria in southern Germany. The photo above shows Rattenhuber in black SS uniform (with the Nazi/Bush regime eagle and the Yale/SS Skull & Bones secret society emblems on his cap).

My spontaneous reaction after many professional years of litigation: This man would tell you anything to save his dearly beloved Führer. Also, if the face of the dead male body on the sofa was smeared with blood, how well would Rattenhuber have been able to distinguish if this was Hitler or merely one of Hitler's body doubles?

Here follows another, newer and essentially different version of the Rattenhuber testimony, an example for the eerily shifting course of key details of Hitler history writing as the years grind by. Source: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Johann\\_Rattenhuber](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Johann_Rattenhuber)

„On 30 April, Rattenhuber was one of the group to whom Hitler announced that he intended to kill himself rather than be captured by the Soviet forces who were occupying. He later testified:

„ ‘About 10 o'clock at night [on 29 April] Hitler summoned me to his room... Hitler said: ‘You have served me faithfully for many years. Tomorrow is your birthday and I want to congratulate you and thank you for your faithful service, because I shall not be able to do so tomorrow. I have taken the decision... I must leave this world.’ I went over to Hitler and told him how necessary his survival was for Germany, that there was still a chance to try and escape from Berlin and save his life. ‘What for?’ Hitler argued. ‘Everything is ruined, and to flee means falling into the hands of the Russians.’ ”

„Rattenhuber, however, was not present when Hitler killed himself on the afternoon of 30 April. He did not see Hitler's body and was not one of those who took the body outside and burned it, but he was told of this immediately afterwards by Heinz Linge, Hitler's valet.

„On 1 May, Rattenhuber led one of the three groups escaping from the bunker, the other two being led by SS-Brigadeführer Wilhelm Mohnke and Werner Naumann. Most, including Rattenhuber, were captured by the Soviets on the same day. Rattenhuber was taken to Moscow, where on 20 May he gave a long and detailed description of the last days of Hitler and the Nazi leadership in the bunker. The text of this was kept in the Soviet archives until it was published by V.K. VINOGRADOV in the Russian edition of *Hitler's Death: Russia's Last Great Secret from the Files of the KGB* in 2000.”

Please note the key discrepancy between this description and the description summarized earlier according to Joachim Fest from his 1973 Hitler biography. Fest 1973 still has Rattenhuber as the eyewitness, but after Vinogradov 2000 Rattenhuber has been demoted to a mere hearsay witness. Also note that there were escapees from the Führerbunker on 1 May 1945, and only „most” but not „all” of them were captured.

Ron ROSENBAUM (*Explaining Hitler, The Search for the Origins of His Evil*, New York 1998) is one of the very few *Hitler groomed* biographers who dare to acknowledge that the Soviet autopsy of Hitler is bogus. Rosenbaum informs his readers that the Soviet autopsy is a fabrication since it is not in accordance with the information from Hitler's doctor. Hitler had been wounded in the First World War; and there was an alleged statement by his WWI company commander that Hitler lost one testicle in the attack. There is no

evidence that Hitler missed a (left) testicle. For all this, see ten-year medical analysis by Fritz REDLICH, *Hitler, Diagnosis of a Destructive Prophet*, Oxford etc. 1998 (first 1993), especially p. 219.

There are several films, allegedly the most authentic a 2004 German film entitled „Der Untergang” (English: „Downfall”, 2005) based on the 2002 book „Der Untergang” by Joachim Fest. A survivor, Hitler’s driver and bodyguard Rochus Misch, in an interview with the *Süddeutsche Zeitung*, April 29, 2005, complained that the book/movie portray him with false statements that he never made, that he was not interviewed for the book/movie, and that other details of the presentation are fabrications. *Fest concludes that at the end, it was not Hitler’s intention to win the war but Hitler wanted the downfall*. Reviewers were startled by this bold conclusion expressed in Fest’s last book (for example, reviewer Thomas MEISSEN in the *Neue Züricher Zeitung*, November 6, 2002); and Fest defended his striking opinion in a German TV interview (with Werner Witt, SWR 2, June 19, 2005). Joachim Fest died weeks before his 80th birthday in 2006, leaving us his startling final conclusions as his legacy.

The latest output by the *Hitler groomed* camp is a short medical forensic opinion by Professor Klaus PÜSCHEL in Hamburg (*Wie starb Adolf Hitler? Hitler’s Demise*, in: *Rechtsmedizin*, June 2008, Nr. 3, p. 202-204). Püschel’s research level is lower than that of an entry-level student. He diffidently rubber-stamps the Soviet autopsy report as if there were no research by others. Given today’s knowledge, such an argument borders on the perception of an ostrich.

Why do practically all leading Hitler biographers deceive us about this? Must we be cheated out of the truth? The truth is that there is no conclusive evidence that Hitler committed suicide. In contrast to the truth, practically all leading Hitler biographers take it as a matter of routine knowledge that Hitler committed suicide. In any case, a historian lacks any and all forensic medical expertise even to take part meaningfully in this medical forensic discussion. This is a key example of how sleight of hand is fraudulently handed down as authentic history – of how writers of history puff themselves up to the stature of knowing more than they possibly can know, and of knowing things with a greater degree of certainty than reality permits. That is disgusting. Such academia is cloud-cuckoo-land.

2. We know positively and based on broad documentation who financed Hitler. Hitler did not do what he did, and did not become what he did (the German dictator) out of the blue but because a certain faction of Anglo-American bankers paid for him. From the very start, Hitler was a paid asset, and his war was an incredibly lucrative mega-investment, of international, mainly Anglo-American banking interests.

What is stated in the foregoing paragraph will sound new and even exotic to many a reader. But it is not speculation, not propaganda, not polemic. It is the result of a too-little known branch of serious historic research over decades. The proposition of Greg Hallett and Szymaster (namely, that Hitler was a British agent) is fully in keeping with a vast body of historical research and evidence. The only thing exotic is that you might not yet have heard of this. But of course, you are the victim of disinformation on the brink of awakening to the light of truth as you are reading this.

Keep the popular adage in mind: Professors are useful idiots. But don’t always believe that they are useful. And then, of course, some are as good as gold.

A blockbuster from the „Who financed Hitler” research camp is: Guido Giacomo PREPARATA, *Conjuring Hitler, How Britain and America made the Third Reich*, London 2005,

xix + 311 pages of small print. Its entire contents including the ten-page select bibliography are incorporated herein. The study is written by an Assistant Professor of Political Economy at the University of Washington. It is a thorough and irrefutable economical analysis of who funded Hitler. Since the massive clear financial evidence cannot be refuted, the fakers of „Hitler sat dead on a sofa” type biography have chosen, instead, to ignore it, and whenever cornered with it, to spit and to vilify it. In essence, the great study by Guido Giacomo Preparata and the numerous smart authors it draws upon confirm that Hitler did not come out of the blue but was a paid asset. Or in the words of Guido Giacomo Preparata himself (p. 15): A „detailed analysis of the emergence of Nazism is generally shunned so it seems, for it might reveal too much; in truth, it might disclose that the Nazis were *never* a creature of chance.” (Italics in the original.)

Summarizing his voluminous study, Preparata makes the following most explicit point (p. xix):

„To annihilate the German threat, the British ruling elites had gambled for high stakes; for over 30 years (1914-1945) they had woven a web of financial machinations, international complicities, intelligence conspiracies, diplomatic devilry, military savvy, and inhuman mendacity, and they finally succeeded. This game for Anglo-American supremacy came at the cost of approximately 70 million lives (two world wars): a holocaust whose nature is beyond words. Both conflicts were willed and set off in Britain. In the first one, it was political incapacity that lost Germany, in the second there was no longer a Germany worth speaking of: all we see is a benumbed population harnessed to a native automaton fitted, armed and wound up by the British (and the Soviets).”

3. The outer frame of the whole discussion is the question: What were the causes of the Second World War? In the following instance, the Hitler ungraced camp of history writing is moving through a conservative to the forefront with key findings from the collective memory of history. See the recent book by Patrick J. BUCHANAN, *Churchill, Hitler and the „Unnecessary War”, How Britain Lost its Empire and the West Lost the World*, New York 2008. This conservative American politician and historian takes the position of a „blunder theorist” so common to explain away that what were not blunders but heinous stratagems. A sentence in his online book notes reads: „Citing more than 100 historians Buchanan shows how the mind-set and misjudgments of statesmen such as Churchill and Neville Chamberlain guaranteed the wars that inflicted what may yet prove the fatal wounds of Western Civilization.” Buchanan is starkly unwilling (but certainly not unable) to analyze the economic side of the story but he does acknowledge on the political level that Hitler’s war was not created by Hitler but was „guaranteed” by British policy. In his train of argument, Buchanan parades much evidence from the vaults of the past for this shattering truth.

#### AFTER THE HITLER ASSET – THE HARVEST

You know, I was really shocked when the U.S. government under George W. Bush released a 57-cent postage stamp showing a blue Nazi Waffen-SS eagle. Somehow this got to me, more than many of the *caudillo* acts of Bush, Jr. Hitler was a paid asset, and the Second World War was an incredibly lucrative mega-investment of international, mainly Anglo-American banking interests. Half a century later, the symbol of the meanest Nazi

troops appears on a U.S. postage stamp for common use. Here is an enlarged picture of this stamp (which is no longer being issued as of this writing):



So-called Art Deco Eagle. The color is mostly blue partly greenish. The stamp was introduced in February 2001. The stamp was designed by illustrator Nancy Stahl. Since the price change in 2007 this stamp is no longer being issued by the USPS. Robert Manis wrote in April 2002 about the symbolism (<http://www-earth.tripod.com/eagle.htm>):

„The stamp, retitled the ‘Art Deco Eagle’ was immediately recognizable as the Waffen SS Eagle, familiar to all students of WWII, and featured prominently in the notorious Nazi Rallies in Nuremburg, Germany. What [Al] Martin points out is that it is completely faithful to the original, down to its use of ‘Icelandic blue’ coloring, renamed by Moh’s colors in this era of political correctness, from its original name ‘Aryan Blue.’” My addition: The vertical lines symbolize the skywards searchlights that were neatly featured for their show effect at the Nuremberg Nazi assemblies called the Reichsparteitag. The horizontal lines are the „fasces” (as in: „fascism”). The above Bush-U.S. postage stamp is an excessively clear symbol of fascism.

Also see above, p. 10, photo of RSD Commander Rattenhuber with text, for additional closely related occult secret society emblems.

Imagine that you were a child again. Your father asks you: Who uses Nazi symbols? You answer: A Nazi. But since you are a grown-up we have to use language that is more complicated (note the German courts today do give the same simple answer).

Are the people who commissioned a Nazi SS-symbol for a U.S. postage stamp Nazis? Is there something important in history that we might have missed? After Hitler? Many in the alternative media discuss this under the heading that the Nazis *won* the Second World War. The historical narrative that the Nazis *lost* the Second World War is thus seen as part of the Hitler myth, as disinformation.

Did the Nazis *win* the Second World War? Are the Nazis in charge of America and its planetary dominion of power and influence? Did the investment more than half a century ago of the international (mainly Anglo-American) bankers in *Bank Dick Adolf* and his *Bankster Holocaust* pay out? What does the *Hitler ungroomed* side of history tell us about this? We can learn that Hitler and the Second World War to all appearance were part of a take-over strategy of long standing.

Here are theses of the proposed historical development:

1. Prescott Bush Sr. was one of the bankers who backed Hitler.
2. Several leading American plutocrats were Hitler backers.
3. There is evidence that the *Bushs* were the *Scherff* Nazi family.
4. Several thousand German Nazis emigrated to the U.S.A.
5. Many immigrant Nazis were given key positions in the U.S.A.
6. The John F. Kennedy assassination was a Nazi coup d'état.
7. The Pentagon, the CIA and the NSA are Nazi agencies.
8. Today's U.S. leaders are domestic and immigrant Nazis.
9. The U.S.A. are controlled by the Nazi's banking backers.
10. Universities and mainstream media are Nazi-controlled.
11. There is a continuity since the British Opium Empire.
12. SPECTRE in the James Bond novels is an understatement.
13. A field of legal history research is that the Nuremberg Trials were mainly held in order to protect double agents/allied assets. They were Mickey Mouse show trials staged to dupe the gullible public.
14. General, later President, Dwight D. Eisenhower was responsible for the death of up to 1.7 million German prisoners of war in his custody after the end of the war; and his comment was that he hates Germans (the figure is disputed).

In brief: America today is the Nazi's blessed land. America's glory is Nazi glory. The media are Goebbelsized. The „Fourth Reich” in America. The founding event was Hitler as a British agent, now unmasked.

Some historians and journalists who have dealt with aspects of the Fourth Reich are, without aiming in any way for a complete list: Mae BRUSSELL, Mark AARONS and John LOFTUS, Webster G. TARPLEY and Anton CHAITKIN, Eric PHELPS, Dave EMORY, Jim MARRS, Rodney STICH, Alfred W. MCCOY, Peter Dale SCOTT, for the British Opium Empire and dead German war prisoners Niall FERGUSON in his commendable open style. Some key search topics are: private ownership of the U.S. Federal Reserve System, Operation Paperclip, John F. Kennedy assassination, 9-11 synthetic terrorism, Pentagon Black Budget.

Official U.S. government accounting figures confirm that there is a black budget in the trillions of dollars per year. Officially, the trillion-dollar amounts have somehow been misplaced (blunder theory), which is a lie since the misappropriations are intentional.

Dr. Michael SALLA starts his well-researched 2003 Black Budget Report as follows:

„This report examines the existence of a CIA 'black budget' and an extensive network of 'deep black projects' that it funds. The report identifies the legal framework established by the U.S. Congress for the creation of a CIA 'black budget' from the appropriations earmarked for other federal agencies that are siphoned through the CIA as the sole conduit of black budget funds.”

It is correct insider intelligence information that every state on the planet has a similar system of double book-keeping. The books of public finance are always cooked, on a global scale. The U.S.A. are merely the most extremely example of the sham that persists since Hitler rose to power.

Here is a tabular overview of some recent years of the Pentagon Black Budget, quoted after the Salla Report,

<http://www.exopolitics.org/Report-Black-Budget.htm>

Department of Defense (DoD) – Unsupported Accounting Entries 1998-2003

Fiscal Year	Unsupported Entries USD	Source	Highlighted Quotes
2002	Not disclosed due to accounting irregularities	Independent Auditor Report	„DoD financial management and feeder systems cannot currently provide adequate evidence to support various material amounts on the financial statements. Therefore we did not perform auditing procures to support material amounts on the financial statements.” (84)
2001	Not disclosed due to accounting irregularities	Independent Auditor Report	„We did not obtain sufficient, competent evidentiary matter to support the material line items on the financial statements ... the scope of our work was not sufficient to enable us to express, and we do not express, an opinion on these financial statements” (85)
2000	1.1 trillion	Office of Inspector General, Audit	„Of the \$4.4 trillion in department-level accounting entries, \$2.8 trillion were supported with proper research, reconciliation, and audit trails. However, department-level accounting entries of \$1.1 trillion were unsupported or improper.” (86)
1999	2.3 trillion	Office of Inspector General, Audit	„... department-level accounting entries of \$2.3 trillion were made to force financial data to agree with various sources of financial data without adequate research and reconciliation, were made to force buyer and seller data to agree in preparation for eliminating entries, did not contain adequate documentation and audit trails, or did not follow accounting principles.” (87)
1998	1.7 trillion	Inspector General Statement	“... final statements were more untimely than ever and a record \$1.7 trillion of unsupported adjustments were made in preparing the statements.” (88)

Remember the last time when you misplaced \$2,300,000,000,000? No? Then start imagining what it would be like. If you can grasp this fool-proof documented reality then you can grasp who Adolf Hitler was – a key agent initiating this fraud several decades ago.

Note that one trillion is written 1,000,000,000,000. This is one million times one million or one thousand times one billion. It is about 20 times the net worth of Bill Gates the founder of Microsoft. (In British English, one billion is called one milliard. In British English one trillion is called one billion.)

Salla gives the following government citations for his foregoing table:

- 84 *Independent Auditor’s Report on the Department of Defense Fiscal Year 2002 Agency-Wide Principal Financial Statements* (1/15/03) Project D2002FI-0104.000, part III, p. 225, <http://www.dodig.osd.mil/Audit/reports/>
- 85 *Independent Auditor’s Report on the Department of Defense Fiscal Year 2001 Agency-Wide Financial Statements* (02/26/02), Report No. D-2002-055, <http://www.dodig.osd.mil/Audit/reports/>

- 86 *Office of the Inspector General, Compilation of the FY 2000 DoD Agency-Wide Financial Statements*  
[Report No. D-2001-181\(PDF\)](#)  
 Project No. D2001FI-0018.003  
<http://www.dodig.osd.mil/Audit/reports/>
- 87 *Department of Defense, Office of the Inspector General – Audit, „Department-Level Accounting Entries for FY 1999”*  
[Report No. D-2000-179 \(PDF\)](#) <http://www.dodig.osd.mil/Audit/reports/>
- 88 Testimony: Statement of Eleanor Hill, Inspector General, Department of Defense, Before the Subcommittee on Readiness and Management Support Senate Armed Services Committee, United States Senate on Defense Financial Management (04/14/99)  
<http://www.dodig.osd.mil/Audit/reports/>

The CIA, a plutocrat Nazi agency running the U.S.A., has the statutory legal power - extensively used - to override congressional funding legislation based on a federal statute. The U.S.A. has a secret Nazi government as shown by this hard proof. Dr. Salla, [http://www.american.edu/salla/Articles/BB-CIA.htm#\\_edn85](http://www.american.edu/salla/Articles/BB-CIA.htm#_edn85)

correctly explains:

„The CIA has the unique legal ability among all U.S. government departments and agencies to generate funds through appropriations of other federal government agencies and other sources ‘without regard to any provisions of law’ and without regard to the intent behind Congressional appropriations. Every year, billions of dollars of Congressional appropriations are diverted from their Congressionally sanctioned purposes to the CIA and DoD based intelligence agencies without knowledge of the public and with the collusion of Congressional leaders. The covert world of ‘black programs’ acts with virtual impunity, overseen and regulated by itself, funding itself through secret slush funds, and is free of the limitations that come from Congressional oversight, proper auditing procedures and public scrutiny.“

The citation that Dr. Salla gives for this paragraph of information is as follows:

„50 United States Code (U.S.C.) 403j(b).”

As of this writing, the federal statute in 50 U.S.C. 403j(b) per online source [http://www4.law.cornell.edu/uscode/html/uscode50/usc\\_sec\\_50\\_00000403---j000-.html](http://www4.law.cornell.edu/uscode/html/uscode50/usc_sec_50_00000403---j000-.html)

reads as follows:

„The sums made available to the Agency may be expended without regard to the provisions of law and regulations relating to the expenditure of Government funds; and for objects of a confidential, extraordinary, or emergency nature, such expenditures to be accounted for solely on the certificate of the Director and every such certificate shall be deemed a sufficient voucher for the amount therein certified.”

When did the U.S. black budget start? It started in WWII with Adolf Hitler as a very highly paid British agent (Greg Hallett and Spymaster). The black budget that created Hitler, Nazi Germany and WWII - that global cesspool of criminal finance - remains to this very day the governing force within the United States of America, the last remaining global superpower, controlled from within the City of London and the Vatican.

SELECT BIBLIOGRAPHY

This select bibliography does not list books that deal with the John F. Kennedy assassination (except HEPBURN, a 1968 book with source value in its own right as coming presumably from French intelligence), nor books that deal with the U.S insiders attacks on September 11, 2001 (except BÜLOW, a book with source value in its own right as coming presumably from German intelligence). Such books can be found easily through the internet in addition to the below. This bibliography lists only books. Articles and internet sites are not listed since they can be found either through the books or through a search engine in addition to the below.

*Part One: Making Hitler*

Some older key books are online at Dave Emory, <http://spitfirelist.com/>. These books underline that the findings should come as no surprize to any informed person.

Dave Emory's List (Mostly Older Works):

- ARMBRUSTER, Howard Watson; *Treason's Peace, German Dyes and American Dupes*, 1947  
 BORKIN, Joseph, WELSH, Charles A.; *Germany's Master Plan, The Story of Industrial Offensive*, 1943  
 CARLSON, John Roy; *Cairo to Damascus*, 1951  
 CARLSON, John Roy; *Under Cover, My Four Years in the Nazi Underworld of America*, 1943  
 CHASE, Allan; *Falange, The Axis Secret Army in the Americas*, 1943  
 COT, Pierre; *Triumph of Reason, „Contre nous de la tyrannie...”*, ca. 1943  
 DUBOIS, Josiah E.; *The Devil's Chemists, 24 Conspirators of the International Farben Cartel Who Manufacture Wars*, 1952  
 GOLLOMB, Joseph; *Army of Spies*, 1939  
 MANNING, Paul; *Martin Bormann, Nazi in Exile*, 1981  
 MARTIN, James Stewart; *All Honorable Men*, 1950  
 REISS, Curt; *The Nazis Go Underground*, 1944  
 TETENS, T. H.; *Germany Plots with the Kremlin*, 1953  
 WINKLER, Paul; *The Thousand-Year Conspiracy, Secret Germany Behind the Mask*, 1943

Selected Recent Works (Including Republished Older Works):

- AARONS, Mark, LOFTUS, John; *Unholy Trinity, The Vatican, the Nazis and the Swiss Banks*, New York 1998  
 BUCHANAN, Patrick J.; *Churchill, Hitler and the Unnecessary War, How Britain Lost Its Empire and the West Lost the World*, New York 2008  
 BURKE, Robert F.; *The Corporate State and the Broker State, The du Ponts and American National Politics, 1925-1940*, Cambridge etc. 1990  
 BUTLER, Smedley (General); *War is a Racket*, Gainesville 1995  
 CHAITKIN, Anton; *Treason in America, from Aaron Burr to Averell Harriman*, New York 1985  
 ERICSON, Edward E.; *Feeding the German Eagle, Soviet Economic Aid to Nazi Germany, 1933-1941*, Westport 1999  
 FERGUSON, Niall; *Empire, How Britain Made the Modern World*, London 2003

- FORBES, Neil; *Doing Business with the Nazis, Britain's Economic and Financial Relations with Germany, 1931-1939*, London 2000
- GODMAN, Peter; *Hitler and the Vatican, Inside the Secret Archives that Reveal the Story of the Nazis and the Church*, New York 2004
- GREIDER, William; *Secrets of the Temple, How the Federal Reserve Runs the Country*, New York 1987
- GRIFFIN, G. Edward; *The Creature from Jekyll Island, A Second Look at the Federal Reserve*, 4th edition, 2002
- HALLETT, Greg, SPYMASTER; *Hitler was a British Agent*, 2nd edition, Auckland 2007
- HALLETT, Greg, SPYMASTER; *How to Take Over the World, A Right Royal Con*, Auckland 2007
- HIGHAM, Charles; *Trading with the Enemy, An Exposé of the Nazi-American Money Plot, 1933-1949*, New York 1983
- JUNG, Susanne; *Die Rechtsprobleme der Nürnberger Prozesse*, [German: The Legal Problems of the Nuremberg Trials], Tübingen 1992
- KNUTH, E. C.; *The Empire of „The City“, The Secret History of British Financial Power*, San Diego 2006
- LEIBOVITZ, Clement, FINKEL, Alvin; *In Our Time, The Chamberlain-Hitler Collusion*, New York 1998
- LEWIS, Cleona; *Nazi Europe and World Trade*, Washington, D. C. 1941
- MAISKY, Ivan; *Who Helped Hitler?* London 1964
- MULLINS, Eustace; *Secrets of the Federal Reserve*, Staunton 1991
- POOL, James, POOL, Suzanne; *Who Financed Hitler, The Secret Funding of Hitler's Rise to Power, 1919-1933*, London 1978
- PHELPS, Eric Jon; *Vatican Assassins, Wounded in the House of My Friends*, 2nd edition, Newmanstown 2004 (updated as 3rd edition on a CD ROM 2007)
- PREPARATA, Guido Giacomo; *Conjuring Hitler, How Britain and America made the Third Reich*, London 2005
- QUIGLEY, Carroll; *Tragedy and Hope, A History of the World in our Time*, San Pedro 1975 (long a suppressed book from a deep insider at Georgetown University)
- ROTHBARD, Murray N.; *The Case Against the Federal Reserve*, 2nd edition, Auburn 2007
- SUTTON, Antony C.; *Wall Street & the Rise of Hitler*, Cutchogue 2004
- WALLACE, Frank, CLARK, Stephen; *Truth About Money: The Worst Fraud / Scandal / Swindle / Crime In American History, The Federal Reserve Banking Act*, Charleston 2008
- ZDRAL, Wolfgang; *Der finanzierte Aufstieg des Adolf H.*, Wien 2004 (good recent German-language overview)

*Part Two: The Harvest After Hitler*

- BÜLOW, Andreas von; *Im Namen des Staates, CIA, BND und die kriminellen Machenschaften der Geheimdienste* [German book by the former Coordinator of German intelligence services and former Cabinet Minister: In the Name of the State, CIA, BND and the Criminal Machinations of the Intelligence Agencies], 9th edition, Munich 2003
- BÜLOW, Andreas von; *Die CIA und der 11. September, Internationaler Terror und die Rolle der Geheimdienste* [German book by the former Coordinator of German intelligence services and former Cabinet Minister: The CIA and the 11th of September, International Intelligence and the Role of the Intelligence Agencies], Munich, Zurich 2004

- HEPBURN, James (pseudonym); *Farewell America, The Plot to Kill JFK*, Roseville 2002 (long a suppressed book in the U.S.A.)
- KOCH, Egmont R.; *Die CIA-Lüge, Folter im Namen der Demokratie* [German: The CIA Lie, Torture in the Name of Democracy], Berlin 2008
- MARRS, Jim; *The Rise of the Fourth Reich, The Secret Societies that Threaten to Take Over America*, New York 2008
- MCCOY, Alfred W.; *The Politics of Heroin, CIA Complicity in the Global Drug Trade*, Chicago 2003
- MCCOY, Alfred W.; *A Question of Torture, CIA Interrogation, From the Cold War to the War on Terror (American Empire Project)*, New York 2006
- PEPPER, William F.; *An Act of State* [The state assassination of Martin Luther King according to a December 1999 American state court verdict], London, New York 2003
- PROUTY, L. Fletcher (Col. U.S. Air Force, Ret.); *The Secret Team, The CIA and its Allies in Control of the United States and the World*, New York 2008
- SCOTT, Peter Dale; *Drugs, Oil and War, The United States in Afghanistan, Colombia and Indochina*, Lanham 2003
- SKOLNICK, Sherman H.; *Overthrow of the American Republic, The Writings of Sherman Skolnick*, Tempe, 2006
- STICH, Rodney; *Defrauding America, Encyclopedia of Secret Operations by the CIA, DEA, and Other Covert Agencies, Written by Rodney Stich, Former Government Investigator, Assisted by CIA and Other Spook Whistleblowers*, 3rd edition, Alamo, Reno 2003
- STICH, Rodney; *Drugging America, A Trojan Horse, FBI, CIA and Other Insiders Reveal Greatest Threat to America's Men and Women From Government's Fraudulent War-On-Drugs*, 2nd edition, Alamo 2003
- TARPLEY, Webster Griffin, CHAITKIN, Anton; *George Bush, The Unauthorized Biography*, Joshua Tree 2004
- THOMAS, Gordon; *Journey into Madness, The True Story of Secret CIA Mind Control and Medical Abuse*, New York 1989
- WEINER, Tim; *Legacy of Ashes, The History of the CIA*, New York 2007

**Financing Hitler; 1922-1942**

[Vesting Order Number 248]

**ALL OF THE CAPITAL STOCK OF UNION BANKING CORPORATION AND CERTAIN INDEBTEDNESS OWING BY IT**

Under the authority of the Trading with the enemy Act, as amended, and Executive Order No. 9095, as amended,<sup>1</sup> and pursuant to law, the undersigned, after investigation, finding:

(a) That the property described as follows:

All of the capital stock of Union Banking Corporation, a New York corporation, New York, New York, which is a business enterprise within the United States, consisting of 4,000 shares of \$100 par value common capital stock, the names of the registered owners of which, and the number of shares owned by them respectively, are as follows:

Names	Number of shares
E. Roland Harriman.....	3,991
<i>American NAZI</i> Cornelius Lievens.....	4
Harold D. Pennington.....	1
Ray Morris.....	1
<i>GW's Grandfather</i> Prescott S. Bush.....	1 <i>manager</i>
<i>German NAZI</i> H. J. Kouwenhoven.....	1
<i>German NAZI</i> Johann G. Groeninger.....	1
<b>Total</b> .....	<b>4,000</b>

<sup>1</sup>7 F.R. 5205.

[Vesting Order Number 248]

**ALL OF THE CAPITAL STOCK OF UNION BANKING CORPORATION AND CERTAIN INDEBTEDNESS OWING BY IT**

Under the authority of the Trading with the enemy Act, as amended, and Executive Order No. 9095, as amended,<sup>1</sup> and pursuant to law, the undersigned, after investigation, finding:

(a) That the property described as follows:

All of the capital stock of Union Banking Corporation, a New York corporation, New York, New York, which is a business enterprise within the United States, consisting of 4,000 shares of \$100 par value common capital stock, the names of the registered owners of which, and the number of shares owned by them respectively, are as follows:

Names	Number of shares
E. Roland Harriman.....	3,991
Cornelius Lievens.....	4
Harold D. Pennington.....	1
Ray Morris.....	1
Prescott S. Bush.....	1
H. J. Kouwenhoven.....	1
Johann G. Groeninger.....	1
<b>Total</b> .....	<b>4,000</b>

<sup>1</sup>7 F.R. 5205.

all of which shares are held for the benefit of Bank voor Handel en Scheepvaart, N. V., Rotterdam, The Netherlands, which bank is owned or controlled by members of the Thyssen family, nationals of Germany and/or Hungary.

is property of nationals, and represents ownership of said business enterprise which is a national, of a designated enemy country or countries (Germany and/or Hungary);

(b) That the property described as follows:

All right, title, interest and claim of any name or nature whatsoever of the aforesaid Bank voor Handel en Scheepvaart, and August Thyssen-Bank, Berlin, Germany, and each of them, in and to all indebtedness, contingent or otherwise and whether or not matured, owing to them, or each of them, by said Union Banking Corporation, including but not limited to all security rights in and to any and all collateral for any or all of such indebtedness and the right to sue for and collect such indebtedness.

is an interest in the aforesaid business enterprise held by nationals of an enemy country or countries, and also is property within the United States owned or controlled by nationals of a designated enemy country or countries (Germany and/or Hungary);

and determining that to the extent that any or all of such nationals are persons not within a designated enemy country, the national interest of the United States requires that such persons be treated as nationals of the aforesaid designated enemy country or countries (Germany and/or Hungary), and having made all determinations and taken all action, after appropriate consultation and certification, required by said executive order or Act or otherwise, and deeming it necessary in the national interest, hereby vests such property in the Alien Property Custodian, to be held, used, administered, liquidated, sold or otherwise dealt with in the interest of and for the benefit of the United States.

Such property and any or all of the proceeds thereof shall be held in a special account pending further determination of the Alien Property Custodian. This shall not be deemed to limit the powers of the Alien Property Custodian to return such property or the proceeds thereof, or to indicate that compensation will not be paid in lieu thereof, if and when it should be determined that such return should be made or such compensation should be paid.

Any person, except a national of a designated enemy country, asserting any claim arising as a result of this order may file with the Alien Property Custodian a notice of his claim, together with a request for a hearing thereon, on Form APC-1, within one year from the date hereof, or within such further time as may be allowed by the Alien Property Custodian. Nothing herein contained shall be deemed to constitute an admission of the existence, validity or right to allowance of any such claim.

The terms "national", "designated enemy country" and "business enterprise within the United States" as used herein shall have the meanings prescribed in section 10 of said executive order.

Executed at Washington, D. C., on October 20, 1942.

[SEAL] LEO T. CROWLEY,  
Alien Property Custodian.

[F. R. Doc. 42-11568; Filed, November 6, 1942; 11:31 a. m.]

*America almost 1 year into WWII*

- 50.8% of Nazi Germany's pig iron
- 41.4% of Nazi Germany's universal plate
- 36.0% of Nazi Germany's heavy plate
- 38.5% of Nazi Germany's galvanized sheet
- 45.5% of Nazi Germany's pipes and tubes
- 22.1% of Nazi Germany's wire
- 35.0% of Nazi Germany's explosives.

*Anti-Semite Henry Ford receives highest medal from Hitler's emissaries 1938...His production methods were applied to facilitate the Holocaust.*



Above: Vesting Order No. 248 of October 20, 1942 mentioning the grandfather of U.S. President George W. Bush in context with dealing with the enemy - Nazi Germany. Almost one year into WWII, why did the U.S.A. remain the leading industrial supplier of the alleged enemy, Nazi Germany?

Hitler's ancestry has been largely clarified by now or was already known during Hitler's lifetime. One question, however, remains to this day one of the best-kept secrets of our past: Who was the father of Adolf Hitler's father? The answer to this question was, from today's hindsight, Hitler's existential secret.

If Adolf Hitler had a weak spot in his past then it was his ancestry. Hitler did everything in his power in order to prevent it from becoming known who his paternal grandfather was. During his lifetime, he generally made a big secret of everything that related to his family background. For example, it transpired in 1930 that people were attempting to shine a light into the Hitler family history. Relative to that, Hitler said: „These people must not know who I am. They must not know from where I come and out of which family I come.“<sup>18</sup>

### 5.1 *The Problem of Hitler's Ancestry*

The Film „Downfall“ (2005) with Bruno Ganz in the lead role is based on the book of the same name by Joachim Fest. The film purports to show the events of Hitler's last weeks as authentically as possible. In the midnight marriage ceremony in the bunker, the registrar asks Eva Braun for her proof of Aryan ancestry (the notorious „Arierausweis“). She gives it to him; he gives it a verifying glance; and then he asks Adolf Hitler for his „Arierausweis“. However, Hitler has no such proof of his Aryan identity. Best man Dr. Joseph Goebbels injects the remark that the registrar is dealing with *der Fuehrer*. The registrar, eyes downcast, then quickly without further ado skips the embarrassing question and marries the couple.<sup>19</sup>

Hitler had no proof of Aryan ancestry. He could not have acquired such a document of proof because certain evidence of his ancestry was meticulously kept outside of the books as a matter of state. As far as it is known, Hitler never initiated the issuance of such a document for himself, nor ever submitted any application for such issuance.

During Hitler's lifetime there were many rumors that the father of his father had been Jewish.

According to oral intelligence information Hitler had a British passport that was marked „Jew“.

According to further oral intelligence information Hitler's paternal grandfather was a leading member of the Rothschild family in Vienna. However, this information shall not be presented here without further research, because renowned historians have again and again refuted such a statement, claiming that such a fact cannot be proven with legitimate methods of historiography. A questionable assertion.

<sup>18</sup> DER SPIEGEL, 1967, Nr. 31, p. 40; quoted after Joachim FEST, *Hitler*, 1973, p. 31 (original German edition).

<sup>19</sup> German Eva Braun had won the race against her erstwhile rival, Adolf Hitler's English right-wing friend Unity Mitford. It can no longer be clarified whether Hitler's friend from a family of English nobility bore him a child. This note does not comment on the allegation that Madeleine Albright is that child, nor does it comment on the allegation that Angela Merkel is another illegitimate daughter of Adolf Hitler. Through gene tests all this could be verified voluntarily (Hitler's half brother Alois Jr. has three still living descendants in New York) – practically, however, there will be no desire to know this.

According to Joachim FEST this is (to this day) the valid situation of historical scholarship:<sup>20</sup>

„A renewed research mission, undertaken in August 1942 by the Gestapo by order of Heinrich Himmler, remained without tangible result; and the version that Johann Nepomuk Hüttler was the father of Alois Schicklgruber ‚with a probability verging on certainty‘ is not much better secured than all other theories of grandparenthood, even if it manifests a certain combinatory ambition. In the end, any of these theses run aground in the darkness of confused conditions that were characterised by abject poverty, gloom and rural bigotry: Adolf Hitler did not know who his grandfather was.“

Intelligence sources know that the father of Adolf Hitler’s father was a leading member of the Rothschild family. The same sources maintain that Adolf Hitler was well aware of this and was driven to keep this secret at all cost. The same sources maintain that this was part of a long-term strategy. Over and above that, however, there are documented grounds to assume:

- that numerous history books intentionally cover up this connection, and
- that a chain of evidence can be formed, to be judged by the reader, for the fact that Hitler’s paternal grandfather was a leading member of the Rothschild family.

First, indirect evidence. Here follow two examples that may elucidate the doubt:

1. In New York, three male relatives of Adolf Hitler from his direct paternal line are living. If all participants would agree one could find out easily through gene tests if and how there is a blood relation with the Rothschilds. But apparently, that is not desired. Thus, most likely one will have to pursue this story without a clarifying gene test.

2. In 1941, the Hitler regime paid a favor, unbelievable but true, to a leading Jewish banking family, namely to the Warburg family. The Warburgs were considered to be business agents for the Rothschild banking interests. For this, one must know the following:

In the U.S.A. in 1913 a large private bank of certain wealthy families (including Rothschild and Rockefeller) was established. <sup>21</sup> To this day it functions as the public

---

<sup>20</sup> Joachim C. FEST, *Hitler*, Munich 1973, p. 32.

<sup>21</sup> Established by a U.S. federal statute (Federal Reserve Act, 23 December 1913). The Fed on the national level is a mere decision premium. The foundation of the system are twelve regional banks of the Fed system (the most important the Federal Reserve Bank of New York). An ownership of the premium on the national level is not apparent. It does not pay any dividends, either. The basis of the system are the twelve regional central banks. The twelve are no federal agencies but are independent and are owned exclusively by private owners. They are comparable to an agency merely to the extent that they are tax exempt. The government has no say in decisions of the controlling boards, e.g. for interest rates. The shareholders are paid dividends from the profits. The Fed receives no funds from any Congressional budget (an outright ridiculous notion since the Fed is government’s money machine). (Precedent of long standing of the U.S. courts, see for example *Lewis v. U.S.A.*, U.S. Ct App, 9th Cir, 680 F.2d 1239 [1982]; *Scott v. Federal Reserve Bank of Kansas City*, U.S. Ct App, 8th Cir, 406 F.3d 532 [2005]).

Together with the banking system, this privately held system issues over 98% of all the money of the U.S.A. (essentially all except coins which are issued by the state). The Fed issues about 2% of the entire money itself, while the remaining bulk of all money is created by the banks by „fiat“ through giving out credits. This lucrative private money system is as of this writing allegedly crashing dramatically which is graphically compared with a hurricane (e.g. Ben Bernanke, Gouverneur of the Fed, in current press reports).

Simplified example: If a bank deposits \$ 10 in the Fed then it can lend out \$ 90 for interest to its customers. At a market interest rate of 10% it receives on its deposited \$ 10 an interest of \$ 9. The respective liquidity is gained, for example, through a tender of the Fed at a lower interest rate. The \$ 9 of in-flowing interest (example) are shared by the Fed and its member bank (or other financiers, account holders of the bank, etc.). In an overall

reserve bank and currency issuer of the U.S.A. (the Federal Reserve Bank). During WWI, the Jewish banker Paul Warburg, who was born in Germany, was the Governor of the private U.S. reserve bank. His brother Max Warburg was, during WWI, the chief of German intelligence and financier of Vladimir Iljich Lenin.<sup>22</sup>

Together with the families Rockefeller, Harriman, Walker/Bush, Ford and others, also with Fritz Thyssen, Friedrich Flick and the I.G. Farben cartell, Max Warburg brought gigantic American investments into German industry and built up the German war financing for Hitler's war. Further helpers were Hjalmar Schacht and Max Warburg's close friend Montagu Norman, the Gouvernor of the Bank of England. The roof for this was the Dawes Plan, later modified as Young Plan, plus the return of the U.S.A. to Europe after the end of WWII.

In March 1941, 14 employees and family members of Warburg & Co., the Dutch branch of the international family bank M.M. Warburg & Co., was expedited in an unusual way out of the country. One would actually assume that the Nazis, who were holding Holland occupied, would have furiously sent the Jewish bankers straight to a concentration camp. But no. The fourteen were put on a regular train and were given a special SS escort whose duty it was to guard and to protect them. Based on other agreement, other Warburgs were also riding on this train. The train rode through the occupied part of France, through the non-occupied part of France, Spain and Portugal. According to one report, the Warburg group kept their compartment doors shut so that the SS guards could not come in. Directly before the French border an SS man asked a person in the Warburg compartment: „We are supposed to accompany you until San Sebastian but I have a girl friend in Hendaye. Would you permit me to leave you in Hendaye?“ The Warburg who was asked answered dryly: „I think we will make it on our own.“ In Lisbon, the group boarded a ship to Cuba and then entered the U.S.A. using

---

view, the entire system is nothing else than covert usury (namely in the example an interest of 90% p.a. which is burdened on the general public and is withheld from the state, which is why the people need to pay taxes; and because of the built-in usury the taxes increase incrementally). That is, by and large, the financial principle behind the war economy. This is also termed reserve multiplication and „fractional reserve banking“. From the viewpoint of strategy theory this defines the game that is at issue here and that gives windfalls to the owners in particular in times of war – following the maxim of socializing the costs (government bankruptcy) and privatizing the profits (Midas effect). In this specific sense, the monetary system itself is the chillingly murderous force behind wars.

The financial sovereignty of the U.S.A. as a state always has been restricted. The American Revolution bankrupted the state very early on, which is a complicated subject of financial history. The large debts to England had to be acknowledged. George II of England financed both sides of the war. The effects last to this day. The U.S. federal income tax that was enacted without amending the Constitution (never ratified) is used to make payments to the English crown and the Vatican. This is carefully hidden in a confused paper trail, statutes with misleading labels, fragmentation of the legal subject matters across numerous papers, etc. The Queen of England still changes social policy, the meanings of legal words and Social Security policy within the United States as late as 1997. On 22 July 1997, Queen Elizabeth II changed the U.S. Social Security as follows: S.I. 1997 NO.1778 – The Social Security (United States of America) Order 1997 Made 22nd July 1997 coming into force 1st September 1997. At the Court of Buckingham Palace the 22nd day of July 1997. Now therefore Her Majesty in pursuance of section 179 (1) (a) and (2) of the Social Security Administration Act of 1992 and all other powers enabling Her in that behalf, is pleased, by and with advise of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered as follows: „This Order may be cited as the Social Security (United States of America) Order 1997 and shall come into force on 1st September 1997.“ There was only brief mention in three newspapers that six trillion \$\$ in social security funds disappeared from a Citibank account which probably is linked with the fact that the Queen enacts certain social security regulations of the United States in a hidden context of taxation. The U.S.A. are not a sovereign state but a partially sovereign construct. Remarkably many American presidents have been related to English royal families, most recently Bush and Obama; the real father of Bill Clinton is not known (according to information from the middle level of the Rockefeller family: Winthrop Rockefeller).

<sup>22</sup> Eustace MULLINS, *Secrets of the Federal Reserve*, 1952, chapter eight (WWI).

visas that were acquired with the help of American Warburgs. Some of them found jobs as employees of E. M. Warburg & Co. on Wall Street.<sup>23</sup>

Considering the structure of the Nazi empire one may rest assured that all this had Hitler's consent. This contradicts egregiously the projected image of the blindly furious Jew persecutor. Unbelievable but nevertheless credible reported is the fact that the SS man asked for the Warburg family's permission to leave the train ahead of time. The conventional Hitler biography has no explanation for this.

## 5.2 Hitler's Manic Cover-Up

Adolf Hitler was persecuted by the mania that his paternal grandfather was Jewish. Much in his behavior was the result of this fixed idea.<sup>24</sup>

The destruction of tracks was consequently a mania of Hitler. To the extent that we can judge it from the remaining historical documents Hitler wanted to cover up that he came from a small-town and incestuous family background. He did not want to hide that he was born as an Austrian, something that was known anyway. Nor did he want to hide with any particular vengeance that his father was an illegitimate child. At least, these are facts that are well-documentable to this very day. Hitler could have covered this up if this had been a target of his. But not even this was his target according to these considerations.

The lack of a proof of Aryan descent permits us to conclude plausibly that Hitler's mania might have had a racial aspect. After considering matters this is what your common sense tells you.

One should look exactly at what Adolf Hitler did in order to cover up the traces of his ancestry. The center of his focus apparently was his paternal line.

The ancestors of Alois Hitler (Adolf Hitler's father) allegedly came from the area around Döllersheim in the Austrian „Waldviertel“ (literally: forest quarter). A local historian graphically illustrates the events:<sup>25</sup>

„Only weeks after the occupation of Austria by National Socialist Germany the German army began in summer of 1938 in the Waldviertel to build a shooting range. Based on a carefully designed order of the Nazi military authorities and a surprize implementation, this shooting range was earmarked to become the largest such installation in all of the German Reich, having a size of roughly 19,081 hectares. It was no impediment that Hitler's grandmother lived here and that his father was born in Strones near Döllersheim. On 8 August 1938, 13 months prior to the start of WWII, the first marksman's contest of the German army took place in the villages round about Groß-Poppen and Edelbach.

„By 1942, no less than 42 communities, several strewn-out settlements, individual farms and mills had to be vacated; four parishes were cancelled, five more were heavily hit. Roughly 7,000 inhabitants were relocated by the ‚Deutsche Ansiedlungsgesellschaft‘, some of them not even given the time to bring in their harvest.“

---

<sup>23</sup> Ron CHERNOW, *The Warburgs, the twentieth century odyssey of a remarkable Jewish family*, New York 1993, p. 508 f.

<sup>24</sup> Fritz REDLICH, *Hitler, Diagnosis of a Destructive Prophet*, Oxford etc. 1998 (first 1993), p. 13, 219. Redlich in particular uses statements of Hitler to Hans Frank.

<sup>25</sup> Johannes MÜLLNER, *Die entweihete Heimat* (Scarred Homeland), 1983 (quoted after the online edition).

And further, with the details of the baptismal register that provide the foundation for today's doubts:

„In the first half of the 19th century a probably abjectly poor woman lived in this area by the name of Maria Anna Schickelgruber. She was born in 1796 in Strones and died - still quite young - on 7 January 1847 in Klein-Motten at the age of 50. She was buried in the parish town Döllersheim. She was the grandmother of Adolf Hitler. On 7 June 1837 she gave birth at Strones Nr. 13 to an illegitimate son named Alois who was baptized on the same day in Döllersheim. Five years later she married the miller's apprentice Johann Georg Hiedler, who was born in 1792 and who lived until 1857. However, during his lifetime he did not legitimize the pre-marital son of his wife. The son spent his childhood and youth not in his mother's household but on the farm of Johann Nepomuk Hiedler, a brother of his stepfather, in Spital near Weitra.

„It took 19 years after the death of Johann Georg Hiedler: On 6 June 1876 this foster father Johann Nepomuk Hiedler and three witnesses, farmers from Spital, appeared at the notary public Joseph Penker in Weitra and stated that Aloys Schicklgruber - by then 39 years old - was the son of his deceased brother Johann Georg Hiedler. The notary notarized this statement. The next day the four men came to the parish priest Joseph Zahnschirm in Döllersheim, who struck the name Schickelgruber in the baptismal register and replaced it by ‚Hitler‘ – the same spelling that is also found in the deed of the notary in Weitra.

„Further he entered the name Georg Hitler in the previously empty box ‚father‘. The three witnesses each signed with three crosses – they could not write. Immediately after this, Aloys Schickelgruber had his name changed to Hitler.“

And further, about the messianic aspect of Hitler's self-perception:

„Recent research shows that such motives may not have been meaningless for the fact that the military shooting range was created here, of all places, in the home area of Hitler's ancestors: ‚Meeting Minutes, 14 August 1943 - Proposition 6 - ... adopted to be submitted to the Fuehrer: ‚Immediate and unconditional abolishment of all religious creeds after the final victory ... at the same time, Adolf Hitler to be proclaimed as the new Messiah. ... The Fuehrer thereby is to be presented as a middle thing between savior and liberator – but in any event as a god-send to be paid divine honors. The existing churches, chapels, temples and cultic monuments of the various religious denominations shall be rededicated as ‚Adolf Hitler Shrines‘. ... The figure of the knight of the Holy Grail, Lohengrin, may serve as a model for the god-send ... The Fuehrer's background shall be veiled by appropriate propaganda even more than so far. Also, his future demise shall take place without leaving behind any tracks and in complete and utter darkness.‘ Hitler wrote under this proposition: ‚The first sensible draft! To Dr. Goebbels to work on.‘“

However, Hitler failed to secure and destroy the ancestral documents of the parish at Döllersheim. These ancestral documents still exist today and have been analyzed by

historians. Hitler's ancestry can thus be reconstructed. The only uncertain issue is who Adolf Hitler's paternal grandparent actually was.

The cover-up began with the baptismal entry of Aloys Schicklgruber because his out-of-wedlock mother Anna Maria Schicklgruber refused to tell the priest the father's name; thus the column in the baptismal register for the name of the father initially remained blank.<sup>26</sup>

Adolf Hitler failed to have the documents destroyed that leave us the following picture of his ancestry. It is clear that Döllersheim etc. was *not* vacated in order to destroy Hitler's ancestral documents, because these remain in existence to this very day.<sup>27</sup>

### 5.3 *The Analysis by Walter C. Langer*

An American analyst, Walter C. LANGER,<sup>28</sup> summarized the essential points of doubt in the surviving documentation about Hitler's ancestry. Walter Langer worked for the OSS, the predecessor organization of the CIA. Shortly before the war broke out he was commissioned to compile a study about Hitler. The following is an excerpt from Langer's book:

„There is a great deal of confusion in studying Hitler's family tree. Much of this is due to the fact that the name has been spelt in various ways: Hitler, Hidler, Hiedler, and Huettler. It seems reasonable to suppose, however, that it is fundamentally the same name spelled in various ways by different members of what was basically an illiterate peasant family. Adolf Hitler himself signed his name Hittler on the first Party membership blanks, and his sister usually spells her name as Hiedler. Another element of confusion is introduced by the fact that Adolf's mother's mother was also named Hitler, which later became the family name of his father. (...)

„Adolf's father, Alois Hitler, was the illegitimate son of Maria Anna Schicklgruber. It is generally supposed that the father of Alois Hitler was a Johann Georg Hiedler, a miller's assistant. Alois, however, was not legitimized, and he bore his mother's name until he was forty years of age when he changed it to Hitler. Just why this was done is not clear, but it is generally said among the villagers that it was necessary in order to obtain a legacy. Where the legacy came from is unknown. One could suppose that Johann Georg Hiedler relented on his deathbed and left an inheritance to his illegitimate son together with his name. It seems strange, however, that he did not legitimize the son when he married Anna Schicklgruber thirty-five years earlier. Why the son chose to take the name Hitler instead of Hiedler, if this is the case, is also a mystery that has remained unsolved. Unfortunately, the date of the death of Hiedler has not been established, and consequently

---

<sup>26</sup> Wolfgang ZDRAL, *Die Hitlers, Die unbekannte Familie des Führers* (The Unknown Family of the Fuehrer), Bergisch-Gladbach 2008, p. 13.

<sup>27</sup> The old baptismal register books of the parish Döllersheim were brought to the eiscopal archive in St. Pölten. This collection includes the famous baptismal register (VII/7/10/1837) wherein the birth and the baptism of Aloys Schicklgruber is recorded, the fatherhood initially remained open, and wherein the change of name to Aloys Hitler is documented, see Müllner, online edition, [http://www.doellersheim.at/doellersheim/Das\\_Buch/Die\\_Pfarre/die\\_pfarre.htm](http://www.doellersheim.at/doellersheim/Das_Buch/Die_Pfarre/die_pfarre.htm)

<sup>28</sup> The report is an excerpt from: Walter C. LANGER, *The Mind of Adolf Hitler, The Secret Wartime Report*, New York 1972, p. 111-113.

we are unable to relate these two events in time. A peculiar series of events, prior to Hitler's birth, furnishes plenty of food for speculation(:

(...)

- „1. That it is unlikely that the miller's assistant in a small village in this district would have very much to leave in the form of a legacy.
2. That it is strange that Johann Hiedler should not claim the boy until thirty-five years after he had married the mother and the mother had died.
3. That if the legacy were left by Hiedler on the condition that Alois take his name, it would not have been possible for him to change it to Hitler.
4. That the intelligence and behavior of Alois, as well as that of his two sons, is completely out of keeping with that usually found in Austrian peasant families. (...)
5. That Alois Schicklgruber left his home village at an early age to seek his fortune in Vienna where his mother had worked.
6. That it would be peculiar for Alois Hitler, while working as a customs official in Braunau, to choose a Jew named Prinz, of Vienna, to act as Adolf's godfather unless he felt some kinship with the Jews himself.”

Details of how the American intelligence agent researched that Alois Hitler arranged for his son Adolf to have a Jewish godfather named Prinz from Vienna are not disclosed.<sup>29</sup> In any event, this rarely told research result of American war intelligence is in the records. It apparently did not have the purpose to be used during the war as propaganda.

This information is mentioned on the internet repeatedly together with the allegation that the doctors of the Hitler family were Jewish, and/or that a Jewish doctor helped during the birth of Adolf Hitler. The research network, asked about this, answered: More than likely. Many doctors were Jewish. Doctors often work for the secret service. They are also often Freemasons or belong to another secret society.

#### *5.4 William Patrick Hitler's Blackmail Attempt*

Adolf Hitler's half-brother Alois Hitler Jr. in England had a son, William Patrick Hitler. This William Patrick Hitler tried to approach his mighty uncle Adolf Hitler, which worked only after William Patrick could provide foolproof documentation that he was a family member. His uncle Adolf gave him 500 marks and got him a job with the car producer Opel. William Patrick also tried to exert pressure on his uncle by letting him know that certain unpleasant details from the family history could leak out to the public.

In fact, in 1939 Patrick Hitler did write an article, albeit a very mild one, in the Paris newspaper Paris-Soir. In the article an employer of Anna Maria Schicklgruber in Graz named Leopold Frankenreiter is mentioned.<sup>30</sup> Adolf Hitler's lawyer Hans Frank confusingly mentioned a certain Frankenberger in Graz, last mention during the

---

<sup>29</sup> The research network says that the information concerning Prinz is correct but is a false track; and one should not waste time in pursuing that.

<sup>30</sup> See research of the former state archivist Franz JETZINGER, *Hitlers Jugend, Phantasien, Lügen und die Wahrheit*, (Hitler's Youth, Fantasies, Lies and the Truth), Vienna 1956. Newer details of this per 2007 are reported by SPIEGEL online, <https://www.spiegel.de/spiegel/vor50/0,1518,487012,00.html>

Nuremberg Trials. Research has shown, however, that this Frankenberger is non-existent. The news magazine Spiegel writes about this:

„A Frankenberger does not occur in the inhabitant lists of Graz of that time. However, researchers discovered that Leopold Frankenreiter who was mentioned by Hitler's nephew William Patrick as the employer of Hitler's grandmother. Employer Frankenreiter, son of a Catholic shoemaker from Bavaria, was born 1795 in Bavaria und moved to Graz where his occupation was as a butcher and cooker of innards. „

This was certainly no Jewish connection. There is no evidence that Hitler's grandmother was employed by Leopold Frankenberger in 1836. It allegedly was part of the family history of the Schicklgrubers/Hitlers that a Frankenreiter/-berger paid child support for 14 for Aloys Schicklgruber (Hitler's father). According to Hans Frank, Adolf Hitler did not deny this. But this could have been a mere conduit for forwarding the money from a third party who wished to remain anonymous. Coming both from Patrick Hitler and from Hans Frank, there is to my mind something to the story; it does not sound like a 100% invention. Why should Patrick Hitler have believed that he could put pressure on his uncle Adolf with pure fantasy stories? Most likely Uncle Adolf knew exactly what was really meant. It probably did not begin with an „F“.

Werner MASER found out that Anna Maria Schicklgruber from Strones was registered neither in the „Dienstbotenbuch“ (servant's book) nor in the „Buergerbuch“ (citizen's book) of Graz.<sup>31</sup>

### 5.5 *The Report of Hansjürgen Koehler*<sup>32</sup>

Biased historians seem to make it a sport to discredit the following report. But there is no viable reason to do so, apart from the fact that the report makes it more than probable that Adolf Hitler's paternal grandfather was a leading member of the Rothschild family.

One of the elements of the following narrative by a Nazi defector to England is a car accident. „Tragically“, the head of the Austrian government (the Alpine country bordering on the south of Germany) suffered a „car accident“ during a critical moment in the following narrative. Austria is a country with right-hand driving. The date of the car accident was Monday, 13 July 1935. While it was reported differently (namely, as an „accident“), the truth is that it was a set-up and an assassination attempt. Any historian can verify that using available sources. That supports the credibility of the following narrative of the Nazi defector.

Time magazine reported the car „accident“ and the death of Mrs. Schuschnigg, the Austrian Chancellor's wife. But no cause for the accident was ever published.<sup>33</sup> The fact that no cause for the accident was ever published means in plain English that the so-called car accident was in reality a Nazi assassination attempt. The Time magazine article hints at this: „... Vienna buzzed with rumors that Nazi agents had tampered with the steering gear of the Schuschnigg automobile.“ Exactly that actually seems to have been the case.

---

<sup>31</sup> Werner MASER, *Adolf Hitler*, München 1997, S. 28. In depth about Adolf Hitler's family now: Wolfgang ZDRAL, *Die Hitlers, Die unbekannte Familie des Führers*, Bergisch-Gladbach 2008.

<sup>32</sup> Intelligence sources consider this discussion as superfluous. The Koehler file is said to be voluminous. Details such as these would divert attention from the big picture.

<sup>33</sup> <http://www.time.com/time/magazine/article/0,9171,754969,00.html>

Photos of the accident site show clearly that there is a flat straight road with high visibility, a large pear tree by the roadside and the severely mangled wreck of a luxurious vintage limousine that had darted across the left lane onto the meadow and crashed headlong into the pear tree. The Nazi defector who authored the narrative below smirkingly denies that the Gestapo had any role in this but we know how to read such a specific denial.

The alleged accident happened around the noon hour on a straight flat road with high visibility on a dry sunny day at the height of summer. The Gräf & Stift limousine, at that time the Austrian equivalent to a Rolls Royce, was driven by chauffeur Tichy, presumably one of the best-trained chauffeurs in the country. A police officer was also in the limousine. The limousine was trailed by a second car with two more security details. Inexplicably, the Chancellor's limousine swerved off the straight dry road for no apparent cause. The car crashed into the pear tree on the other side of the opposite lane at a speed of about 80 kilometers per hour, that is, with travelling speed. The chancellor broke his shoulder-bone but his wife died upon impact at the tree. It was a national tragedy.<sup>34</sup>

The severely mangled condition of the limousine seen on the photos suggests that the brakes totally failed. The occurrence of the swerve is indicative that the steering system failed, most likely for being tampered with as popular rumor had it.

A roadside monument of mourning was erected in 1936 at the crash site in memory of the Chancellor's dead wife, Herma von Schuschnigg. When the Nazis occupied Austria in 1938, however, they hurriedly removed that memorial.<sup>35</sup> Why?

Intelligence sources are unanimously certain that Hitler (as well as Churchill, Stalin, Mao, that is the top *visible* acting persons) were descendants of the Jewish Rothschild family (which was moreover interbred with the British royal family<sup>36</sup>). It is unthinkable from the very outset that such acting persons would be selected from outside the family. These sources concur with informed historians such as Werner SOMBART and Niall FERGUSON<sup>37</sup> that Europe, at least up to the First World War, had only one dominating power, namely the Rothschild family. For the time after that the historians grow more reserved since the family archive of the Rothschilds in London is currently only open to historians for the period up to 1914. It is not apparent why this influence would have waned in the time leading up to Hitler, as the example of the Warburgs shows who had close ties to the Rothschilds. The Warburgs, Rockefellers, Rothschilds and Schiffs are to this day according to insider information controlling private owners of the private U.S. reserve bank, a good measure for the continuing true conditions of power. The intelligence sources are unanimously certain that Hitler was a descendant of the Rothschild family.

Thus would support the report of Hansjürgen KOEHLER, a high Gestapo officer and defector to the British in 1940. Koehler published an explosive book in English. In one of the chapters he relates a detailed account concerning this question.<sup>38</sup> According to

---

<sup>34</sup> See Manfred CARRINGTON, Andras REITER, *Der Süden von Linz* (The South of Linz), 2008, p. 516 f. with photos, quoting a news report by the Linz newspaper Tagblatt of 13 July 1935.

<sup>35</sup> Lucian O. MEYSELS, *Der Austrofaschismus, Das Ende der ersten Republik und ihr letzter Kanzler* (Austrofascism, The End of the First Republic and Its Last Chancellor), 1992, p. 134. The roadside memorial has since then been restored.

<sup>36</sup> And thus distantly related also with many American presidents, currently for example with the Bush family.

<sup>37</sup> Niall FERGUSON, *The House of Rothschilds, vol. 2, The World's Banker, 1849-1999*, London 2000.

<sup>38</sup> Hansjürgen KOEHLER, *Inside the Gestapo, Hitler's Shadow Over the World*, 2008; first London 1940. The chapter at issue is entitled: „The Fatal File“.

him, he is an eye witness for certain documents that the Austrian Chancellors Dollfuß and Schuschnigg compiled relating to Hitler's ancestry. This includes an official registration document of the city of Vienna that showed that, at the likely time of conception, Anna Maria Schicklgruber (mother of Alois Hitler) was employed in the house of the Rothschild family in Vienna. The conventional Hitler biography denies the truth of this story or else does not mention this source at all.

According to inner lie criteria, Koehler's account does not raise any recognizable flags; it looks clean. In particular, it is detailed, consistently detailed and, in itself, without contradictions. Additionally, numerous participants of the action are mentioned by name so that Koehler in no way wants to push himself in the limelight as a suspect „single witness“, nor does he want to evade a historical verification of appurtenant events. Thereby, Koehler's account acquires some credibility. If one draws upon intelligence sources the result is that this aspect, too, leads to freedom from contradiction and logical fittingness. The fit is conclusive and is of high, even complete precision. Thus, if one uses the Koehler information together with the intelligence information then one gets mutual confirmation. This leads to a newly accentuated perspective for the writing of history that Adolf Hitler was to one quarter a Jew and a Rothschild.

Koehler reports: Reinhard Heydrich told him officially that the Austrian Chancellor Schuschnigg was trying to blackmail Adolf Hitler. Schuschnigg had a file (or with another word, a *Dossier*) about Hitler's ancestry. Schuschnigg sent Hitler a copy of the Dossier. Heydrich instructed Koehler to lift, steal and purloin the original of the Schuschnigg-Dossier at any cost. The Dossier had already cost three lives. After a spy work of months, Koehler was finally successful in his mission.

First, Heydrich gave Koehler a copy of the Dossier and ordered Koehler to read the Dossier. Koehler did this. Koehler points out that he never saw the originals of the documents.

Heydrich had ordered the documents in the dossier in three sections. The first section were documents that the German General Schleicher had collected against Hitler. According to this part of the Dossier, Hitler had spent not a single day of WWI in the trenches. Instead, he was a messenger, a runner. General Schleicher further queried why Hitler (who was highly decorated militarily, namely with the Iron Cross First Class) after as long as four years of service was still only a Private First Class. The army had a chronic deficit of sergeants. Hitler should have long been promoted; anything else was completely inexplicable for the General. As a Sergeant or Corporal Hitler then would have needed to serve in the trenches. The high decoration was only given for very special merits, in particular if the recipient was a mere Private. Right after WWI a history of the Regiment List was published, describing all special merits of the privates, NCOs and officers. But no mention was made of Adolf Hitler, which greatly surprized the General. Further research revealed that Hitler received the Iron Cross not during but after the war.

After Hitler came to power, Schleicher then sent the Dossier that he had begun to Engelbert Dollfuß, the Chancellor (head of government) of Austria. Hitler knew that Schleicher compiled a Dossier against him. When Hitler's goons had murdered General Kurt von Schleicher (30 June 1934) they found, to Hitler's mortification, that the Dossier was no longer in his possession but was in safe-keeping with Dollfuß in Austria.

Now Koehler read the second section of the Dossier. Dollfuß had continued the collector's activity of Schleicher. After all, Hitler's entire family was from Austria; and Adolf Hitler himself was born in Austria. In good bureaucratic fashion, Dollfuß collected

the relevant birth certificates, the mandatory communal registrations of residency, protocols etc. (*Given his mania, Hitler must have absolutely loved this ... Have you ever stepped in a hornet's nest?*) All this gave the following picture:

Hitler was, and remained life-long, the son of a financial agent: of the imperial customs official titled a „Zollamtsoberoffizial“ Alois Schuecklgruber (or Schicklgruber), later renamed under suspicious circumstances into Alois Hitler.<sup>39</sup> Dollfuß' first question was how Alois Schicklgruber became Alois Hitler. It was remarked that the name Hitler was entirely uncommon among the farmer of upper Austria. Also in Galicia, the name was by no means common, but some Jews lived there whose name was Hitler. In the written application for the name change Alois Schicklgruber pointed out that his mother-in-law's name was Hitler (while the amended baptismal register showed „Hiedler“ as his alleged father's name). He therefore wanted to assume this name (Hitler) so that he would no longer have to bear the strange-sounding name Schicklgruber. (This was an argument of name sound.) After the change of name, Alois Hitler married his niece Klara Pöltzl. They gave birth to three children of the couple, namely Gustav, Adolf and Paula. Gustav died in infancy. Adolf had a half-brother and a half-sister from the previous second marriage of his father, Alois Hitler Jr. and Angela.

That the main piece in the Dollfuß collection was a mandatory communal registration document of residence from Vienna. Nearly a hundred years earlier a Matild Schuecklgruber, who is called Hitler's grandmother, had come to Vienna in order to find work. Something happened there: Matild Schuecklgruber became pregnant and went home to her village in order to face her shame.

The official registration document was in the collection of the Dossier that was compiled by Chancellor Engelbert Dollfuß. Koehler points out that he had no possibility to verify its authenticity. He also points out, however, that the document had tremendous ramifications. The document, a registration card, stated that Matild Schuecklgruber was a servant in the house of the Rothschilds. At this point in the Dossier Dollfuß entered a handwritten remark.

Then Koehler read the third section of the Dossier which was added by the new Austrian Chancellor Kurt Schuschnigg (the successor of Dollfuß after he was shot at during an orchestrated putsch attempt on 25 July 1934 and then died from loss of blood). Schuschnigg had additionally researched whence Adolf Hitler's grandmother Johanna Hitler had come. Further, Schuschnigg had researched the suicide of Hitler's niece Greta Raupal.

Upon reading this, Koehler thought about the fact that only four knew the contents of this Dossier: Schuschnigg, Mussolini, Heydrich and he. Koehler deliberated

---

<sup>39</sup> The sound of names is critically important for the Hitler story. „Heil Schicklgruber“ would have passed unnoticed, regardless of voice volume. „Heil Hiedler“ (with long first vowel „ee“ and soft „d“ [„Heil Héed-ler“], the vowel hiccoughing into a screech at the back of the palate), on the other hand, would have kept Germany safely out of WWII because the major part of the population would have died laughing before any hostilities ever commenced. Chaos theory refers to this as the „butterfly effect“ whereby the trifling wing beat of a butterfly can be the cause of a storm on the other side of the planet. Stripped to its barest essence, the Hitler story *is* the story of a short vowel („i“) and a hard plosive („t“) [„Hítt-ler“]! The names of God bear great power; and the names of rulers are chosen carefully. The name looks like an engineered match to NOSTRADAMUS II 24 („Hister“), a possibility well within occult Nazi thinking. The double meaning of this Latin name of the Danube (Austria) in mumbled context of „the German child“ and a „cross ... crook“ (VI 49) makes this very palpable (or Nostradamus foresaw the future by remote viewing, or both). Hitler and Goebbels tried to capitalize on this famous prophecy (Ellic HOWE, *Urania's Children*, 1967).

whether his knowledge might be dangerous for him (and this looks like the motive why Koehler became a defector in the first place, supporting the credibility of his report).

Twenty-four hours later, using the alias of a stamp dealer from Berlin named Karl Krause, Koehler lodged in the Viennese hotel Metropol. He met von Papen in the German embassy. There follows a lengthy description of the hunt for the Dossier. Chancellor Schuschnigg's wife Herma unfortunately proved to be a big obstacle until she tragically lost her life in a car accident. (Such an accident is of record for 13 July 1935 near Pichling by Linz.) After the tragic incident, espionage labors of months succeeded in placing a female spy, Countess Vera Fugger von Babenhausen (Vera Fugger-Czernin) inside the closest circle of Schuschnigg.<sup>40</sup>

Events climaxed dramatically shortly before the Berchtesgaden treaty between Hitler and Schuschnigg of 12 February 1938: Vera Fugger-Czernin was at this time already too closely attached to Schuschnigg because they wanted to marry one another. The Germans had not yet been able to steal the Dossier from the very careful Chancellor. Himmler and Heydrich both were in Berchtesgaden and received the most precise reports from Vienna. They instructed Koehler that he himself should steal the Dossier.

On the morning of the decisive day a German agent came to him, a specialist for the breaking-open of safes. Shortly thereafter, Countess Fugger joined them. Koehler told her that it was time for the transfer of the documents. But she was surprized and replied by asking him if he did not know that von Papen had decided otherwise. She told him

---

<sup>40</sup> Vera von Schuschnigg (her name after becoming Kurt von Schuschnigg's second wife; 1904-1959), is one of the most under-researched key figures in all of Nazi history. Certain letters of the spouses have been published for the period 1938-1945. When Nazi Germany made captives of their leading internal enemies, typically the wives were also interred. Not so for Vera Schuschnigg – she was not registered as a captive but had joined her husband in captivity „voluntarily”, a strange singular tell-tale incidence, see Hans-Günter RICHARDI, *SS-Geiseln in der Alpenfestung, Die Verschleppung prominenter KZ-Häftlinge nach Südtirol* (SS Hostages in the Alpine Fortress, The Deportation of Prominent Concentration Camp Prisoners to South Tyrol), 2nd edition 2006. She wrote to Göring asking for permission to join her husband in his captivity: Richard SCHÜLLER, Jürgen NAUTZ, *Unterhändler des Vertrauens, Aus den nachgelassenen Schriften von Sektionschef Dr. Richard Schüller* (Trusted Negotiators, From the posthumous writings of section chief Dr. Richard Schüller), 1990, p. 177. Her request was granted in 1941, after more such appeals. Today, seven decades later, and many thousands of books and articles into, the events, this noble elegant lady with her tragic love story remains an untouchable for our diligent historians. Why?

It is verifiable that the relation started after the death of Herma Schuschnigg: Edmund Glaise von HORSTENAU, Peter BROUCEK, *Ein General im Zwielicht, Die Erinnerungen Edmund Glaises von Horstenuau* (A General in the Twilight, The Memoirs of Edmund Glaise von Horstenuau), 1980, p. 250, written by a cousin of Vera. It is verifiable that the Gestapo had a hand in trying to prevent their marriage, and that the elegant lady had the clout to override that formidable veto: Lucian O. MEYSELS, *Der Austrofaschismus: Das Ende der ersten Republik und ihr letzter Kanzler*, 1992, p. 263. What was the lady's power to counter the Gestapo and to have it her way? When the marriage took place a bit later (1 June 1938) it was a marriage by proxy (Schuschnigg's brother attending the ceremony) because Schuschnigg himself was reported in custody in Germany. All this militates in support of Koehler's narrative essentially being truthful: On the face of it, she got Hitler the Dossier and got herself a new husband, Schuschnigg. This is exactly what Koehler is telling; and the same story is in the footprints of time. A clerical intercession took place but merely for reasons of canon law. A humanly interesting report in 1940 says: „English consular officials who have but lately returned from central Europe report that Dr. Schuschnigg is now a changed and broken old man, as white as a ghost.”: Oswald DUTCH, *The Errant Diplomat, The Life of Franz Von Papen*, 1940, p. 260. This indicates a British interest in Schuschnigg in 1940 long after he lost power. Vera was operated on in 1942 in Berlin: Kurt SCHUSCHNIGG, *Ein Requiem in Rot-weiß-rot, Aufzeichnungen des Häftlings Dr. Auster* (A Requiem in Red-White-Red, Notes of the Prisoner Dr. Auster), 1946, p. 413. Schuschnigg, a son of the Catholic Church and Jesuit pupil, survived Hitler (obviously no longer having possession of the Dossier) and had a career after the war. There was a Nazi directive that certain prisoners including Schuschnigg were to be well treated: Sigismund Payne BEST, *The Venlo Incident*, 1950, p. 207. Schuschnigg was never prosecuted and after the war became a law professor in the U.S.A. Standard procedure for people without a very high security clearance who would have had any part of such knowledge as the Schuschniggs would have been disappeared quickly in the same manner as Dollfuß and Mrs. Schuschnigg I, which did not happen. All this provides independent confirmation for the fact that the Koehler narrative is essentially correct.

that von Papen's secretary Baron von Kettler had paid her a visit and had taken the Dossier along with him. She showed Koehler the empty safe.

Koehler hastened to the German embassy and made report to Heydrich. Heydrich almost screamed but had the presence of mind to instruct Koehler to find out by which route Kettler was travelling. Kettler was in a car on his way to Berchtesgaden; Koehler had been able to find out the number on the licence plate.

Kettler's car crossed the border between Austria and Germany at night during the Berchtesgaden conference. Hitler was informed immediately. Only then did things turn against Austria's independence (the „Anschluss“ - annexation - of Austria by Nazi Germany was imminent). Hitler now threatened Schuschnigg in Berchtesgaden that if necessary he would march into Austria. Schuschnigg in his defence threatened to publish his Dossier as a White Book. Hitler's repartee was that the White Book might just be filled with empty pages. Schuschnigg became very uncertain. Hitler went to his cabinet, opened it and showed Schuschnigg the Dossier, which Schuschnigg had believed to be safely in his custody in Vienna.

After that, Koehler's mission was finished, and he returned to his desk at the Gestapo in Berlin.

The historians, as far as they mention this point, agree that the industrialist and Hitler financier Fritz Thyssen also knew about the events relating to the Dossier which Koehler mentions.<sup>41</sup> The big American news magazine Time Magazine reported about the aforementioned events back then:<sup>42</sup>

„Of course, no matter where she was employed, any plowboy might have fathered Hitler's grandmother's son. But Thyssen says that Hitler's spies told him of the existence of the document, that it was probably a factor in Dollfuss' assassination, that Hitler later wrested it from Schuschnigg. Thyssen also heard that a copy of it was 'in the hands of the British Secret Service.'”

Both Koehler and Thyssen had positions that could give them access to such classified information. Ron ROSENBAUM undertakes a shrewd analysis of this source situation from the viewpoint of a Jewish New York journalist.<sup>43</sup> Rosenbaum does not want to believe it. He discusses the question in his second chapter, with the caption: *The film noir of the Hitler Family*. This caption anticipates a coloration of substance, a spin by Rosenbaum. Many Jewish authors seem to have a racist prejudice in this point. The Jewish ethnic and religious community is based on racial distinction from other ethnic groups. This frequently spills over into more or less subtle racist prejudice against such other groups, which is for example expressed in the downgrading term of „goyim“ (Plural of goy: non-Jew). A leading American dictionary correctly categorizes the expression „goy“ as pejorative.<sup>44</sup> Rosenbaum's argument is tainted and disqualified by this.

---

<sup>41</sup> See for example Ron ROSENBAUM, *Explaining Hitler, The Search for the Origins of his Evil*, New York 1998, p. 17.

<sup>42</sup> TIME MAGAZINE, Artikel *The Man Who Was Wrong*, s. 2, 13 October 1941, online: <http://www.time.com/time/magazine/article/0,9171,766269-2,00.html>

<sup>43</sup> ROSENBAUM, p. 17 ff.

<sup>44</sup> *The American Heritage Dictionary*, 2nd edition Boston 1985 and following editions. The entry for „goy“ is marked as „offensive“. In Jewish usage that holds valid for all those who are not Jewish. One should note in particular the extreme Talmudic racism that is influential in Jewish orthodoxy, similar to other fundamentalisms in their respective circles. To illustrate this, let it be mentioned that a Jew can steal with impunity from a goyim (Sanhedrin 57a), that the goyim have no rights (Baba Kamma 37b), that Jews an lie to goyim (Baba Kamma

The objections that Rosenbaum raises against the sources (Koehler und Thyssen) are not conclusive, especially not concerning the report about the Dossier. His sweeping and unspecific argument is that the representations of Koehler and Thyssen are „spurious“ (that is, fake, unreal); and non-Jewish (goy) historians apparently have a complex to foist a Rothschild ancestor into Hitler's family tree. Rosenbaum's argument from racist bigotry blocks the truth and lacks any meaningful content.

Two informants with apparent conflicts of interest with access to the details testify specific facts that evidence the unthinkable: Adolf Hitler's father, Alois Hitler, who was born illegitimately without mention of the father in the baptismal register as a Schicklgruber, was a son of the international Jewish banking family Rothschild. First, there is the Viennese registration card of Matilda Schicklgruber in the Dossier of the Austrian heads of government. Further, the reaction of Adolf Hitler in response to the Dossier in itself has considerable weight as a historical source. Rightly, no historian believes the change of the baptismal register decades after the birth that permitted Alois Schicklgruber to have his name changed into Alois Hitler.

A grandfatherly Rothschild in the family tree additionally offers a credible motive (i) for Adolf Hitler's maniacal secrecy about his ancestry, (ii) for the total lack of any relatives whatsoever of the paternal side per the reminiscences of his siblings, and (iii) for the fact that Adolf Hitler had no proof of Aryan ancestry.

### 5.6 *Hitler and the Rothschild Client Sir Henry Deterding*

In 1900, Sir Henri Deterding became the head of the Royal Dutch Petroleum Company.<sup>45</sup> He allied himself with the Rothschilds and Sir Marcus Samuel who had already made Shell Transport & Trading Co. the biggest petroleum company in England. They wrested key market shares from the Standard Oil giant of the Rockefeller family in China. Deterding was at that time already the Director General of the merged companies that became known under the name Royal Dutch Shell Group. He was a sponsor of Adolf Hitler and bought a house in Germany. This so-called „Napoleon of oil“, who became big through the Rothschild bank, retired in 1937 aged 70.

According to a biographer, Deterding donated to the Nazi party NSDAP up to 55 million British pounds.<sup>46</sup> Per the historic conversion rate of 1890 this would have been far more than one billion marks back then since the British pound for a long time was equivalent to 20 marks.<sup>47</sup> Per today's currency values this can be multiplied yet again, about seven million marks or three and a half billion euros.<sup>48</sup> Deterding donated in 1937 to the Deutsche Winterhilfswerk (German Winter Charity) 40 million reichsmark (today

---

113a). Details of this abstrusely racist legal order and ethical system are not to be dealt with here. The modern Jewish nationalism (Zionism) is historically seen a graft from the Talmudic racist fundamentalism, likewise the state of Israel is the foundation of terrorist murderers, all of which finds legal and ethical cover in Talmudic doctrine.

<sup>45</sup> Time Magazine, Artikel i Royal Dutch Knight, 13 February 1939, online:

<http://www.time.com/time/magazine/article/0,9171,771564,00.html>

<sup>46</sup> Glyn ROBERTS, *The Most Powerful Man in the World*, New York, first ca 1938. Documents for the amount of this sum cannot be located. But this does not entirely negate the credibility of the contemporary report since it is based on the estimates of expert opinion.

<sup>47</sup> See coin table online,

[http://www.deutsche-schutzgebiete.de/muenzen\\_deutsches\\_reich.htm](http://www.deutsche-schutzgebiete.de/muenzen_deutsches_reich.htm)

<sup>48</sup> See currency history Reichsmark with official source citation,

[http://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deutsche\\_W%C3%A4hrungsgeschichte](http://de.wikipedia.org/wiki/Deutsche_W%C3%A4hrungsgeschichte)

about € 140 mill.). Goebbels noted this donation of the English-Dutch Rothschild client on 12 January 1937 in his diary.<sup>49</sup>

Deterding died on 14 February 1939 in Mecklenburg in northern Germany. The local Nazi bigwigs assembled for his funeral. Adolf Hitler sent a pompous wreath. Emil Georg von Stauß from the Deutsche Bank held the funerary oration.<sup>50</sup> Deterding, Dutchman, top Rothschild client, top Nazi sponsor, also commissioned the invasion of Russia (Operation Barbarossa). Did the Rothschilds abhorredly kick this client out? Did they block his funding? No – such a move might have hurt Hitler and the Nazification of Germany. That lets us glimpse a conspicuous solidarity behind the scenes.

### *5.7 Hitler and the Rothschild Agent J. P. Morgan*

The American Viceroy of the Rothschild interests was J. P. Morgan (1837-1913). J. P. Morgan Jr. (1867-1943) carried on his father's financial empire. In the literature there are various finance-historical arguments after the following model: J. P. Morgan was merely on quarter owner of his bank (a fact that transpired only shortly after his death); the rest belonged to the Rothschilds. J. P. Morgan stood for a type of money monopoly (a contemporary term); and J. P. Morgan Jr. created among other things, dominantly but not alone, the German-multinational I. G. Farben Cartell with seat in Frankfurt am Main, furthermore the Allgemeine Elektrizitäts Gesellschaft (AEG [German General Electric]), the Vereinigte Stahlwerke [German Steel Trust], the national oil cartel (with participation of Deterding's companies), further a billion dollar financial inflow into Germany under the roof of the Dawes Plan. This quadruple constellation plus finance stream provided the economic clout for Adolf Hitler's rise from a beggar to the organizer of an expensive and very rich multi-million membership mass party. All in all, the events including Adolf Hitler as a lead player only came together in the way they did through massive funding by the Rothschilds and known right-wing radicals of the plutocrat scene such as the Rockefellers, Fords, Harrimans and the Bank of England under Montagu Norman to name just some of the more important.<sup>51</sup>

### *5.8 Hitler's Zionist Helpers?*

Anyone interested in this bitter aspect of our past should start with the book of the Jewish historian Ralph SHOENMAN.<sup>52</sup> Theodor Herzl, founder of the Zionist World Congress, was able, through negotiations with Count Phleve, to bring about an emigration solution for the Jews in the Russian Czarist empire who were threatened by pogroms.

When Menachem Begin became the leader of the Betar he introduced the brown shirt as the Zionist party uniform after the model of the German Nazi party NSDAP. 1933 the Zionist World Congress undercut and sabotaged the Jewish boycott of the Nazi state and became the main distributor of German export merchandize in the Middle East.

---

<sup>49</sup> Elke FRÖHLICH, *Die Tagebücher von Joseph Goebbels, Sämtliche Fragmente* (The Diaries of Joseph Goebbels, Complete Fragments), Munich etc. 1987, part 1, vol. 3, p. 8.

<sup>50</sup> MECKLENBURGISCHE MONATSHEFTE, Schwerin 1939, p. 196 ff. Quoted after Albert NORDEN, *Fälscher* (Forgers), Berlin 1959, p. 60.

<sup>51</sup> Good German-language overview (summary of: Wolfgang ZDRAL, *Der finanzierte Aufstieg des Adolf H.* [The Financed Rise of Adolf H.], Vienna 2002), online: <http://sauber.50webs.com/kapital/index.html>

<sup>52</sup> Ralph SHOENMAN, *The Hidden History of Zionism*, Santa Barbara 1988, in particular chapter 6, online: <http://www.marxists.de/middleeast/schoenman/ch06.htm>

In the time after this, the Zionists brought Baron von Mildenstein of the SS Security Service on a six month visit to Palestine. The visit resulted in a twelve part report by Joseph Goebbels (in *Der Angriff*, 1934) that highly praised Zionism as an ideology that was close to the ideology and the movement of the Nazis.

In May 1935 the head of the SS Security Service Reinhard Heydrich wrote an article in which he divided the Jews in „two categories“. He favored the Zionists and wrote about them: „Our good wishes together with our official favor will go with them.“ (Citing BRENNER, *Zionism*, p. 48.)

1937 saw the notorious visit of Adolf Eichmann with the Zionist in Palestine. He was the guest of the Haganah, the Zionist militia. Feivel Polkes informed Eichmann that the Jewish national politics was highly pleased by the Nazi politics because it would increase Jewish emigration to Palestine.

For the rescue of the life of the Jews there were many plans after the model „money or life“. The Nazis were initially not fixated on the goal of a genocide. Potential Jewish financiers and in particular Zionist functionaries always blocked such ventures, however. An example that such plans could work was Louis Rothschild who became a Nazi captive for one year through the annexation of Austria. He was held under house arrest in the Viennese hotel Metropol in a suite, a luxury that Heinrich Himmler personally arranged for this prominent Jewish banker. The Nazis first demanded a ransom of \$ 10 mill. but the value that then changed hands (allegedly a package of shares) most likely was worth no more than half. Middle of May 1939, Baron Rothschild was able to fly out as a free man to Zurich.<sup>53</sup>

The deeply moving book by Rabbi WEISSMANDEL<sup>54</sup> describes in many instances his personal experiences with the brutal Zionism that prevented the rescue of the Holocaust victims. *Nobody doubts that it is true.*

There is an entire literature that deals with Zionist war crimes. A further milestone in the amendment in the question of war guilt was the book in 1977 „*The Holocaust Victims Accuse, Documents and Testimony on Jewish War Criminals*“ by Rabbi Moshe Shonfeld. He concurred with Rabbi Weissmandel and reported numerous additional details for the inexplicable and persistent failure to undertake any possible rescue of Holocaust victims, partly already well-prepared by reconnaissance, such as destruction of Auschwitz from the air. As one of the mainly responsible people for the Holocaust he points in particular to Yitzchak Greenbaum.

A Jewish history web site<sup>55</sup> presents the following quotations of the terrorist founders of the state of Israel:

„During the course of the negotiations mentioned above, Chaim Weizman, the first ‘Jewish statesman’ stated: ‘The most valuable part of the Jewish nation is already in Palestine, and those Jews living outside Palestine are not too important’. Weizman’s cohort, Greenbaum, amplified this statement with the observation ‘One cow in Palestine is worth more than all the Jews in Europe.’“<sup>56</sup>

---

<sup>53</sup> TIME MAGAZINE, Artikel *Rothschild Ransomed*, 22 Mai 1939, online:

<http://www.time.com/time/magazine/article/0,9171,761347,00.html>

<sup>54</sup> Rabbi [Michoë Ber] WEISSMANDEL’S [Hebrew] book *Min HaMaitzar* (‘From the Depths’), New York 1961.

<sup>55</sup> <http://www.jewsnotzionists.org/holocaust-zionism.htm>

<sup>56</sup> Greenbaum made the statement on 18 February 1943 in the Zionist Executive Council. Instead of „Europe“ he actually said „Poland“, as far as it reported. Greenbaum was the chief of the Jewish Agency Rescue Committee.

Those words are unfathomably inhuman. They opened the way to the Holocaust.

BRENNER offers a source book with brief commentaries.<sup>57</sup> It gives additional documentation for his foregoing research.<sup>58</sup>

The presently most recent book about this topic sets out to correct the personal life stories of the Rabbis who still lived through the events. Such a hindsight history sanitation by turning around the best eye witnesses is always problematic. It is an intended growing-over of the past which is a popular form of coming to terms with traumatic (collective) memories.<sup>59</sup> Amidst all the horrors the author conjures up the glorious halo of a golden past in order to lay a blanket over the most horrid issue of all. The book offers a long up to date bibliography.

If the stories of the Rabbis are correct, and there is no reasonable doubt that they are, then the Holocaust was, due to the involvement of the Zionist leadership, an extreme type of race suicide. This notion might not be inadequate given a size between 5.6 and 6.3 million Jewish victims of the Nazi insanity, insofar as the causation of death consists to a considerable part in the deluded Zionist policy which only wanted Israel and not the survival of the entrapped European Jews. The term („race suicide“) was coined in the 1920s by Professor Edward Alsworth ROSS at the University of Wisconsin in order to describe the long-term fading away of a population when the birth rate sinks.<sup>60</sup> In the instant context the term may point out that the Holocaust was the destruction of a large part of the Jewish people under participation of a small control segment within the same body of people.

The undesirable dispersion of the Jewish diaspora in areas outside of Palestine was considered by the Zionists as a racial suicide which was to be prevented. Arthur RUPPIN, a Zionist demographer (population scientist) and one of the founders of the city of Tel Aviv, „Father of Jewish Sociology“, in other diction a race theorist, who lived in Palestine since 1907/8, spoke for many of his colleagues of this discipline of Zionist future planning: In his work „*Die Juden der Gegenwart*“ (The Jews of the Present) he argued that the continued assimilation of Jews in advanced western civilizations and cultures bore the pressing danger of a „race suicide“. <sup>61</sup> The main concern of this Zionist science and its political backers was, in the period under discussion, the continuity of the Jewish race and the prevention of the Jewish race being watered down. Out of this overriding race-theoretical consideration, the Holocaust was accepted as a collateral damage, respectively even provoked to happen.

The foregoing is merely an outline. Details about the key issue - the devilry of and around the Jewish Zionist Greenbaum - was scrutinized by a Jewish journalist during the Nazi era and was later documented in one of the most explosive history books of all times (M. J. NURENBERGER, *the SCARED and the DOOMED, The Jewish Establishment Vs the Six Million*), 2006. One of the most open Jewish historians today has read it and summarized it for us, Barry CHAMISH.<sup>62</sup> Here are excerpts from Chamish's speech. The

---

<sup>57</sup> Lenni BRENNER, *51 Documents, Zionist Collaboration with the Nazis*, 2002.

<sup>58</sup> Lenni BRENNER, *Zionism in the Age of Dictators*, 1983.

<sup>59</sup> Francis R. NICOSIA, *Zionism and Anti-Semitism in Nazi Germany*, 2008.

<sup>60</sup> TIME MAGAZINE, Artikel *Race Improvement*, 16. Januar 1928, online: <http://www.time.com/time/magazine/article/0,9171,731366-2,00.html>

<sup>61</sup> Mitchell HART, *Social Science and the Politics of Modern Jewish Identity*, Stanford 2000, p. 189 f.

<sup>62</sup> See his speech of 2001, published on 26 January 2002, a review of the book (M. J. NURENBERGER, *the SCARED and the DOOMED, The Jewish Establishment Vs the Six Million*), online: [http://yitchakrabin.com/Barry%20Chamish/article\\_archive/2002/jan\\_02.html](http://yitchakrabin.com/Barry%20Chamish/article_archive/2002/jan_02.html)  
CHAMISH'S page numbers relate to an earlier edition.

quotations (in Arial font) are, except for the first three paragraphs, excerpts from the book by Nurenberger itself.<sup>63</sup>

M. J. Nurenberger was a wartime columnist for Jewish newspapers worldwide. He later founded the Canadian Jewish News, the country's most influential Jewish media source. The book I read by him - *The Scared And The Doomed, The Jewish Establishment vs. The Six Million* - is one of the most important works about modern Jewish history and for me, completes the trilogy of truth about the Jewish leaders' role in the Holocaust, which includes *Perfidy* by Ben HECHT and *The Transfer Agreement* by Edward BLACK.

Nearing the end of the war, Eichmann cut a deal with a rabbi named Yoel Brand. He would save all the remaining Jews of Hungary, in exchange for 700 trucks.<sup>64</sup> Brand travelled to Aleppo [Haleb], Syria to meet Jewish Agency deputy head Moshe Sharett to raise funds for the trucks. There, he was quickly arrested by the British.<sup>65</sup> This doomed the Jews of Hungary. The order for the arrest must have come from Sharett and his superior, Chaim Weizmann.

Nurenberger's conclusion, not totally covered by the evidence presented in this critique, is that while Germany was the tool of the massacres, they were fueled by Britain in collusion with the [U.S.] State Department and the Vatican.

(Up to this point, quotations by Chamish. Henceforth, direct quotations by Chamish from the book by M. J. Nurenberger:)

„There was no use talking to any of those Jews abroad because they were criminals: they refused to save people from killers. Instead of secretly negotiating for the release of hostages, they made public statements and sought publicity as 'leaders of their people.'... After the war, when Weissmandl's memoirs of that period appeared, he understood that most of the Orthodox rabbis in America and the Irgun delegation there were not only foiled in their efforts to arouse the Americans to 'buy Jews' - this was Ben Hecht's overt slogan - but were maligned by those in the Jewish establishment who feared 'competition' in the field of fundraising within the Jewish community.“ p. 65

„By 1943 many Nazis had already realized that they would have to save their skins, so Dieter von Wisliczeny, Eichmann's second-in-

---

<sup>63</sup> Page numbers after Chamish, see foregoing footnote.

<sup>64</sup> Part of a complex proposed deal. The total numbers were 1 mill. Jews and 10,000 trucks plus some commodities like soap and tea. Numbers shifted during negotiations. Upon agreement, the Nazis proposed to release 1,000 Jews, upon payment of a first installment 10%.

<sup>65</sup> When Brand got off the train in Aleppo he was immediately arrested by two men in plain clothes who later turned out to be British intelligence agents thwarting his rescue effort. This was on 7 June 1944.

command, suggested several deals to the secret committee in Bratislava of which Weissmandl was a member. In fact, negotiations had started as early as 1941, when the Eichmann organization still believed that Jews overseas and Allied governments were interested in 'buying' Jewish lives... Weissmandl established contact with the representatives of the American Joint Distribution Committee [acronym JDC] in Switzerland... Weissmandl was not taken seriously. In one of his acrimonious letters to American Jewish leaders, he wrote: 'You are dealing with Nazis. You are afraid to risk money to save lives. You are insane.'" pp. 66-67

„The rabbi described in detail the types of officials with whom he was dealing. When Wisliczeny, the German bureaucrat in charge of exterminating the Jews, received his first payment, he kept his word and stopped the deportations. Weissmandl informed his friends abroad that there was no danger that any funds would land in the German war treasury. Those who were bribed put their money into their own pockets; they were saving up for defeat.“ p. 69

„The map that Weissmandl sent abroad by special courier, a detailed map of Auschwitz with a request that the crematoria be put out of order, wound up in the wastebasket of some bureaucrat in a New York Jewish office.“ p. 68

„Gizi Fleischmann had always been a dedicated Zionist... and remained in constant touch with the headquarters of the World Zionist Movement in Jerusalem. Gizi informed her superiors that the deportations could be stopped quickly if certain conditions were met... These Nazis declared that they would find ways to relieve the situation of the Jews of Poland through an agency they would set up in Berlin... They pledged themselves to completely halt the second deportation.“ p. 70

„Gizi Fleischmann was an idealist who could not understand why all her appeals to Jerusalem were ignored. During 1943, the time of greatest opportunity for rescue, the establishment leaders in America were busy fighting every move by the Emergency Committee. It was the leaders of the establishment there who decided what they would or would not do about the ransom money and about saving Jews from Nazis. It was they who believed themselves to be the divinely appointed representatives of all Jews, including those in Hitler's camps.“ p. 70

„The New York Vaad Hatzalah decided to pay the ransom on time, no matter how difficult it might be to raise the funds, because such an appeal could not be made public. They wired their committee in

Switzerland that Weissmandl should go ahead, that the money would be deposited. The cable never reached Switzerland; it was stopped by a censor. The censor was Moe Levitt, executive director of the American Joint Distribution Committee. The American government had appointed the JDC as the clearing house for all such messages... Is it possible to deny that by this action, the Joint [the JDC] contributed to the liquidation of innumerable thousands of hostages?" p. 72

„Those in control of the funds of the Jewish Agency in Jerusalem and the JDC in New York would not ‘gamble’ ransom money. They gambled with the lives of fellow Jews... Gizi went to incredible lengths to impress upon the leaders of the Jewish Agency that they must take seriously the possibility of rescue, but to no avail. Documents prove that these leaders tried to withhold information concerning the extermination from the Jewish community in Palestine and from the press.“ pp. 73-74

„In a cold and frightful voice, Dr. Nahum Goldmann of the World Jewish Congress said, ‘I think we have to take into consideration the extermination of the majority of European Jews, except those who are in the USSR or Britain.’ Nahun Goldmann admitted, years after the war, that he ‘made a mistake’ during World War II - just a tiny error.“ p. 177

„It is not an accident of history that from 1933 to 1945, no important Jewish organization ever demanded that the United States open its doors to the Jews threatened by Hitler.“ p. 191

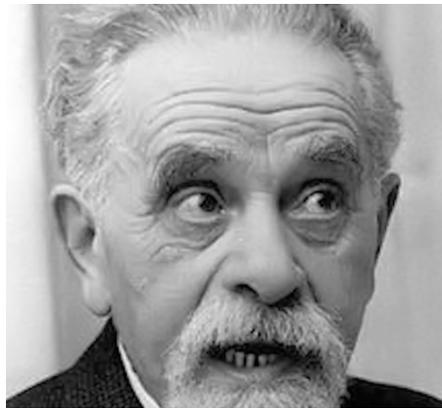
„Breckenridge Long and his immediate superior, Secretary-of-State Cordell Hull made sure that members of the American delegation remembered that nothing should be done to ‘interfere with the war effort,’ a euphemism which signified opposition to the rescue of Jews.“ p. 169

„The Transfer Deal of 1933, signed between the Jewish Agency and the German Nazi authorities, allowed wealthy German Jews who emigrated to Palestine, to export German goods representing a small percentage of their property. Thus, the Jewish Agency indirectly became a sales organization promoting Nazi goods in the Middle East. It was the first act of Jewish surrender to Hitler.“ p. 23

„Moshe Sharett, longtime foreign minister of Israel, was never cleared of the accusation that Brand was turned over to the British by the Zionist establishment. Brand’s mission could have saved one hundred thousand Hungarian Jews, or more.“ p. 102

„Jewish Agency executive Yitzhak Greenbaum stated at a committee meeting, 'I do not believe we can save Polish Jewry or even help them.' Greenbaum saw no reason to continue the public campaigns on behalf of Polish Jews. He even stated that people should not continue to support the negotiations of Rabbi Michael Dov Weissmandl in Slovakia. Later, Greenbaum also stated that he did not approve of Joel Brand's rescue mission. Greenbaum would become Israel's first Minister of the Interior. Today we understand from Greenbaum's statements why the Zionist leaders in America, acting under orders from Palestinian Jewish leaders, did not engage in any earnest rescue work. We can also understand why Brand was turned over to the British. Greenbaum was even more explicit. He said there were two areas of Jewish combat: Palestine and rescue in the diaspora. One cannot postpone the first because of the second. 'Zionism must be above any other consideration.' The Jewish Agency was active only in bringing individual Jews to Palestine... Greenbaum sabotaged the initiatives of Rabbi Weissmandl and Gizi Fleischmann in Bratislava and opposed Joel Brand as well. Greenbaum, a leader of the Jewish Agency, adopted the same tone as Cordell Hull, the American Secretary of State who declared the rescue of European Jewry would only come about, 'after the victory of the Allies.'” pp. 176-177

(End of quotations.)



Yitzhak Greenbaum 1948<sup>66</sup>

---

<sup>66</sup> This paper was the subject of a 45 minute talk radio interview at [www.cloakanddagger.de](http://www.cloakanddagger.de) between Lenny BLOOM and Dr. Stefan Grossmann recorded on 2009-03-25 for publication. The *Afterword* was added since then.

Vampires kill behind a dense veil of secrecy – but it is the hallmark of our times that that ancient veil of secrecy is now lifting. Down into living memory, the power of ridicule and ostracism held the dark veil firmly around the heads and hearts of astute men – consider, for example, the jeering contempt that audiences and especially journalists held for a courageous veil-lifter such as David ICKE during the beginning of his lecturing and authoring career in the 1980s. Still within our own generation the liberating light of the Truth was perceived to be so outlandish and exotic that it was fully incomprehensible. That was a subjective reaction of our mass consciousness. The mass consciousness is slow to develop, much slower than the fastest individuals. There is more than a glimmer of hope, however, that our mass consciousness is evolving to a more enlightened state than it used to be as recently as the early 1980s. In terms of mass consciousness, that is lightning speed.

From our more advanced perspective today as privileged observing participants on the battlefield of the Truth war, life left us information orphans just a quarter of a century ago. If you are of an appropriate age then think back how your own fact-finding process has accelerated, boosted notably since the bogus insider attacks on September 11, 2001; or else take my word for it (not turning 47). The lifting of the dark veil shows all the signs of being a millennial epoch maker.

It is often said that we are spiritual being, but it is man's signature trait that we are in perpetual doubt. It is not possible to be one of those human beings of the old brand without that nagging invisible shadow called *doubt*. Doubt is that velvety darkness from which the veil of vampires is woven. The law of the veil says that ignorance is bliss, and uncertainty is the Vatican's pawn. The quest for certainty is the quest for our dawning true identity as knowing beings, marked by independence from the opinions of others and inner peace and stability on the well-lit rock of Truth.

My foregoing essay breaks a big subject but not an entirely new subject – our western society has already travelled too far into the Light for that still to be totally new. See the quotations from the works of other, prior researchers with which the pages are replete. I wanted to hone the subject using the inner technique of a forensic trial and the scales of justice. It is apparent that the blindfolded deity of the scales has let their balance tip by the preponderant weight of the evidence. Let me sum up the argument – but the argument is actually more than merely an argument: It is the central episode of the Great Truth War, one of those focussed nodes where history itself seems to turn into a sitting court of law before our eyes in order to render judgment upon that what is true and just:

1. Upon the weight of the evidence, it is true and just that Adolf Hitler, the former German dictator of the Nazi era, was at least one-quarter Jewish, namely an illegitimate descendant of the Vienna branch of the Rothschild international banking family.

2. Upon the weight of the evidence, it is true and just that the same Adolf Hitler was part of a breeding program to create „sons of war” (research by Greg HALLETT and the SPYMASTER). As such, Hitler's life was from the outset designated for agency in the service of the Rothschild family's interests of banking, specifically of war finance. This program includes the artificial creation of wars and the reshuffling of nations at the expense of two-digits of millions of people killed through wars, their aftermaths and dictatorship.

3. The so-called Holocaust cost approximately 6 million Jews their lives, plus millions of other lives that are never mentioned as prominently as the Jewish victims. This Holocaust was a Nazi and Zionist co-creation, presumably under the guiding control of members of the Rothschild family and their insiders, not all of them Jewish.

4. Key evidence has been presented above in context. Since this is a written paper, please peruse the thread of the argument above for a summation in details. The information is of such a nature that the mainstream presentation of Hitler's biography takes on the character of being a wanton and orchestrated fraud. This is in keeping with usual cover-up strategies of the dark side.

5. The main motive, as apparent, is an excessive and boundless greed for large amounts of money. This basically is tantamount to the control of world finance by a single family, assisted by approximately eleven other families in one interlocked secret ruling clan of the planet (often described as „the Illuminati”).

6. The essay mentions the overseeing function of the Vatican, in particular the Jesuit order. There is much independent research about this that has not been fully discussed in this paper.

7. History to this day remains driven by the families, their boundless greed for money and their instruments of war finance, war rackets and numerous artificial scarcities. Independent research shows much evidence that the current world energy situation, world health situation and world poverty situation are not natural situations but are man-made artificial scarcities.

8. The true Adolf Hitler reportedly died in very old age in the 1980s in South America. There are many other reports about Hitler's end, but South America and the 1980s are the bottom line of those reports that are probably the most credible. Hitler in his later years was considered by insiders to be a „Lord of Evil” and was highly influential in shaping the world as it is today.

9. Hitler never was a sovereign head of state. Hitler was a British-trained Tavistock agent with special training to implant a demonic alter personality in his body, subservient to the imperial British-global Rothschild secret banking system. Hitler's power was derived Rothschild power, like that of his cousins Winston Churchill, Jossif Stalin and Mao Tse Dong (Greg Hallett and the Spymaster).

In summary, those are some of the main points that this paper highlights. To my mind, the most valuable aspect that I was able to pick up from my work on this paper is the hidden psychology of alter personalities. The psychology of alter personalities is a powerful technique of engineering the personality of a human being. It is a technique that can be used in a negative or in a positive way. A positive example would be the angelic personality engineering that the eastern Kriya Yoga aims for, or similar techniques in Buddhism, but that is not the subject of this paper. This paper points out that the powerful technique of personality tampering (implanting demonic alters) is used unabashedly as a weapon in the Great Truth War. It is the center piece of so-called „mind control”. The knowledge of this technique is one of the best antidotes against falling victim to its nearly omni-present lures.

You might ask what we need to change the situation for the better. The twelve families and the entire cell system of the secret society landscape must be removed from all power. (There is nothing against private circles meeting in secret as long as they do not

take over the power through espionage, subterfuge, assassinations, high treason, etc.). The history, the names, dates, documents, nitty-gritty should become a prime focus of academic history writing. Academic history writing today is still part of the problem, not the solution (with laudable exceptions, of course, some of whom are mentioned in my paper above).

Nation states today are vehicles for grand theft of large amounts of tax money and interest payments to the banks. The channels through which the money guzzles away into black coffers must be investigated by public scrutiny, starting with serious parliamentary investigations. Independent media that are worth the name should be created by states using tax funds. The top journalists should be elected by the public. However, the existing system probably is unable to perform such a task because everything depends on money.

It is quite evident that the problem is linked with money. It is also quite evident that the existing system is headed for a financial collapse. If known free energy and free health technology is implemented the financial system altogether will collapse and die within short time. Those are some of the most stunning insights to be gained by surfing the information on the internet.

The bracket that holds the rickety structure together to this day is money, that means, people's longing for money in an irrational sense like an addiction. The manifest lunacy in the world today is merely a mirror of the money addiction of modern man. The distinction between the financial economy and the so-called „real economy” will grow much sharper as this problem evolves.

The very term „real economy” come to grips quite well with the problem: The real economy is a system that provides for our real-life needs. In contrast to the real economy, the financial economy is growing into something different, something delusional spun out by crazy trillionaires such as you know who. The name „parasite” for the financial economy will foreseeably become more frequent than it is today.

The key is that the parasite is an alter personality in you. Money as it is handled today is not necessary for an economy. Money as it is handled today is only necessary for a sinister control agenda – controlling you. The main moderm of this control agenda in you is your demonic alter personality (shadow personality). That is implanted in you daily through cell phone radiation, TV, advertising, bogus media. Your demonic alter is the sum of your fears, especially fears related to money, starvation, survival. That is not your true self but is your manipulated self.

You must become aware that you are not living out your true self but that you are remote controlled using the same techniques as decribed herein. They are very old going back tens of thousands of years. They have come to us through Egypt through an ancient secret brotherhood (Great White Brotherhood, also called Tat Brotherhood). The so-called secret societies today are cells of this system. It is very important that you become a well-informed person. Your public school and university education, the media and publishing industry have typically left you poorly educated, even mis-educated concerning essential fields of knowledge. Luckily, more and more people are waking up to this fact today. My essay tries to state a telling example.

You have weapons to fight back. This starts with your body. Make sure you are fit and lean. Also look into the breath work of yoga (the technical name is Paranyama). There are simple techniques of breathing that are very effective to fight back against fears. You can look into Reiki through face-to-face contact with a live teacher. These are techniques, not religions, similar like learning how to ride a bicycle.

Start looking into forms of a decentralized alternate economy. This includes barter, communal models and cooperative models. This has nothing to do with a loafer's economy, but the goal of economy is to fulfill man's needs. Use your land to grow food, and learn about this. Humans can survive on a vegetarian diet. It is non-essential to hold your nose high and to be arrogant. You do not need to be a mini-Rothschild and should make sure that you are not falling into a trap of idolatry. There are many models of sensible and rationally purpose-driven economy on the internet.

The current money economy is no longer rationally purpose-driven. That will come to many indoctrinated people as a shock. I believe that my paper goes a long way to underline that. The root of the problem is a false economy. The answer to the problem is that we need to set the economy right. The foremost point is that the economy must not dictate our needs, but our needs must dictate what the economy should do. The problem sits mainly in that part of the economy that is sometimes dubbed a „parasite” – namely finance.

\* \* \*

# VATICAN PSYCHOSIS

By DR. JUR. STEFAN GROSSMANN, October 15, 2009



## PRESENTING THE QUESTION



This paper ties together several strands of research that were tangential in my paper *Hitler's Secret*, 46 pages, dated April 17, 2009.

Greed is an unrecognized yet extremely contagious mental disease. – The body has no use for money – except as toilet paper, and even then only in an emergency. It is the *mind* that craves money like mad. But little children aren't born that way – it takes you a tortuous path of social conditioning ere your brain falls into its craving mode. This paper, venturing into white spots on the knowledge map, explores the parameters behind the brain's dominant money craving. At the top, it's religious – the VATICAN PSYCHOSIS.

For sake of discussion, may the lead question initially be posed thus:

**As the creator of a system what must you ensure  
in order to make the human brain crave money?**

The answer to this seemingly trivial question holds the entire growth program of the history that leads to our modern industrial age, starting approximately during the high Middle Ages, the times of the Knights Templar, the times when our current money economy took root and sprouted. It will be argued that the VATICAN PSYCHOSIS is a false religion that is ancient, pre-dating the Vatican by millennia. Moses encountered it through the Golden Calf; and Jesus encountered it when he expelled the traders and money changers from the Temple. A common name is Mammon, the opposite of that what Moses and Jesus stood for. In stark and striking contrast to the original root Christian movement, that what is called Christianity today is largely Mammon, a misnomer and a sham. In the programming of today's Christianity a/k/a Mammon, Jesus as he truly was would most likely be branded a public danger and a heretic and would need to fear for his life yet once again.

Let us recall briefly the harsh stance that the two greatest Biblical saints took in face of the adoration of gold and money by their people:

MOSES AND THE GOLDEN CALF:

And Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me.

And all the people brake off the golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron.

And he received them at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

And when Aaron saw it, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, To morrow is a feast to the LORD.

And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

And the LORD said unto Moses, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted themselves:

They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people:

Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: (...).

(Exodus 32, 2-10)

JESUS CLEANSSES THE TEMPLE:

d

**13 And the passover of the Jews was at hand** [We get our information as to the length of our Lord's ministry from John's Gospel. He groups his narrative around six Jewish festivals: 1, He here mentions the first passover; 2, another feast, which we take to have been also a passover (v. 1); 3, another passover (vi. 4); 4, the feast of tabernacles (vii. 2); 5, dedication (x. 22); 6, passover (xi. 55). This gives the entire length of our Lord's ministry as three years and a fraction], **and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.** [It was fitting that he should enter upon his full ministry in this city, as it was still the center of what was recognized as a heaven-revealed worship. The fitness of Jerusalem for such beginnings was afterwards recognized in the preaching of the gospel of the New or Christian dispensation—Acts i. 8.] **14 And he found in the temple** [Our English word „temple” includes two Greek words; namely, 1. The *naos*, or sanctuary—the small structure which contained the holy and most holy places, and which answered to the tabernacle used in the wilderness. 2. The *beiron*, or entire court space which surrounded the *naos*, and which included some nineteen acres. The *beiron* was divided into four courts, and as one entered toward the *naos* from the east, he passed successively through them, as follows: 1, Court of the Gentiles; 2, of the women; 3, of Israel; 4, of the priests. It was in this outer or Gentiles' court that the markets described in this section were held] **Those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting** [This market in the temple was for the convenience of the people, and the nearness of the passover increased its size. Oxen and doves were constantly needed for sacrificial purposes, and as each family which ate the passover required a lamb, they would be in the market in great abundance. Josephus tells us it required about two hundred thousand lambs for the passover feast, but his exaggerations will stand a liberal discount]; **15 and he made a scourge of cords, and cast all** [The rest of the verse shows that „all” does not refer to men, but to sheep and oxen. The scourge was used in driving them out] **out of the temple, both the sheep and the oxen; and he poured out the changers' money, and overthrew their tables** [The Jews were each required to pay, for the support of the temple service, one half-shekel annually (Ex. xxx. 13; Matt. xvii. 24). These money-changers sat at small tables, on which their coins were piled and counted]; **16 and to them that sold the doves he said, Take these things hence** [As the doves were in cages of wicker-work, they could not be driven out; hence Jesus called upon their owners to remove them. Though Jesus cleansed the house, he wrought no waste of property. The sheep and oxen were safe outside the temple, the scattered money could be gathered from the stone pavement, and the doves were not set free from their cages]; **make not my Father's house a house of merchandise.** [Jesus bases his peculiar authority over the temple on his peculiar relationship to Him for whom the temple was built. As a Son, he purged the temple of his Father. In the beginning of his ministry he contested their right to thus appropriate his Father's house to their uses, but in the end of his ministry he

spoke of the temple as „your house” (Matt. xxiii. 38), thereby indicating that the people had taken unto themselves that which truly belonged to God, even as the wicked husbandmen appropriated the vineyard (Luke xx. 14, 15). The rebuke of Jesus was addressed to the priests, for the market belonged to them, and the money-changers were their agents. Edersheim says that this traffic alone cleared the priests about three hundred thousand dollars a year. Though churches differ widely from the temple, they are still God’s houses, and should not be profaned. Religion should not be mixed with traffic, for traffic tends toward sin. Phariseism is its fruit—a wish to carry on profitable business, even with God. On this occasion Jesus objected to the use of the temple for trade without criticising the nature of the trade. When he purged the temple three years later, he branded the traders as robbers – Matt. xxi. 13.]

(Incident mentioned in all four Gospels, here quoted after MCGARVEY-PENDLETON, *Fourfold Gospel*, 1914)

**MOSES AND JESUS WOULD BE HUNTED DOWN AS  
NATIONAL SECURITY ENEMIES IN TODAY’S AMERICA  
– „LUNATICS AND FUNDAMENTALIST EXTREMISTS!”  
SO IS THERE SOMETHING *WRONG* WITH US?**

The story how Christ was mammonized arguably touches upon the greatest cover-up on our planet ever. The story is complex and challenging to the researcher and the reader. Many fields are involved, including religious doctrine, church history, economics and money, the politics of religious stultification and of media dumbing down, the artificial nature of wars and of many scarcities, constitutional and industrial revolutions, the emergence of money and covert private central banking as the central focal point, the rarely analyzed corporate system behind this, and related issues of neuro-science. Practically the entire palette of human knowledge is drawn upon – sign of the fact that the antagonists of this story are crafty and intelligent beyond the normal human measure. The key mechanism that is always at play is: *control by information differential*.

Much more can be said pertaining to the aforementioned subject, more than I possibly can place within the scope of this single paper. This paper intends to pose the question, and to point out what might be the main channels for further research. My answers presented herein are, accordingly, of a preliminary nature, and by nature of such writing reflect my personal opinions and beliefs at least in part. Nevertheless, I have made my best attempt to reach beyond a mere brainstorming session and to delve into the meat of that what available documentations have to say on the convoluted string-ball of issues at hand. Behind the veil is always man’s quest for his true identity.

The question, as it is worked on and massaged, transmutes into nothing less than a query: What is the false religion that controls our mind, and how is it to be set straight? Perhaps the greatest stumbling block in this quest is the realization in principle that we have a false religion, and that all what we believe from the past may be false. That is, by the way, a frequent observation these days due to the information flood coming through the internet. But in this present context, this frequent observation is pursued to its very ramifications for our religious beliefs themselves. And I may add, this is quite regardless of whether you are Christian, Muslim or of any other denomination.

Here is my preliminary answer for your consideration: There can be no religion of knowledge because knowledge is opposed to the very principle of mere belief. Beliefs are but fledgling knowledge in its nascent state – with a metaphor: beliefs are baby

knowledge, but true and verified knowledge strives to become mature and independent from the stage of mere beliefs. As man overcomes doubt, belief fades. Belief and doubt are the flip sides of one and the same coin. A medieval scholastic adage went: Belief is not knowledge. That is correct. The information revolution is tipping the balance in favor of knowledge, which draws into question the very principle of mere belief (and concomitant credulity). Human ignorance is truly a *rebellious house*. It is hence to believers, and to them alone, that the Bible addresses its admonishing words:

They have „*have eyes to see but do not see,*  
*ears to hear but do not hear.*”  
(Ezekiel 12, 2)

The paradoxical issue of a religion of knowledge, incidentally, purportedly brings us close to the true Jesus, or Jeshua, the forgotten historical personage who was covered up for nearly two millennia. It is not sufficient to believe – you must know. Belief is that what enslaves – the Truth (knowledge) is that what makes you free:

Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word,  
then are ye my disciples indeed;  
And ye shall **k n o w** the truth, and the truth shall make you free.  
(John 8, 31 f.)

Get the point – you shall „know” the truth – that means, *not* just „believe”! That is why Jesus is so fatally dangerous to any religion save (knowledgable) Buddhism.

We see in this famous Gospel passage that it is fallacious to claim Jesus for a mere religious belief, faith or creed. That is the opposite of what he stood for – Jesus stood for a *knowledge*, long lost. This stunning new insight, long banished as allegedly heretic, will be addressed in the discussion below. If anything, this new insight from a string of serendipitous manuscript finds since 1945 is the true „Second Coming” of the Christ.

The first element of the VATICAN PSYCHOSIS is the element of mere belief as opposed to the certainty of knowledge. Grade F knowledge a/k/a „belief” a/k/a bullshit is the Pope’s best ally in the false Church’s war against mankind – a key information differential – „*keep ‘em dumb!*” From this first element all other elements are derived – the anguished living in guilt, the sapping uncertainty, the hate, the fear, all the various self-sabotage syndromes and robot behavior traits of beings who are remotely manipulated and controlled by others behind the scenes. And here comes the result of the manipulation and control:

**The bottom line of it all is the mind’s craving for money!**  
**First to enslave the mind – that is how it is done!**  
**That is *what* is wrong with us!**

The early modern age saw a church movement of warfare far beyond medieval crusades – the so-called Holy Inquisition, a pet project in particular of the noxious Jesuit Order. **The forerunner of Hitler’s SS and Stalin’s NKVD, the Inquisition was a long-term special religious terror operation that had the goal to stamp out all dissenters who refused to tow the Vatican line – especially, of course, all Protestants (so-called „Counter-Reformation”<sup>1</sup>).** The Inquisition was nothing less than holy: It was the most diabolical movement in human history up to its time. Its methods and goals initiated certain poison streams of history that lead up to our present day. The main modern morphs of the Inquisition include fascism/holocaust (section 4 below) and the corporate system/creeping financial mass enslavement (section 5 below).

A boost for the militant control-center mentality of the Inquisition was given to the slumbering medieval Vatican through the Cluniac Reform, a monastic reform targetting corruption in the Church (peak of the reform movement around 950-1130). This is certainly not what the reform intended, but the monastic Cluniac Reform backfired in this respect through the papal Gregorian Reform in a mechanism of challenge and response: „In 1075, after some twenty-five years of agitation and propaganda by the papal party, Pope Gregory VII declared the political and legal supremacy of the papacy over the entire church and the independence of the clergy from secular control.”<sup>2</sup> Here is a thumbnail sketch of Pope Gregory:<sup>3</sup>

„Gregory had been well prepared to ascend the papal throne. He had been the dominant force in the reigns of the popes Nicholas II (1058-1061) and Alexander II (1061-1073). Also, in 1073 at the age of fifty, he was ready to exercise the enormous will and pride and personal authority for which he was notorious. Peter Damian (1007-1072), who had been associated with him in the struggle for papal supremacy since the 1050s, once addressed him as ‘my holy Satan,’ and said: ‘Thy will has ever been a command to me – evil but lawful. Would that I had always served God and Saint Peter as faithfully as I have served thee.’ ”

Henry H. HALLEY wrote:<sup>4</sup>

„The Horrors of the Inquisition, ordered and maintained by the Popes, over a period of 500 years, in which unnumbered millions were Tortured and Burned, constitute the MOST BRUTAL, BEASTLY and DEVILISH PICTURE in all history . . . The City of Rome, first Pagan, then Papal, has been the Dominating Power of the World for Two Thousand Years, 200 B.C. to A.D. 1800. . . . Rome’s answer to the Lutheran Secession: the INQUISITION under the leadership of the JESUITS, an order founded by Ignatius Loyola, a Spaniard on the principle of Absolute and Unconditional OBEDIENCE to the Pope, having for its object the Recovery of territory

<sup>1</sup> The Counter-Reformation is technically not counted as part of the Inquisition by church historians. Following a frequent custom, I use the term *Inquisition* in a broader sense.

<sup>2</sup> Harold J. BERMAN, *Law and Revolution, The Formation of the Western Legal Tradition*, 1983, p. 87.

<sup>3</sup> BERMAN, op. cit., p. 94.

<sup>4</sup> Henry H. HALLEY, *Halley’s Bible Handbook*, 1927, quoted after Eric Jon PHELPS, *Vatican Assassins, Wounded In The House Of My Friends*, 2<sup>nd</sup> edition 2004, p. 15.

lost to Protestants and Mohammedans, and the Conquest of the entire Heathen World for the Roman Catholic Church. Their supreme aim, the Destruction of Heresy, that is, thinking anything different from what the Pope said think [or thought]; for the accomplishment of which Anything was Justifiable; Deception, Immorality, Vice, even Murder. Their motto, 'For the Greater Glory of God.' (...) In France they were responsible for St. Bartholomew's Massacre, Persecution of the Huguenots, Revocation of the Toleration Edict of Nantes, and the French Revolution. (...) they led in the Massacre of Untold Multitudes. By these methods they stopped the Reformation in southern Europe, and virtually saved the Papacy from ruin. (...) It is not pleasant to write these things. It is inconceivable that any Ecclesiastical Organization, in its mania for Power, could have distorted and desecrated and corrupted, for its own exaltation, the beautiful and holy religion of Jesus."

Here is a page by Toby GREEN from the history of burning people live at the stake a/k/a the insanely wicked Catholic Inquisition:<sup>5</sup>

„The arrival of the inquisitor caused panic. The Inquisition had been created in Spain within the past few years to target alleged bad Christians among the *conversos*, and three years previously the first auto had been staged in Seville. The combination of fear and local official resistance meant that as soon as he appeared in Teruel Solibera was shut up in a monastery for three weeks and prevented from preaching his inaugural sermon. Eventually he had to move to a nearby hamlet, from which he righteously thundered excommunications at the town officials. They responded with gusto. In open mockery of inquisitorial procedure, they built a great fire with a stake in the middle. Yet instead of this serving as a place for the burning of heretics, they surrounded the fire with stones which were hurled at anyone who came to the town with royal letters or decrees supporting the inquisition.

„Marcilla organized the inquisitor's fightback. First he ensured that Solibera was given an armed guard. Then he used the guard to ensure that Teruel's rebellious officials were arrested. Marcilla was made captain of the town. He was instructed to seize Teruel, appoint new officials and install the new Inquisition."

„In March 1485 Marcilla took the town and the Inquisition began work. In August the first auto was held and two *converso* effigies were burnt; in January 1486 there was another auto and nine *conversos* were burnt. The most important of them was Jaime Martínez Santánel, the brother-in-law of one of the officials who had resisted Inquisitor Solibera the year before. Two of Santánel's sons were burnt alive and one was burnt in effigy. Jaime Martínez Santánel, one recalls, was the father-in-law of Marcilla, and his sons were Marcilla's brothers-in-law. Through the Inquisition Marcilla had set about destroying his relatives by marriage. (...)”

---

<sup>5</sup> Toby GREEN, *Inquisition, The Reign of Fear*, 2009, p. 18 f.

Arthur VERLUIJS presents a nuthouse framework for understanding the VATICAN PSYCHOSIS behind the persecution of those who *think* differently:<sup>6</sup>

„Although the word ‘heresy’ derives from an innocuous Greek word for individual choice, it became associated with demonic influence or with the devil. The demonization of heresy began relatively early - we can see it in the works of Tertullian and Irenaeus - but by the medieval period, the attribution of heresy to the devil or to demons took on a special power. The heretic was typically depicted in orthodox writings as proud, deceptively pious, secretive, and obstinate in defending his heresy, all characteristics said to have been inspired by demonic forces. The demonization of heresies that became commonplace in the medieval period in turn made possible the hideous treatment of heretics: because they represented the devil, they could be tortured or killed.

„The hardening of the Church’s attitude toward heretics corresponds, in many respects, to the Church’s bureaucratization and centralization during the same period. If the mainstream Church took on its bureaucratic, historicist form by way of contrast with heresies in late antiquity, in the medieval period the authority of the Church was underscored and intensified by exactly the same means, but made more effective through the bureaucratic-judicial machinery of the Inquisition.

„There are two aspects of the Inquisition that are particularly significant for our later argument connecting it to the modern era. First, the Inquisition represented the peculiar legal construct of the prosecutor and the judge being the same. This accounted for a great deal of the fear that the Inquisition generated in the general populace, especially (for instance) in Spain during the period of the Spanish Inquisition. If the prosecutor and the judge are identical, and if on top of that one is unable to face one’s accusers, who operate in secret, then one can see that the inquisitorial method itself has a nightmarish, even hellish quality. Second, the Inquisition represented a peculiar union of religious and secular state power. It is true that the inquisitors did not themselves kill their victims but, rather, turned the condemned over to the secular arm of the state. Yet this very arrangement - which reminds one of Pilate washing his hands of Christ’s fate - itself represented a union of the religious and the secular.

„And there is a final aspect of the Inquisition that connects it to modernity and that is perhaps the most important of all: the ‘crime’ in question is fundamentally a ‘crime’ of *thought*. That is: by definition, ‘heresy’ is independent thought that diverges from standard Church doctrine. Anti-heresiologists seek to enforce uniformity of thought: that’s the very nature of the beast. **And in this enforced corporatism, more than in any other place, we see the predecessor of the totalitarian state, where again, dissent is considered a criminal act.**[7] It is true that the Soviet Union and Communist China represent violently secular states in which religion itself is controlled and often regarded as criminal yet it is also true that

---

<sup>6</sup> Arthur VERLUIJS, *The New Inquisitions, Heretic-Hunting and the Intellectual Origins of Modern Totalitarianism*, 2006, p. 6 f. (bold highlight by me).

<sup>7</sup> [Punishable by a fiery rat zinger (no pun intended, my note).]

expressing dissenting thought in such totalitarian states is punished by secular inquisitors with very severe penalties that include torture, imprisonment, and death. Enforced corporatism is seen as vital to the centralized, totalizing state, just as it was to the medieval Church.

„Of course, one has to wonder why. Why is dissent so feared by the totalizing state? It is here that the term ‘ideocracy’ might be introduced. An ideocracy is a form of government characterized by an inflexible adherence to a set of doctrines, or ideas, typically enforced by criminal penalties. Such an ideocracy is Communist China, where state ideology enforced criminal penalties for even possessing a photograph of H.H. the Dalai Lama, let alone for professing a belief in an independent Tibet or in religious freedom. An ideocracy is monistic and totalistic; it insists on the total application of ideology (...)”

### ③ NEUROLOGICAL ASPECTS

We have just seen that the Vatican Inquisition was a large historical movement to enforce a particular way of thinking and of believing. What is behind this?

Experience shows us that human leadership as a whole tends to be self-serving, Organizational skills are employed, often with high efficiency, to harness the fierce powers of such leadership for beneficial purposes. The given selection mechanisms for such leadership use a specific profiling filter: **The given selection filter favors the master psychopath type, formed by the officially ordained but warped mindset. The Inquisition is a replication mechanism for that warped mindset, and eliminates other mindsets at the cost of many lives – it is the papal „cook machine” that paralyzes nations.** As of recent, economic theory is beginning to realize that its former assumptions concerning the rational agent type selection filter are erroneous, ethically burdened and often simply naïve. This new insight opens up relevant neurological insights for further investigation.

**In simple words: Money is the product of evil genes.  
That is why the Vatican is so immensely rich.**

#### 3.1 *The Psychiatry of Religious Insanity*

Is the Vatican an asylum? William Sims BAINBRIDGE frames the question thus:<sup>8</sup>

„Today, there are several theories about how religion might produce mental illness.”

Bainbridge proposes that the claim by many scientists that deviant religion may be psychopathological is „pseudoscientific.”<sup>9</sup> He presents newly rediscovered census material from the 19<sup>th</sup> century to support his view.

<sup>8</sup> William Sims BAINBRIDGE, *Religious Insanity in America: The Official Nineteenth-Century Theory*, Harvard University, Sociological Analysis 1984, 45, 3:223-240, <http://mysite.verizon.net/wsbainbridge/dl/relinsan.htm>, with bibliography.

<sup>9</sup> BAINBRIDGE, op. cit.

If, however, there is a genetic link to deviant religion (such as the Vatican trader cult), there might be reason to rethink the position that rules out deviant religion as being psychopathological. We will get to that point shortly.

Indeed, the phenomenon of religious insanity is often understood as mass hysteria,<sup>10</sup> but this is possibly a foreshortened explanation. HAUGHT introduces his book with the following remarks:

„In 1766 in Abbeville, France, a teen-age boy was accused of singing irreligious songs, marring a crucifix, mocking the Virgin Mary, and wearing his hat while a religious procession passed. Criticizing the church was punishable by death. The youth, Chevalier de La Barre, was sentenced to have his tongue cut out, his right hand cut off, and to be burned at the stake. The great writer Voltaire attempted to save him. The case was appealed to Parliament in Paris. The clergy demanded death, warning of the dire spread of doubt. Parliament showed mercy by allowing the youth to be decapitated instead of mutilated and burned alive. He was first tortured to extract a fuller confession, then executed on July 1, 1766. His corpse was burned, along with a copy of Voltaire's *Philosophical Dictionary*.”

Such insights under the category of *mindset* do go a long way to explain things. Peter de ROSA, a Jesuit theologian who quit the priesthood, held that the Vatican's „disastrous theology had prepared the way for Hitler and his ‘final solution’. (...) There is, tragically, an undeniable link between ... the papal legislation, the pogroms – and the gas chambers and crematoria of the Nazi death camps.”<sup>11</sup>

Avro MANHATTAN points out the mindset of „Spiritual Totalitarianism” that rules the Vatican:<sup>12</sup>

„The task of Propaganda Fide is to spread the Catholic faith from the viewpoint that, as the Catholic religion is the only true religion, all other religions are wrong and should disappear. That the greater portion of mankind, consisting of Protestants, Moslems, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, and pagans, cannot be saved except by embracing Catholicism. Hence it ensues that the field of Propaganda Fide is literally the whole world, its role being to convert all mankind to Catholicism.

The totalitarian State reasons in exactly the same way. Fascist Italy, Nazi Germany, and Soviet Russia each set up an all-embracing Ministry of Propaganda whose task in the political field, and in dealing with national, racial, or merely ideological matters, was precisely that aimed at in the religious field by the Catholic Church.

Both the Catholic Church and the totalitarian States assumed the right to prevent, according to their judgment, the acceptance of ideas by their people. They also assumed the right forcibly to convert as many people as possible to their own particular brand religion or ideology.

The close resemblance between the dictatorships of the twentieth century and the Catholic Church is not mere coincidence. Both are animated by the

---

<sup>10</sup> James A. HAUGHT, *Holy Horrors, An Illustrated History of Religious Murders and Madness*, 1999. The following citation is from p. 7.

<sup>11</sup> Cited after HAUGHT, *op. cit.*, p. 160 ff.

<sup>12</sup> Avro MANHATTAN, *The Vatican in World Politics, 1949*, opening of chapter 4 (Spiritual Totalitarianism in the Vatican).

same spirit, moved by the same aims, and each in its own sphere aspires to the same goals.”

### 3.2 *Genetic Discoveries by Kuhnén and Chiao, 2009*

The following scientific discoveries are recent and preliminary. They are still undergoing evolution and the discovery of additional material facts (for example, related other genetic and biochemical markers) is expected. All conclusions thus, too, are preliminary. The strange phenomenon is that of a mental psycho-genetic hijacker virus falsely categorized as a religion.<sup>13</sup>

Trader genes: In 2009, Camelia M. KUHNEN and Joan Y. CHIAO discovered a genetic link between human genetics and how suited a person is to work as a stock trader. Their report is couched in very technical language of the science of genetics.<sup>14</sup> The abstract from the web site says the following:

„Individuals vary in their willingness to take financial risks. Here we show that variants of two genes that regulate dopamine and serotonin neurotransmission and have been previously linked to emotional behavior, anxiety and addiction (5-HTTLPR and DRD4) are significant determinants of risk taking in investment decisions. We find that the 5-HTTLPR *s/s* allele carriers take 28% less risk than those carrying the *s/l* or *l/l* alleles of the gene. DRD4 7-repeat allele carriers take 25% more risk than individuals without the 7-repeat allele. These findings contribute to the emerging literature on the genetic determinants of economic behavior.”

What does this mean? Richard L. PETERSEN explains a connection between our brain and investment mistakes:<sup>15</sup>

„The human brain is wired to make decisions in certain ways. Unfortunately, when it comes to the financial markets, the way we’ve been ‘wired’ is not conducive to making money. (...) Backed by recent research in neurofinance - the study and application of neuroscience to investment activity - psychology and experimental finance, this detailed guide explains the fundamental ‘hardwired’ mistakes made by most investors (...).”

**Let us use a model of the Vatican as the most successful trader organization on the planet. What is being said here must apply to them as well.** Then, by way of an appendage, they project a religious image to the outside. But that again militates in the service of their trading and banking activities. Vatican structures evidently generate advantageous trader decisions, and favor so-called „aspiring” trader types with genetic fear control – a temple of neurofinance.

Kenneth REID, a daytrading coach, mentions the new insight of genetics for his teaching.<sup>16</sup> Drawing on his experience as a coach and trader, he discusses the question: Why is trading so scary?

---

<sup>13</sup> See artist’s rendition on the cover page of these three essays for a graphic inspiration.

<sup>14</sup> Camelia M. KUHNEN, Joan Y. CHIAO; Genetic Determinants of Financial Risk Taking, PLoS ONE 4(2): e4362. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0004362. Online as a pdf document, <http://www.plosone.org/article/info:doi%2F10.1371%2Fjournal.pone.0004362>.

<sup>15</sup> Richard L. PETERSEN, Inside the Investor’s Brain, The Power of Mind over Money (Wiley Trading), 2007, summary text above from the front inside dust jacket.

<sup>16</sup> <http://www.daytrading-doc.com/scaredmoney.htm>.

„Why is trading so scary? Neurofinance has the answer.

## NEUROFINANCE

Neurofinance is a new scientific niche that studies the relationship between the brain and money. We now know that trading activates the same primitive centers in the brain that are responsible for self-preservation. That is very bad news because these are the more archaic emotional and defensive layers of the brain (principally managed by the amygdala), which do not respond to will power or ordinary self talk. In fact, the brain is hardwired to prevent you from tinkering with its fear circuits, its core defensive and reactive processes.



Why? These processes, such as fight, flight and freezing up, have great survival value in life threatening emergencies. But, when these ancient parts of the brain are in control of your trading, you will automatically do the opposite of what you consciously intend. It feels like self-sabotage, but it is not diabolical, it is biological. It is just the instinct of self-preservation taking control.

Have you ever tried to extinguish an instinct? It is virtually impossible to do on your own. This is one reason why so many traders underperform and eventually fail.

**Moreover, there is a gene pair for ‘jumpiness,’ which makes some people much more sensitive to loss or missing out than others. There is also a gene pair for having a cool head. And, there is a gene pair for being in the middle, i.e. moderately reactive.**



**Accordingly, where one initially falls among the Three Types of Traders (aspiring, break-even and winning) is at least partially genetically determined.**

The good news: Regardless of your genetic code, it is definitely possible to reduce trading fear to manageable levels.

Winning traders are not afraid. Normal human instinctual fear, which may be worsened by your genetic makeup, will interfere with trading success because it will make you more reactive to the randomness in the market. To eliminate self-sabotage, you have to reduce your fear to manageable levels. You can’t trade well with a scared brain.



**BOTTOM LINE: To trade successfully, you need to reduce fear to a level where it is healthy, i.e. you respect the reality of risk, but your judgment and behavior are not impaired by fear.”**

### 3.3 *Approaches to Brain Use in Religion*

As the Vatican handles it, religion is a dark and misty land full of dangerous mental booby-traps. The Vatican belief system is, on weight of the manifest evidence of its trading success, geared to the relatively rare „aspiring” trader type and has the function to suppress the scariness of trading. It is a trader religion, the pagan worship of Mammon. That is nothing new, but we can now understand better what that means.

That harks back to the psychopathic sub-cortical brain use of Vatican personnel since antiquity, the dominant Gregorian strand at the apex of the profiteering Vatican assassin cult. According to the foregoing, this is at least partly genetically pre-determined. As a result, we find a negative and fear-laden trader’s religion of change, risk and gain, i.e. precisely that element that was expelled by Christ from the temple. That element succeeded to come back in through the proto-corporate back door within a few centuries, into the real temple that is mankind’s inner sanctum of beliefs.

There is a variable history of brain use in religion. We can possibly gain a slight insight from this. The study was proposed by Julian JAYNES in his much-debated book, *The Origin of Consciousness and the Breakdown of the Bicameral Mind*, first published in 1976. A more modern reviewer gives an outline:<sup>17</sup>

„In *The Origin of Consciousness and the Breakdown of the Bicameral Mind*, Julian Jaynes proposes four main hypotheses: that consciousness is based on language; that preceding the development of consciousness there was a different mentality based on verbal hallucinations called the bicameral mind; that the development of consciousness dates to around the end of the 2nd millennium B.C.; and that the bicameral mind is based on a double-brain neurological model. In the 30 years since the publication of Jaynes’s book, a substantial amount of research has emerged that provides new evidence supporting these hypotheses.”

We may speculate that such brain voices from a more primitive time in our development could play a role in Vatican efficiency of psychological trade management, in addition to genetic factors. Residual bicameral voices in our age provide a possible understanding of religious fanaticism and fundamentalism, so out of place in our modern world. Moreover, the study is eye-opening for the fact that brain in religion use can vary considerably depending from one person to another. If indeed the Reptilian stem brain and the limbic system are the target of conditioning a trader, this sheds additional light on the mental profile that is the mainspring of Vatican success.

### 3.4 *Are Negative Facts, Are Negative Beliefs Logical?*

There is a mindset of denial that is a tremendous problem. It is somehow related to the sub-cortical brain use spurned by the genetic trader mark. From *trader* to *traitor* is often only a small step, not only verbally. This can be dissolved into a logical paradox that lets us understand why Vatican religion is evil, even diabolical on a very high level of abstraction.

---

<sup>17</sup> Marcel KUIJSTEN, *Consciousness, Hallucinations, and the Bicameral Mind, Three Decades of New Research*, in: Marcel KUIJSTEN (editor), *Reflections on the Dawn of Consciousness, Julian Jaynes’s Bicameral Mind Theory Revisited*, 2007. The citation above is the opening passage of the article.

My personal explanation is bicameral voices of denial. Following JAYNES'ian footsteps of discovery procedure, I am acutely aware of the abundance of *negative* statements, and *negative* emotions, outpouring from the Vatican. Such negativity is highly problematic since our ideas and especially our emotions are strong creators of our reality.

Negative facts (and by analogy, negative emotions all the more so) are reflections not of reality but of irreality. Under logical aspects they are vexatious to the extreme and are linked to constructible falsity (Bertrand RUSSELL).<sup>18</sup> Given such ideas at the top, at the bottom where manifestation takes place – history is teaching us what happens and what to expect.

The observant Renaissance theologian, philosopher and polymath Cardinal CUSANUS (Nikolaus von Kues) is famous for his treatise on *Learned Ignorance* (De docta ignorantia). He plays in book-length on the beautiful Latin notion of *visio sine comprehensione*. English speakers approximately can understand that: vision without comprehension, idle speculation, empty words – in a broader sense what one might call a closed mind. All the learning in the world cannot pry it open, for it has become lost in solitude somewhere inside.



## THE POPE'S HOLOCAUST



The Vatican entrusted the Rothschild banking family with its finances in 1823. Since then, the situation can be described as the Rothschilds being the Vatican's bankers, or in other words with the Vatican and the Rothschild interests being intricately interwoven. **From this situation arose the holocaust of the Jews and other ethnic groups in Nazi Germany in the years until 1945.**<sup>19</sup> The holocaust was the foremost manifestation of an outright atavistic Neo-Gregorian Vatican policy that has entered the half-light of standard academic history books under the name of fascism, including without limitations Nazism. The proper name of fascism, Hitlerism, the SS etc. with the main facts out in the open should be *Neo-Gregorian Control Fetishism*.

### 4.1 *The American Central Bank – Its Centennial Pregnancy*

The Holocaust was plotted by the Jesuit leadership together with the top Vatican bankers as a foray to seize the Holy Land in Palestine, a millennial goal of the Holy See. A welcome side effect was the strategic control of the Middle Eastern petroleum reserves. The first and second world wars were essentially a gigantic crusade of the industrial age for a religious goal and control agenda. Logistically, the large-scale financial operations had to be in place before the fighting started. It is therefore necessary first to look at how the American central bank was installed, a process that took over a century from the time of the American Revolution, coming to fruition only in 1913, one year before World War I (was) broke(n) out.

<sup>18</sup> Seiki AKAMA, S. (2009), *Negative facts and constructible falsity*, in: Int. J. Reasoning-based Intelligent Systems, vol. 1, nos. 1/2, pp. 85–91.

<sup>19</sup> See first my entire *Hitler's Secret* paper quoted above at the top of this paper, and the notes to the Foreword above.

For more than the first century of American history, the issue of the central bank was the touchstone for the power of money versus the Republic.<sup>20</sup> Seen from today's hindsight, the cause of the people had been dealt a bad hand of cards from the very outset:

The American Revolution 1776/1783 was, by its leading personnel, a Freemasonic revolution, that is, the creation of a notorious secret society. Strange things especially of financial nature concerning the American debts in England, their punctual payment and subsequent bankruptcy of the young Republic have been noticed by many researchers. This brings the American Revolution suspiciously close to the model of how German Freemasons took over the British Empire not quite a century earlier, as is confirmed by oral tradition from inside the intelligence community.<sup>21</sup>

The American Revolution was *the* financial precedent that launched the Rothschild dynasty into orbit and firmly positioned them as major financiers of governments. This was connected with a German prince supplying his father-in-law on the British throne with soldiers from Hessen, a state in Germany. Eustace MULLINS writes:<sup>22</sup>

„Mayer Amschel Bauer (later Rothschild) discovered that although loans to farmers and small businesses could be profitable, the real profits lay in making loans to governments. Born in Frankfurt in 1744, Mayer Amschel married Gutta Schnapper. He served a three year apprenticeship in Hanover at the Bank of Oppenheim. During this period, he had occasion to be of service to Lt. Gen. Baron von Estorff. Von Estorff was the principal adviser to Landgrave Frederick II of Hesse, the wealthiest man in Europe. Frederick was worth from 70 to 100 million florins, much of it inherited from his father, Wilhelm the Eighth, brother of the King of Sweden. Baron von Estorff advised the Landgrave that Mayer Amschel showed an uncanny ability to increase money through his investments. The Landgrave immediately sent for him.

„At this time, King George III was trying to put down the American Rebellion. His troops were being outfought by the hardy Americans, who were accustomed to wilderness battles. Mayer Amschel arranged for King George to hire 16,800 sturdy young Hessian soldiers from the Landgrave, a considerable addition to the Hesse's fortune. This advantageous relationship came to a halt with the sudden death in 1785 of the Landgrave (...). However, Mayer Amschel attained absolute influence over his successor, Elector Wilhelm I (...) had (...) been born in 1743. It was said

---

<sup>20</sup> The first 120 years of the U.S. central banking history are an elusive subject, not easy to find accessible good information on. There are two brochure-format pdf document on the internet that do fill this knowledge gap:

*The United States Independent Treasury System*, Federal Hall, N.Y., 1968, by Dr. John D.R. PLATT, 86 pages,

[http://www.nps.gov/history/history/online\\_books/feha/treasury.pdf](http://www.nps.gov/history/history/online_books/feha/treasury.pdf), and

*An Historiographical Overview of Early U.S. Finance (1784 -1836): Institutions, Markets, Players, and Politics*, by Robert E. WRIGHT and David J. COWEN, 11 October 1999, 100 pages,

[http://www.nps.gov/history/history/online\\_books/inde/overview\\_finance.pdf](http://www.nps.gov/history/history/online_books/inde/overview_finance.pdf).

I found that the time it took to read these two brochures was worth it because my head became free to understand the whole issue. This is simple basic reading compared with much that has been written about the later stage when the Fed and its head-twisting convolutions came into existence.

<sup>21</sup> See Greg HALLET, SPYMASTER; *How to Take Over the World, A Right Royal Con*, 2007.

<sup>22</sup> Eustace MULLINS, *The World Order, A Study in the Hegemony of Parasitism*, 1985, beginning of chapter one. The Landgraves of Hesse came from an old Protestant family. It was the deceased Frederick mentioned above who inexplicably converted to Catholicism (1749) and later established the favorable Rothschild banking connection of his family. Birth year data corrected in quotation above.

that they were like two shoes, so well did they go together. It was a pleasant change from Mayer Amschel's relationship with the former Landgrave, who had been a very difficult and demanding person. In fact, the Landgrave's sudden death had luckily placed Mayer Amschel in charge of the largest fortune in Europe."

America then as today was a hotspot for financial investments. Who would believe that the ultra-savvy Rothschilds ever lost interest in the continent that was so closely connected with the precedent that made them great?

The issue is neatly captured by a poster, ALADDIN:<sup>23</sup>

It would be extraordinarily naive to even consider the possibility that a family as ambitious, as cunning and as monopolistically minded as the Rothschilds could resist the temptation of becoming heavily involved on the American front.

Following their conquest of Europe early in the 1800s, the Rothschilds cast their covetous eyes on the most precious gem of them all – the United States.

*America was unique in modern history. It was only the second nation in history that had ever been formed with the Bible as its law book. Its uniquely magnificent Constitution was specifically designed to limit the power of government and to keep its citizens free and prosperous. Its citizens were basically industrious immigrants who 'yearned to breath free' and who asked nothing more than to be given the opportunity to live and work in such a wonderfully stimulating environment.*

The results - the 'fruit' - of such a unique experiment were so indescribably brilliant that America became a legend around the globe. Many millions across the far flung continents of the world viewed America the Beautiful as the promised land.

*The Big Bankers in Europe - the Rothschilds and their cohorts - viewed the wonderful results borne by this unique experiment from an entirely different perspective; they looked upon it as a major threat to their future plans.*

The establishment Times of London stated: „If that mischievous financial policy which had its origin in the North American Republic [i.e. honest Constitutionally authorized no debt money] should become indurated down to a fixture, then that government will furnish its own money without cost. It will pay off its debts and be without a debt [to the international bankers]. It will become prosperous beyond precedent in the history of the civilized governments of the world. The brains and wealth of all countries will go to North America. That government must be destroyed or it will destroy every monarchy on the globe.“

The Rothschilds and their friends sent in their financial termites to destroy America because it was becoming „prosperous beyond precedent.“

The first documentable evidence of Rothschild involvement in the financial affairs of the United States came in the late 1820s and early 1830s when the family, through their agent Nicholas Biddle, fought to defeat Andrew Jackson's move to curtail the international bankers. The Rothschilds lost the first round when in 1832, President Jackson vetoed the move to renew the charter of the 'Bank of the United States' (a central bank controlled by the international bankers). In 1836 the bank went out of business.

---

<sup>23</sup> ALADDIN (name of poster), Rothschilds and America,  
<http://www.rumormillnews.com/cgi-bin/archive.cgi/noframes/read/39508>.

Passages formatted in font Arial are verbatim quotes. For additional source material, see below with footnotes.

In the years following Independence, a close business relationship had developed between the cotton growing aristocracy in the South and the cotton manufacturers in England. The European bankers decided that this business connection was America's Achilles Heel, the door through which the young American Republic could be successfully attacked and overcome.

The Illustrated University History, 1878, p. 504, tells us that the southern states swarmed with *British agents*. These conspired with local politicians to work against the best interests of the United States. Their carefully sown and nurtured propaganda developed into open rebellion and resulted in the secession of South Carolina on December 29, 1860. Within weeks another six states joined the conspiracy against the Union, and broke away to form the Confederate States of America, with Jefferson Davis as President.

The plotters raided armies, seized forts, arsenals, mints and other Union property. Even members of President Buchanan's Cabinet conspired to destroy the Union by damaging the public credit and working to bankrupt the nation. Buchanan claimed to deplore secession but took no steps to check it, even when a U.S. ship was fired upon by South Carolina shore batteries.

Shortly thereafter Abraham Lincoln became President, being inaugurated on March 4, 1861. Lincoln immediately ordered a blockade on Southern ports, to cut off supplies that were pouring in from Europe. The 'official' date for the start of the Civil War is given as April 12, 1861, when Fort Sumter in South Carolina was bombarded by the Confederates, but it obviously began at a much earlier date.

In December, 1861, large numbers of European Troops (British, French and Spanish) poured into Mexico in defiance of the Monroe Doctrine. This, together with widespread European aid to the Confederacy strongly indicated that the Crown was preparing to enter the war. The outlook for the North, and the future of the Union, was bleak indeed.

In this hour of extreme crisis, Lincoln appealed to the Crown's perennial enemy, Russia, for assistance. When the envelope containing Lincoln's urgent appeal was given to Czar Alexander II, he weighed it unopened in his hand and stated: „Before we open this paper or know its contents, we grant any request it may contain.“

Unannounced, a Russian fleet under Admiral Liviski, steamed into New York harbor on September 24, 1863, and anchored there, The Russian Pacific fleet, under Admiral Popov, arrived in San Francisco on October 12. Of this Russian act, Gideon Wells said: „They arrived at the high tide of the Confederacy and the low tide of the North, causing England and France to hesitate long enough to turn the tide for the North“ (Empire of „The City,“ p. 90).

*History reveals that the Rothschilds were heavily involved in financing both sides in the Civil War.*

Lincoln put a damper on their activities when, in 1862 and 1863, he refused to pay the exorbitant rates of interest demanded by the Rothschilds and issued constitutionally-authorized, interest free United States notes.

*For this and other acts of patriotism Lincoln was shot down in cold-blood by John Wilkes Booth on April 14, 1865, just five days after Lee surrendered to Grant at Appomattox Court House, Virginia.*

Michael A. KIRCHUBEL has done a brilliant job of collecting many forgotten quotes that have been sadly missing in prior discussions, illustrations of the plutocracy's unconscionable strong-arm policies of coercion. These quotes from sources support the

foregoing article posted by ALADDIN and are, by way of example, proffered in lieu of a full annotation apparatus to the ALADDIN article as follows:<sup>24</sup>

„United States Senator Benton, in a speech in the senate during the administration of Jackson, thus graphically states the manner in which the bank contrived to manufacture public sentiment in its favor. He says: ‘All the machinery of alarm and distress was in full activity at that time as at present, and with the same identical effects – town meetings, memorials, resolutions, deputations to congress, alarming speeches in Congress. The price of all property was shown to be depressed. Hemp sunk in Philadelphia from \$350 to \$250 per ton; flour sunk from \$11.00 per barrel to \$7.75; and real estate fell thirty per cent.; five hundred houses were suspended in their erection; the rent of money rose to one and a half per month on the best paper; confidence destroyed; manufactories stopped; workmen dismissed and the ruin of the country confidently predicted.’ – M.W. Walbert, *The Coming Battle*, 1899. The ‘Great Panic of 1811’ was brought about by the First Bank of the United States contracting the currency. By raising ‘the rent of money’ to ‘one and a half per month on the best paper,’ the bank was charging 18% interest to the most credit-worthy borrowers. You can imagine what those rates would do to our economy today. In 1811, it depressed our nation – It put the brakes on construction, caused the real estate market to tumble, cut prices on farmers’ crops, and, with little money for consumers, slowed manufacturing, causing unemployment, destitution, and ruin. Americans became homeless and hungry. **Why did the bank cause this widespread misery? It hoped the ‘Panic’ would intimidate Congress into renewing the bank’s charter. The bankers’ weapon is money and they are not afraid to use it – to have our nation - or all nations suffer in order to get their way. Remember this strategy, you will see it again and again as we travel through time to today.**” (KIRCHUBEL, p. 25)

„U.S. Rep. Peter Buell Porter (N.Y.), like Jefferson before him, attacked the national bank and the implied Constitutional powers needed for its creation, saying Congress ‘would have planted in the bosom of the Constitution a viper, which would one day or another sting the liberties of this country to the heart.’ Legislators of Pennsylvania and Virginia passed State Resolutions asking the US Congress to veto the bank’s re-charter bill. Their chief complaint was that 75% of the bank’s stock was held by British interests, which would have sent millions of dollars annually to England had the charter been renewed. **English Banker, Nathan Rothschild, declared ‘Either the application for renewal of the charter is granted, or the United states will find itself involved in a most disastrous war.’ He is also quoted as telling Parliament, ‘Teach these impudent Americans a lesson. Bring them back to Colonial status.’** The renewal bill passed by a single vote in the House and was deadlocked in the Senate. President James Madison, a staunch opponent of the bank (as you could

---

<sup>24</sup> Michael A. KIRCHUBEL, *Vile Acts of Evil, Volume 1, Banking in America*, 2009.  
<http://www.rumormillnews.com/cgi-bin/archive.cgi/noframes/read/39508>.

Passages formatted in font Arial are verbatim quotes. The page numbers in KIRCHUBEL are shown above after each quote.

probably tell by now), sent Vice-President, George Clinton (No, not the Funkadelic guy) to break a tie in the Senate and killed the bank. As promised by Nathan Rothschild, thousands of our citizens died in the War of 1812. Fortunately for us, the British were still busy fighting Napoleon and, with their forces divided were unable to mount much of an assault. The war eventually ended in a stalemate. After symbolically burning Washington D.C., the British signed a treaty on Christmas Eve, 1814, and went home.” (p. 26)

„The charter for a new central bank, The Second Bank of the United States, was passed in 1816, five years after the first bank expired. President Madison and Congress returned to the expediency of the central bank, again modeled after the Bank of England. Although an avowed enemy of central banking, as we have seen, President Madison needed a way to stabilize the currency after the inflation of the War of 1812. **Ultimately (and if intentional, brilliantly), through the use of warfare, Rothschild was able to get the U.S. to charter another national bank. Warfare had been used many times before to bind European nations with chains of debt. The old Rothschild tool worked just as well in the new World.** ‘The Treasury, lacking confidence in the country, delivered itself, bound hand and foot, to bold and bankrupt adventurers and banker pretending to have money.’ – Thomas Jefferson in a letter to Treasury secretary Gallatin, 1815.” (p. 31)

„As you can see, [U.S. President Andrew] Jackson had reason enough to veto this bank. ‘Many of our rich men have not been content with equal protection and equal benefits.’ [Jackson, running for reelection, 1832-07-10, quote taken from his bank veto statement] True then, true now. By the way, **the foreign banker he [Jackson] mentioned as controlling the Second Bank of the United States was Baron James de Rothschild who ran the central bank of France, one of the five Rothschild brothers.**“ (p. 40)

„‘As a result of the contraction of money, a slowdown in economic activity began and its effects were felt by the nation for several years.’ – June Grem, *The Money Manipulators*, 1971. Henry Clews wrote in *Twenty-Eight Years in Wall Street*, ‘The Panic of 1837 was aggravated by the Bank of England when it in one day threw out all the paper connected with the United States.’ The Bank of England also raised its interest rates, drawing more money out of the U.S. and curtailing trade with the former colony. **The Bank of England is of course, Nathan Rothschild. Why did he ‘throw out’ all paper connected with the United States, that is, refuse to accept any securities, bonds or other financial paper based in the United States? Acting in concert with his American agent, Nicholas Biddle, he wanted to create a contraction of credit to depress the U.S. economy and force the continuation of ‘his family’s’ Second Bank of the United States.** During the year 1836, U.S. money supply dropped from \$276 million to \$232 million. By 1838, the US economy rebounded - for a short time - only to fall back again in 1839. The money supply fell from \$240 million in 1839 to \$158 million in 1843. Imagine what would happen

if our economy contracted by over 40%. Hey, maybe we won't have to imagine." (p. 44)

**„It is not to be doubted. I know of absolute certainty that the division of the United States into federations of equal force was decided long before the Civil War by the high financial powers of Europe. These bankers were afraid that the U.S., if they remained as one block, and as one nation, would attain economic and financial independence, which would upset their financial domination over Europe and the world. Of course, in the inner circle of finance, the voice of the *ROTHSCHILD*s prevailed. They saw an opportunity for prodigious booty if they could substitute two feeble democracies, burdened with debt to the financiers, ... in place of a vigorous Republic sufficient unto herself. Therefore, they sent their emissaries into the field to exploit the question of slavery and drive a wedge between the two parts of the Union. The rupture between the north and the south became inevitable; the masters of European finance employed all their forces to bring it about and to turn it to their advantage.’ – Otto von Bismarck, Chancellor of Germany, 1876.”**  
(p. 54, highlight in capitals+italics added)

„While generally acknowledged to be part of a larger plot, many people believe that John Wilkes Booth [assassin of U.S. President Abraham Lincoln] was an agent for the Rothschilds, who did not want the U.S. Treasury to print its own money. Allegations that international bankers were responsible for President Lincoln's assassination have been rampant since the day he was murdered.” (p. 61)

„Gerald G. McGeer also stated that Lincoln's assassination was not solely because the International Bankers wanted to re-establish a central bank in America, but also because they wanted to base America's currency on gold, which they controlled. They wanted to put America's currency on a Gold Standard and this was in direct opposition to President Lincoln's policy of issuing Greenbacks, based solely on the good faith and credit of the United States. **As we shall see, it was Rothschild who pushed for establishing a gold standard here in America – Much to our national distress. Gerald G. McGeer states, ‘They were the men interested in the establishment of the Gold Standard and the right of the bankers to manage the currency and credit of every nation in the world. With Lincoln out of the way, they were able to proceed with that plan and did proceed with it in the United States. Within eight years after Lincoln's assassination, silver was demonetized and the Gold Standard system set up in the United States.’**” (p. 62)

„The 1869 ‘Credit Strengthening Act’ established that the U.S. would redeem their bonds in gold coin. Those who had thought these items at a deep discount, with already discounted greenback dollars, would now be paid full value – in gold. Rothschild's agent, August Belmont, head of the Democratic Party, sabotaged his own party candidate through personal

attacks made through his New York World newspaper and virtually assured the election of the obliging Republican, Ulysses S. Grant. Grant signed the 'Credit Strengthening Act' almost immediately, on March 18, 1869. It represented a gift from the American taxpayers to Rothschild of \$275 million." (p. 64)

„So, here's the big question: Why would there be such a push - from England - for eliminating silver from U.S. currency? As we have seen, when money is tight, those who have money have more power, in purchasing goods and services, in collecting interest, and politically. But there is another reason for the international intrigue. England had been solely on a gold basis since 1816, while France and the U.S. had both gold and silver backing their monies. Since an Englishman could easily trade his silver for gold in nearby France or in his dealings with the U.S., silver was also freely accepted a money in England too. The big British bankers knew that if they could get silver out of the money equations, the money supply would be cut in half and their gold would be worth twice as much. If your nation's money supply was \$100, half in gold and half in silver, and you had \$10 worth of gold you would have 10% of the money and you could buy 10% of your nation's goods and services. But, if you removed silver as money, you would have 20% of your nation's money and you would be able to buy twice a much stuff. If, like the Rothschilds, you owned billions of dollars of gold, and currency backed by gold, it would be well worth your while to get and keep silver out of the world's money supply. By sending Ernest Seyed to America with \$500,000 in bribe money Rothschild was making a logical, well-planned investment decision. Doubling the purchasing power of his billions is not a bad return for such a small investment. If you were in his position, wouldn't you do the same thing? Of course you would. [*Warning, you might turn into a Jesuit! SG*] Now, realize that by doubling the value of your gold you are, in essence, removing exactly the same amount of purchasing power from everybody else's pockets. It's as though you would be getting everyone to send you half of their money. And the inevitable result of cutting the amount of currency in half, as we have seen over and over again, is depression." (p. 69)

„There is another reason... why gold is not a stable measure of value. It is small in bulk and is owned and controlled by the few and rich. They are not only able to corner it, but their selfishness inclines them to do so. In fact, it is now cornered. It is not so easy to corner two metals as it is one. Silver circulates to the very pores of civilization while gold coagulates near the heart.... We are a debtor nation – it means low prices – we must ever produce to feed the interest gatherer. England now has all of the spare gold, and we have been compelled to go to her for the last we used. The Rothschilds now own one half of the gold of the world, available for use as money, and their aids and satellites own nearly all of the remainder.' – William Hope Harvey, *Coin's Financial School*, 1895.“ (p. 75)

„Early in 1907, banker Jacob Schiff of Kuhn, Loeb & Co. warned in a speech to the New York Chamber of Commerce, 'unless we have a central bank with adequate control of credit resources, this country is going to undergo the most severe and far reaching money panic in its history.' Then,

on October 21, a run developed on The Knickerbocker Trust Co. of New York, initiating what would be later called, 'The Panic of 1907.' 'Depositors lined up in front of the bank's headquarters on the future site of the Empire State Building to demand their funds. The bank closed the next day after an auditor found that its funds were depleted beyond hope. The bank's president, Charles Barney, shot himself several weeks later, prompting some of the bank's outstanding depositors to commit suicide as well.' – John Steele Gordon, *The Great Game*, 1999. It is interesting to note that Jacob Schiff, who we will bear more about later, was born in a house in Frankfurt, Germany that the Schiff family shared with the Rothschild family. When Jacob bought into Kuhn Loeb & Co., he brought in a great deal of Rothschild money and expanded their capital by ten times. Schiff married Loeb's daughter and after Loeb retired, ran the company from 1885 until he died in 1920.' 'Mr. Schiff is the head of the great banking house of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., which represents the Rothschild interests on this side of the Atlantic. He has been described as a financial strategist and has been for years the financial minister of the great impersonal power known as Standard Oil. He was hand-in-glove with the Harrimans, the Goulds and the Rockefellers in all their railroad enterprises and has become the dominant power in the railroad and financial world of America.' – Truth Magazine, December 16, 1912." (p. 97) [Note: former Vice President Al Gore, the „loser” against Bush Jr., has a daughter who married into the Schiff family, search Karenn Gore weds Andrew Schiff.]

„However, now having had a small peek into the enormous wealth and power of J.P. Morgan, it's interesting to note that '...J.P. Morgan, had only \$19 million in securities in his estate when he died in 1913, and securities handled by Morgan were actually owned by his employer, Rothschild.' New York Time, April 1, 1915." (p. 105)

„John D. Rockefeller commenting on Morgan's 'paltry' estate said, 'And to think, he wasn't even a rich man.' Morgan, it seems, far from being his own man and the dominant force in the American banking industry, was acting merely as an 'employee' or, more accurately, an agent of the Rothschilds – Buying and selling on their behalf. 'In 1899 J.P. Morgan and Drexel went to England to attend the International Bankers Convention. When they returned, J.P. Morgan had been appointed head representative of the Rothschild interest in the United States.' – William Guy Carr, *Pawns In The Game*, 1958. When you read about all the industries owned and controlled by Morgan, realize that they were actually owned and controlled by the Rothschilds – and tube bulk of the Rothschild financial empire was in Europe! The Rothschilds learned early on to stay out of the lime light and to rely on their agents to provide the public face of their empire. Just how powerful are these Rothschilds? It has been estimated that, by the start of the 20th century, they controlled about half of the world's wealth – and through inbreeding (I'm not making this stuff up), surely retain much of their familial interests undiluted (!) to today. Of course, no outsider will ever really know what they own, or more importantly, who they own. In the March 11, 2009 'Forbes Magazine' list of the top 100 billionaires in the world, not one Rothschild is named. This tells me that either they lost their

family fortunes, which is extremely unlikely since they still operate a huge banking empire under the name of ‘Rothschild’ and control dozens of other corporations; or that they are so rich and powerful that Forbes dare not mention them. You decide. ‘Today the family grooms the inaudibility and invisibility of its presence. As a result, some believe that little is left apart from a great legend. And the Rothschilds are quite content to let legend be their public relations. Though they control scores of industrial, commercial, mining and tourist corporations, not one bears the name Rothschild. Being private partnerships, the family houses never need to, and never do, publish a single public balance sheet, or any other report of their financial condition’ – Fredrick Morton, *The Rothschilds, Portrait of a Dynasty*, 1998.” (p. 106)

„Most American have no real understanding of the operation of the international moneylenders. The bankers want it that way. We recognize in a hazy sort of way that the Rothschilds and the Warburgs of Europe and the houses of J.P. Morgan, Kuhn, Loeb and Company, Schiff, Lehman and Rockefeller possess and control vast wealth. How they acquire this vast financial power and employ it is a mystery to most of us. International bankers make money by extending credit to governments. The greater the debt of the political state, the larger the interest returned to the lenders. The national banks of Europe are actually owned and controlled by private interests... The accounts of the Federal Reserve System have never been audited. It operates outside the control of Congress and... manipulates the credit of the United States.’ – Sen. Barry Goldwater (R-AZ.) ‘In its sixty year history, the Federal Reserve System has never been subjected to a complete, independent audit, and it is the only important agency that refuses to consent to an audit by the Congressional agency, the General Accounting Office.’ – U.S. Representative, Wright Patman, May 5, 1975.” (p. 124)

„Also, according to 12 USC 3019, Federal Reserve banks, including the capital stock and surplus therein, and the Income derived there from shall be exempt from Federal, State, and local taxation, except taxes upon real estate. Why are they not exempt from real estate taxes? Because they are not part of the federal government. ‘ ... we conclude that the (Federal) Reserve Banks are not federal ... but are independent privately owned and locally controlled corporations... without day to day direction from the federal government” – 9th Circuit Court, *Lewis vs. United States*, June 24, 1982. Interestingly, the Federal Reserve is the only private corporation that is exempt from federal and state taxes. Why? My guess, and it is only a guess, is that if they were subject to taxation, they would have to open their books to the revenueurs – and I don’t think they would want that. Property tax is a different matter. No secret revealed there, just the value of the property, and who really cares?’ Phillip E. Coldwell, who served nearly thirty years in the system, as President of the Dallas Reserve Bank and on the Board of Governors observed: “To some extent, the Federal Reserve considers itself Government. Other times, when it serves, it considers itself not Government.’ ” (p. 125)

Is it the Rothschilds? Wait a minute...

4.2 *Sooo – Who Controls the Rothschilds?*

**Whenever you read „ROTHSCHILD” in the context of history, replace by the word „JESUIT.” That is the secret.**

The Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Bushs, Harrimans, Hitlers, Stalins, Maos, Kings of Saudi Arabia etc. of this world are Vatican Hofjuden (German term meaning „court Jews”).<sup>25</sup> None of them is the king of the hill – they all are owned and possessed in a feudal manner (feudal; medieval system of constitutional law, strong personal ties; secret [to the outside] pyramid-and-the-eye) by a higher and even more reclusive power. They are controlled by mind control mechanisms, blackmail and mafia assassins.<sup>26</sup> They are people who have sold their soul to the devil for big money in this life. They are puppets on Jesuit strings. Apart from their common Jewish ancestry (Marranos like Ignatius Loyola and his four co-founders of the Jesuit Order [1534] and their tribesmen the Bauer/Rothschild family; – or Khazarian<sup>27</sup> Jews in other cases), they are selected from a

<sup>25</sup> David J. KERTZER, *The Popes Against the Jews, the Vatican's Role in the Rise of Modern Anti-Semitism*, 2002, p. 79 explains the English term. Sherman H. SKOLNICK and Lenny BLOOM, in: *The Ash Wednesday Plot, Part 2*, explain the analytical usage of the German term used in the English language,

<http://www.rense.com/general49/ash2.htm>.

Here is a real-life text sample for future lexicographers,

<http://thatradio.podhoster.com/index.php?sid=1617>:

„Bloom & Steele like all their listeners became Spies when the Mass Media Betrayed the Truth. So they followed the advice of the great late New Orleans District Attorney Jim Garrison and followed closely on the heels of the assassins of John F. Kennedy. Mrs. Steele and Lenny discussed a special report from Eric Phelps. Phelps reviewed the connections between the JFK Assassination, The Black Pope, The Jesuits, Other of their Invisible Offshoots and their worldwide intelligence agencies which they control from Rome. Phelps also reviewed the hidden agenda of the these Popish Persons which is to manipulate It's Subjects & Americans to falsely believe that Israel was behind the 9/11 Attack on America. The Papacy hopes to stir that hatred into a worldwide force necessary to genocide all Jews worldwide. Remember behind the Papacy is the Chair of Peter and It's ultimate Occupant, The Prince of the Power of the Air. The role that the Pope's Hofjuden play in this plan is also reviewed.”

<sup>26</sup> Private hit men and mercenaries à la Blackwater are used heavily in the global corporate non-public-benefit profit sharking racketeering system. See, for example, John PERKINS, *Confessions of an Economic Hit Man*, 2005. This is the main function of the Pentagon (abroad) and of the secret intelligence apparatus (domestic and abroad). It is a fallacy to believe that the normal nation state governments are the holders or even the controllers of the runaway pit bull terrier organization, the CIA, the Mossad, the German BND, the Russian, Chinese, French, British, etc. secret services. They run a world of their own, and it is stronger than the bourgeois civil world of nations. The curious former chief of the German intelligence Services, Dr. Andreas von BÜLOW, learned this by doing on the job and blew the whistle about it in a book (untranslated in English and untranslatable for its content), *Im Namen des Staats, CIA, BND und die kriminellen Machenschaften der Geheimdienste*, 9<sup>th</sup> edition 2003 (German, In the Name of the State, CIA, BND and the Criminal Machinations of the Secret Services). You will not realize this if you are reading their newspapers, watching their TV, etc. Naïve readers can turn to the works of Rodney STICH, Alfred W. MCCOY, Peter Dale SCOTT, Daniel HOPSICKER, Sherman H. SKOLNICK, whistleblowers like Stew WEBB and others. The Vatican and its fixers, empowered by mass „belief,” is mass credulity, spread a protective umbrella of lucrative lies of negativity, for example the lies of cancer chemotherapy, see G. Edward Griffin, *World Without Cancer*, 1974 (laetiril, vitamin B 17 put in artificial shortage by the food industry and its corresponding government agencies), and the cockamamie lies of „Peak Oil,” see V.I. Sozansky, J.F. Kenney, P.M. Chepil, *On the Spontaneous Renewal of Oil and Gas Fields*,

<http://www.gasresources.net/OnSpontaneousRenewalVasyl.htm>.

That is the flip side of money. Money could end poverty in a few years time, but then it would sabotage its own pull of greed, see Jeffrey SACHS, *The End of Poverty*, 2005. For the genocidal nature of the Jesuits under the Black Pope (Jesuit General) in the Vatican, see the profound book by Eric Jon PHELPS, *Vatican Assassins, Wounded in the House of My Friends*, 2nd, 2004, and above, passim.

<sup>27</sup> It is too little mentioned that Israel is a strongly anti-semitic state. The sephardic Jews (Sephardim) from the former western settlement areas, in particular Spain, are the social underdogs in Israel and are practically ostracized by the oriental Jews or Ashkenazim who are otherwise described as Khazars, a central Asian tribe who converted in the Middle Ages to Judaism en masse. See

deviant part of the human race known as generational Satanists.<sup>28</sup> Science is beginning to unravel a genetic mark of the beast (see below in the section on neurological aspects).

We hereby embark on the investigation of a deep secret. Authors have given the following clues:

London was controlled by the Rothschilds under the Vatican.<sup>29</sup> The Supreme Court of Pennsylvania is the most powerful court in America.<sup>30</sup> The Supreme Court of Pennsylvania is ruled under the house of Rothschild and the Vatican.<sup>31</sup>

„The international bankers, including the ‘Jewish’ Rothschild family, funded both sides of World War II.”<sup>32</sup> „The Rothschild family had no army, no public support or following, and international banking funded crimes against humanity. The extraordinary rise of the Rothschild bankers only makes sense if what they really are is a front for the Vatican Bank. Now that is a group that has the manpower and backing to pull off any devious and illegal stunt they might like.”<sup>33</sup> „The Jew as the moneylender is cliché. The Vatican can’t very well play that role, so why not give it to the Jews. The international banking passed from the very visible heads of state and the Church to the very secretive Rothschild Family. The Rothschilds supposedly made their wealth by deception.”<sup>34</sup>

„In September 1769, Prince William appointed Meyer Amschel Rothschild of nearby Frankfurt to transact some of his financial affairs in the capacity of Crown Agent. Aware that the Rothschilds are an important Jewish family, I looked them up in *Encyclopedia Judaica* and discovered that they bear the title ‘Guardians of the Vatican Treasury.’ [According to Eustace Mullins and Eric Phelps, this is since 1823. SG] The Vatican Treasury, of course, holds the imperial wealth of Rome. Imperial wealth grows in proportion to its victories in war – as the Jesuit empowerment *Regimini militantis ecclesiae* implies, the Church-at-War is more necessary than the Church-at-Peace. According to H. Russell Robinson’s illustrated *Armour of Imperial Rome*, Caesarean soldiers protected themselves in battle with shields painted red. Since the soldiery is the State’s most valuable resource (the Council of Trent admitted this in preferring the Jesuits to all other

---

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Khazars>.

The genetics mentioned are spurious due to the long time passed, and the obvious interest of the Israeli state and intelligence apparatus to obfuscate matters. Further see Jewish historian Arthur KOESTLER, *The Thirteenth Tribe, The Khazar Empire and its Heritage*, 1976, concurring now Shlomo SAND, Tom SEGEV and Israel BARTAL, see

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The\\_Thirteenth\\_Tribe](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Thirteenth_Tribe).

<sup>28</sup> Fritz SPRINGMEIER, Cisco WHEELER: „According to eye-witnesses, who were prominent enough to visit one of the British Rothschild homes, the Rothschilds worship yet another god too, Satan. They set a place for him at their table. (8a) The Rothschilds have been Satanists for many generations.” Source:

<http://www.thewatcherfiles.com/bloodlines/rothschild.htm>

The footnote (8a) adds the following: „Various high-ranking Satanists that the power of God has pulled out of Satanism have said they were eyewitnesses to Satan appearing at the Rothschilds. What they witnessed when Satan showed up at the Rothschilds was that Satan appeared as an extremely beautiful man, except his hoofs would be cloven. He would wear a black tuxedo to gamble and play cards (winnings were sexual victims) and a white tuxedo when coming only to socialize.” Source:

<http://web.archive.org/web/20030617160138/www.thewatcherfiles.com/bloodlines/rothschild.htm>.

The subject of Vatican satanism is too expansive to be covered here.

<sup>29</sup> Brandon LEVON, *Old World Secrets, The Omega Project Codes*, 2008, p. 141.

<sup>30</sup> 42 Pa.C.S.A. 502, cited after 30 Little Known Facts About America,

<http://home.iae.nl/users/lightnet/world/essays.htm>.

<sup>31</sup> LEVON, op. cit., p. 142. See section below on the Corporate System and the duplicity of the U.S. Constitution since no later than the years after the Civil War/War of British Imperial Commerce.

<sup>32</sup> MAURI, *Vatican Ratline, The Vatican, the Nazis and the New World Order*, 2007, p. 109. (Author’s name is complete thus, ISBN of the book: 1-4196-5356-3, published by BookSurge.)

<sup>33</sup> MAURI, op. cit., p. 105.

<sup>34</sup> MAURI, op. cit., p. 104.

religious orders), it is easy to understand why the red shield was identified with the very life of the Church. Hence, the appropriateness of the name *Rothschild*, German for ‘red shield.’”<sup>35</sup>

„Who would ever search a family of orthodox Jews for the key to the wealth of the Roman Catholic Church? I believe this appointment explains why the House of Rothschild is famous for helping nations go to war. It is fascinating that, as Meyer Rothschild’s sons grew into the family business, the firm took on the title *Meyer Amschel Rothschild und Söhne*, which gives us the notariqon *MARS*. Isn’t Mars the Roman God of War, whose heavenly manifestation is ‘the red planet’? There is powerful cabalah here, and there’s hardly an acre of inhabitable earth that hasn’t been affected by it in some way.”<sup>36</sup>

„Some years ago a man by the name of John Todd, a member of a family who were high-level and generational members of a druidic witchcraft cult, alleged that through his occult contacts he was chosen to be initiated into a deep-level Illuminati lodge. (Excerpt Wake Up America: Several United States Presidents including Abraham Lincoln, married into this Todd occult family) He claimed that in doing so he had to ‘unlearn’ much of the wiccan philosophies which he was taught at a young age. These occult teachings were merely a means, he soon found out, of this inner core of initiates to control the lower ranks of the lodge. This inner core, which consisted of 13 individuals, were (he claims) THE LEADERS of all the large wiccan witchcraft organizations AS WELL AS the leaders of World Freemasonry. These men controlled BOTH movements from their lofty positions, along with much of the world’s drug trafficking, and had powerful influence in world economic and political movements. Mr. Todd soon learned that this inner core were continually fearful that the lower-ranking members of the occult societies would turn against ‘them’ if the lower members ever found out that this inner council were merely using these ‘lower pawns’ to increase their own wealth and their god-like power and authority over the rest of humanity. **The Rothschilds of London, he also learned, were at the very heart of this conspiracy, along with the Jesuits in Rome.** The Rothschilds were considered to be ‘human gods’ by many occultists and, according to Mr. Todd, were in constant communication with ‘Lucifer’, who they themselves considered to be god. There are also indications, as we will give later in these texts, that they were/are also in contact with the serpent race as well, which would make them an integral part of the ‘serpent cult’.”<sup>37</sup>

„The Rothschilds are a family of bankers with Jesuit connections and Jewish roots. The Jesuits of course are known for their occult religious practices and extreme oath in honour of the Catholic Church and the popes. Indeed it was the Jesuits carrying out the instructions of the pope, who taught and funded Adolf Hitler’s Nazi party and His final Solution against the Jews. These three – occultism, Catholicism and National Socialism combined to form a most immaculate and secret connection that ensured the meteoric

---

<sup>35</sup> F. Tupper SAUSSY, *Rulers of Evil, Useful Knowledge About Governing Bodies*, 2001, p. 160.

<sup>36</sup> SAUSSY, op. cit., 161.

<sup>37</sup> John HAYES, *Cosmic Conflict Defined, An Editorial*, 2009, pp. 52 f. (the famous Council of 13). Somewhat more explicit information has come, independently, from the American federal whistleblower network. The head of the Council was several years ago, or still is, by name and title, satanic head Rabbi Answar bin Shari. Two top-level members of the Rockefeller family and a deputy of the Russian government also sit on the council, together with George H.W. Bush, Sr. Other, independent, inside information says that the Lucifer entity is ghostlike and semi-materialized. He is contacted, among other locales, in a vault beneath the Rockefeller-donated UN building in New York where the Council of 13 meets. The Jesuits are considered his direct servants and control a Council of 3 that is superior to the Council of 13. Lower down, there is further a Council of 300, then the Trilateral Commission, Council on Foreign Relations, Bilderberg Group, and beneath those other formations organized on the secret cell principle, with all information shared from top down strictly only on a need-to-know basis.

rise of a lowly and previously invisible corporal to the top of the German army. Hitler himself admits as much when he said: 'I learned much from the order of the Jesuits.' – *Secret History of the Jesuit*, by Edmund Paris, page 168.<sup>38</sup>

This entire system was additionally sourced, independently and through field research with numerous contacts domestic and abroad, by Eric Jon PHELPS in over 20 years of investigation (with many more details than above, e.g. a highly specific organigram chart at his old website). Resulting from that work, here is a selected quote from his book:<sup>39</sup>

„Dear truth-seeker, since you now understand our **First Block** of Jesuit history, you are now able to understand our **Second Block** of Jesuit history. It begins with the Order's formal suppression by **Pope Clement XIV** in 1773 and ends with its formal reestablishment by **Pope Pius VII** in 1814 – a total of forty-one years.

„These forty-one years were absolutely golden for the Society of Jesus. For the Sons of Loyola punished all their enemies including the Dominican priests, perfected the inner workings between themselves and **Freemasonry**, created an alliance between the **House of Rothschild** in establishing the **Illuminati**, punished and then absorbed the **Knights of Malta** just like the „**Borg**” of **Star Trek**. They used the Orthodox **Catherine II „the Great” of Russia** and the Lutheran **Frederick II „the Great” of Prussia** to conquer and divide Poland, rendering the Pope's **Bull of Suppression and Extinction** of no effect in that Roman Catholic land. The Order caused the French Revolution, beheading a **Bourbon Catholic King, Louis XVI**, and a **Hapsburg Catholic Queen, Marie Antoinette**, in retaliation for being expelled from France and Austria. With **Napoleon** the Freemason they drove **the Bourbons** from their throne in Spain and **the Braganzas** from their throne in Portugal. They even attempted to take Palestine and thus Jerusalem from the Moslems, as did the Pope's Crusaders, led by the evil **Knights Templars** of the Dark Ages.”

(...)

„During the Order's Suppression from 1773 to 1814 by Pope Clement XIV, General Ricci created the Order of the Illuminati with his soldier, Adam Weishaupt, uniting the House of Rothschild with the Society of Jesus. Weishaupt, the Father of modern Communism, used his bloody Jacobins to conduct the French Revolution incited by his Masonic Encyclopaedists, Voltaire and Diderot. Years later Jesuit General Ledochowski, with his Bolsheviks, conducted the Russian

---

<sup>38</sup> Philton MOORE, Rema MOORE, Shanda-Lee HARRACHSINGH; *Secrets behind the veil*, 2003, p. 144. (the famous Council of 13). Somewhat more explicit information has come, independently, from the American federal whistleblower network. The head of the Council was several years ago, or still is, by name and title, satanic head Rabbi Anwar bin Shari. Two top-level members of the Rockefeller family and a deputy of the Russian government also sit on the council, together with George H.W. Bush, Sr. Other, independent, inside information says that the Lucifer entity is ghostlike and semi-materialized. He is contacted, among other locales, in a vault beneath the Rockefeller-donated UN building in New York where the Council of 13 meets. The Jesuits are considered his direct servants and control a Council of 3 that is superior to the Council of 13. Lower down, there is further a Council of 300, then the Trilateral Commission, Council on Foreign Relations, Bilderberg Group, and beneath those other formations organized on the secret cell principle, with all information shared from top down strictly only on a need-to-know basis.

<sup>39</sup> Eric Jon PHELPS, *Vatican Assassins, Wounded in the House of My Friends*, 2nd, 2004, pp. 217 f.

**Revolution in 1917 incited by his Masonic Communists, Marx and Engels, it being identical to the upheaval of 1789. What many modern writers of today describe as „the Illuminati” is, in fact and purpose, another name for the Jesuit Order under the all-pervading guidance of its master governing Washington, D.C., London, Paris, Moscow, Peking, Jerusalem, Mecca and the Vatican, *the Black Pope*.“**

4.3 *The American Central Bank – Its Painful Birth (1910-1913)*

*What is the robbing of a bank  
against the founding of a bank?*

Bertolt BRECHT

James LIVINGSTON writes:<sup>40</sup> „The late nineteenth century has typically been defined as a golden age for American business particularly ‘big business.’ Matthew Josephson’s rendering of the Robber Baron has, of course, been disputed if not wholly discredited; but most historians have assumed, as Josephson did, that the ‘people’ inevitably and invariably lost their battles against ‘big businessmen.’ This assumption has tended to obscure the fact that most capitalists of the late nineteenth century did not see their eventual triumph as inevitable. Until the last few years of the century, indeed, they felt almost powerless to create a future in which their services and function would be recognized as legitimate. From their standpoint in the late 1900s, ‘ruinous competition,’ overproduction, and price deflation had created a secular trend toward a stationary state, in which profit incentives and their civilizing corollaries would disappear. The social, political, and cultural trends of the time were no less frightening because they seemed to sanction the power and ideals of the ‘jackleg’ farmers and organized workers who defined capitalists as alien growths on the body politic.”

Murray N. ROTHBARD in his „Conclusion” on the matter writes:<sup>41</sup> „The financial elites of this country, notably the Morgan, Rockefeller, and Kuhn, Loeb interests, were responsible for putting through the Federal Reserve System, as a governmentally created and sanctioned cartel device to enable the nation’s banks to inflate the money supply in a coordinated fashion, without suffering quick retribution from depositors or noteholders demanding cash. Recent researchers, however, have also highlighted the vital supporting role of the growing number of technocratic experts and academics, who were happy to lend the patina of their allegedly scientific expertise to the elites’ drive for a central bank. To achieve a regime of big government and government control, power elites cannot achieve their goal of privilege through statism without the vital legitimizing support of the supposedly disinterested experts and the professoriat. To achieve the Leviathan state, interests seeking special privilege, and intellectuals offering scholarship and ideology, must work hand in hand.”

---

<sup>40</sup> James LIVINGSTON, *Origins of the Federal Reserve System, Money, Class and Corporate Capitalism 1890-1913*, 1986, p. 33.

<sup>41</sup> Murray N. ROTHBARD, *A History of Money and Banking in the United States, The Colonial Era to World War II*, 2002, pp. 258 f.

Despite all warnings, Woodrow Wilson signed the 1913 Federal Reserve Act. A few years later he wrote:

**„I am a most unhappy man. I have unwittingly ruined my country. A great industrial nation is controlled by its system of credit. Our system of credit is concentrated. The growth of the nation, therefore, and all our activities are in the hands of a few men. We have come to be one of the worst ruled, one of the most completely controlled and dominated Governments in the civilized world no longer a Government by free opinion, no longer a Government by conviction and the vote of the majority, but a Government by the opinion and duress of a small group of dominant men.” – Woodrow Wilson<sup>42</sup>**

William GREIDER interprets with deep felling Woodrow Wilson’s belated woes:<sup>43</sup>

„In the American system, citizens were taught that the transfer of political power accompanied elections, formal events when citizens made orderly choices about who shall govern. Very few Americans, therefore, understood that the transfer of power might also occur, more subtly, without elections. Even the President did not seem to grasp this possibility, until too late. He would remain in office, surrounded still by the aura of presidential authority, but he was no longer fully in control of his government.

„The American system depended upon deeper transactions than elections. It provided another mechanism of government, beyond the reach of the popular vote, one that managed the continuing conflicts of democratic capitalism, the natural tension between those two words, ‘democracy’ and ‘capitalism.’ It was part of the national government, yet deliberately set outside the electoral process, insulated from the control of mere politicians. Indeed, it had the power to resist the random passions of popular will and even to discipline the society at large. This other structure of American governance coexisted with the elected one, shared power with Congress and the President, and collaborated with them. In some circumstances, it opposed them and thwarted them.

„Citizens were taught that its activities were mechanical and nonpolitical, unaffected by the self-interested pressures of competing economic groups, and its pervasive influence over American life was largely ignored by the continuing political debate. Its decisions and internal disputes and the large consequences that flowed from them remained remote and indistinct, submerged beneath the visible politics of the nation. The details of its actions were presumed to be too esoteric for ordinary citizens to understand.

The Federal Reserve System was the crucial anomaly at the very core of representative democracy, an uncomfortable contradiction with the civic

---

<sup>42</sup> Quote taken from a dedicated and informative wake-up site, <http://www.themoneymasters.com>.

<sup>43</sup> William GREIDER, *Secrets of the Temple How the Federal Reserve Runs the Country*, 1989, pp. 11 f.

mythology of self-government. Yet the American system accepted the inconsistency. The community of elected politicians acquiesced to its power. The private economy responded to its direction. Private capital depended on it for protection. The governors of the Federal Reserve decided the largest questions of the political economy, including who shall prosper and who shall fail, yet their role remained opaque and mysterious. The Federal Reserve was shielded from scrutiny partly by its own official secrecy, but also by the curious ignorance of the American public.”

The classical account of the Federal Reserve System from the American resistance is the book by Eustace MULLINS, inspired by the poet Ezra POUND decades ago:<sup>44</sup>

„Thus we see that the 1910 plot to seize control of the money and credit of the people of the United States was planned by men who already controlled most of the country’s resources. It seemed to John Moody „practically automatic“ that they should continue with their operations.

„What John Moody did not know, or did not tell his readers, was that the most powerful men in the United States were themselves answerable to another power, a foreign power, and a power which had been steadfastly seeking to extend its control over the young republic of the United States since its very inception. This power was the financial power of England, centered in the London Branch of the House of Rothschild. The fact was that in 1910, the United States was for all practical purposes being ruled from England, and so it is today.” (MULLINS, p. 46 f.)

„The astounding idea that the Federal Reserve System of the United States is actually operated from London will probably be rejected at first hearing by most Americans. However, Minsky has become famous for his theory of the ‘dominant frame’. He states that in any particular situation, there is a ‘dominant frame’ to which everything in that situation is related and through which it can be interpreted. The ‘dominant frame’ in the monetary policy decisions of the Federal Reserve System is that these decisions are made by those who stand to benefit most from them. At first glance, this would seem to be the principal stockholders of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York. However, we have seen that these stockholders all have a ‘London Connection’. The ‘London Connection’ becomes more obvious as the dominant power when we find in The Capital City that only seventeen firms are allowed to operate as merchant bankers in the City of London, England’s financial district. All of them must be approved by the Bank of England. In fact, most of the Governors of the Bank of England come from the partners of these seventeen firms. Clarke ranks the seventeen in order of their capitalization. Number 2 is the Schroder Bank. Number 6 is Morgan Grenfell, the London branch of the House of Morgan and actually its dominant branch. Lazard Brothers is Number 8. N.M. Rothschild is Number 9. Brown Shipley Company, the London branch of Brown Brothers Harriman, is Number 14. These five merchant banking firms of

---

<sup>44</sup> Eustace MULLINS, *Secrets of the Federal Reserve, The London Connection*, 1952 (online). According to MULLINS, his work (years of concentrated reading in the Library of Congress) has been frequently plagiarized frequently. Also see the a useful book by G. Edward GRIFFIN, *The Creature from Jekyll Island*, 4<sup>th</sup>, 2002. The following quotes are from MULLINS’ book; page numbers of the quotes are above in the text in brackets.

London actually control the New York banks which own the controlling interest in the Federal Reserve Bank of New York.” (p. 66 f.)

There is a 1983 Addendum to the foregoing statement. The statement is a comment on the fact that due to legislation, today there are many more shares than in 1914 when the system (legislated in December 1913) started its operations. The bottom line is that actual effective control over the Federal Reserve system remains unchanged.<sup>45</sup>

„The tremendous number of shares held today as against the original purchases in 1914 is brought about by Section 5 of the original Federal Reserve Act which called for a member bank to buy and hold stock in the district Federal Reserve Bank equal to 6% of its capital and surplus. (...) This information, derived from the latest issue of the tabulation available from the Board of Governors, Federal Reserve System, is cited as current evidence which indicates that the controlling stock in the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, which sets the rate and scale of operations for the entire Federal Reserve System is heavily influenced by banks directly controlled by ‘The London Connection’, that is, the Rothschild-controlled Bank of England.”

There is fundamental criticism against the very principle of fractional reserve banking since this makes a nation pay for its own currency, and creates money out of thin air (fiat currency). This eats up approximately the federal income tax of the U.S.A., which is thus a tax for the existence of money issued by a privately owned central bank. For such fundamental aspects, research: fractional reserve banking; fiat currency. The system is usury since it washes hundreds of billions of \$\$ for nothing (fiat money) into corporate coffers - *tax-free, mind you* - where they don't belong. The great government „bailout” is merely upping the ante (see below, E.P. HEIDNER information).

#### 4.4 *The War of the Jesuit Central Banking System, 1914-1945 – and Beyond*

Taking a causal view, one should understand World War I together with World War II as a gigantic global banking war of the private central banking systems of the Anglo-American world under control of the Jesuits in the Vatican (in simpler terms: of the Jesuit Central banking system). (This same pattern later recurs again and again, such as in the JFK assassination and in the September 11, 2001 insider attacks.) The double war with tens of millions killed was money's evil genes at play, covered by the Vatican with the mantle of Christ. The VATICAN PSYCHOSIS cooperated closely with the war profiteers and raked in its own share of the riches, staying on top of the control pyramid altogether through its strong arm, the Jesuits under the Black Pope. The mold was made to cast the present era that we are living in today.

In hindsight, a clear set of evidence identifying the principals of the holocaust is what the intelligence services came to call the „**Vatican ratline.**” The ratline leaves no question that the Vatican (more precisely: the Jesuit Order) was the big protector and helper of the Nazis.

---

<sup>45</sup> [http://www.whale.to/b/m\\_add.html](http://www.whale.to/b/m_add.html).

The expression (in the singular) is used in the following meaning per John LOFTUS and Mark AARONS:<sup>46</sup>

„In our last book, *Unholy Trinity*, we documented at some length the Vatican’s role in smuggling Nazis out of Italy after the war. The research for that book led us to investigate the Zionist connection further. To understand the origins of the modern Israeli state, one must understand what the Zionists discovered about the network that was smuggling the murderers of their people to safety in the West, the Middle East, and South America. *Unholy Trinity* presents a detailed account; here is a brief recap of how the Vatican’s Nazi-smuggling operation worked.

(...)

„By 1947 the ‘Vatican Ratline,’ as it was called by U.S. intelligence, was the single largest smuggling route for Nazi war criminals. Nearly all the major war criminals, from Adolf Eichman to Pavelić, ended up following Dulles’s money route from the Vatican to Argentina. The lower-level Nazis wound up in a variety of countries, including Syria, Egypt, the United States, Britain, Canada and Australia, although several big-time criminals emigrated to those countries too. For years Angleton and Dulles worked to hide the massive smuggling network at Draganović’s headquarters, San Girolamo in Rome, from the prying eyes of the U.S. Army’s Counter Intelligence Corps.”

The expression (in the plural) is additionally used in the following, largely identical but more differentiated meaning per Eric Jon PHELPS – *caution to all unprepared readers – here comes our true history undiluted*:<sup>47</sup>

„And lastly, the feared SD – the Central Security Service of the SS (after which the American CIA would be modeled with the help of the repatriated Nazi General, Reinhard Gehlen) – was also overseen by Himmler. Himmler’s father, Gebhard Himmler, being a Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and schoolmaster for the Roman Catholic Wittelsbach royal family of Bavaria, was the culprit behind his methodical son becoming the bloodiest Inquisitor in the history of the Society of Jesus. Himmler also commanded Martin Bormann. For the Order sponsored Bormann’s rise to power through Xavier Schwarz, its Reich Party Treasurer and also a brother Knight of Malta to Franz von Papen! (Roman Catholic Martin Bormann (whose eldest son, Adolf Martin Bormann, became a Jesuit priest to the Congo) later escaped from Hitler’s bunker in Berlin to South America (in the disguise of a Jesuit according to Nino Lo Bello’s *Vatican Papers*) via the Pope’s Vatican Ratlines and became a lay brother of the Jesuits’ Redemptorist Order – created as a result of the Order’s suppression in 1773 – under the name of Brother Augustin von Lange.)” (p. 34 bottom of page)

„Secreted out of Europe through the Vatican’s Ratlines, these murderers escaped their rightful punishment as war criminals who, during the Jesuit Crusade in Europe and Russia, killed millions of Russian Orthodox People

---

<sup>46</sup> John LOFTUS, Mark AARONS; *The Secret War Against the Jews, How Western Espionage Betrayed the Jewish People*, 1997, pp. 111 f.

<sup>47</sup> Eric Jon PHELPS, *Vatican Assassins, Wounded in the House of My Friends*, 2nd, 2004, page numbers given above in the text at the end of each quote.

and Jewish People pursuant to the Jesuits' evil Council of Trent, which, after condemning freedom of conscience and freedom of the press, concluded with these words: 'Accursed be all heretics. ACCURSED!! ACCURSED!!' " (p. 35 top of page)

„At the close of the Second Thirty Years' War (1945) the Jesuits, with their Vatican Ratline, helped hundreds of top Nazis to escape to South America. And where in South America? To the old dominion where socialist-communism had been perfected by the Jesuit fathers – *to the nation of Paraguay.*” (p. 177)

„With the authority of President Franklin D. Roosevelt, advised by Archbishop Francis Spellman and the (Jesuit-controlled) priest, Charles E. Coughlin, Hoover's FBI forged alliances with the Army's Military Intelligence Division as well as the Office of Naval Intelligence. Openly the FBI denied the existence of the Mafia, secretly the Bureau and the Mob cooperated together pursuing their mutual interests. Later, the FBI/ONI would forge an alliance with Roman Catholic Luciano's Italian Mafia. Irish Roman Catholic 'Wild Bill' Donovan's Office of Strategic Services would likewise collaborate with Luciano's Mafia. During the War, the OSS would aid and abet - without presidential authority - Roman Catholic Stalin's NKVD as well as establish a working relationship with Sir Stewart Menzies' British Secret Service. After the War, the OSS would help in evacuating the Jesuit General's Nazi SD, Waffen SS and Intelligence Group out of Europe via the Vatican Ratlines, simultaneously used by the Masonic Jewish Zionists in leading Europe's surviving and unsuspecting Jews to Palestine, merging Hitler's best with the CIA in the West and the KGB in the East.” (p. 177)

„By 1963, the International Intelligence Community was firmly in place. The CIA, FBI, ONI, MID, the Mafia, former Nazi SS within the CIA, the German BND, the British Secret Service, the Mossad and KGB were all working together just as they had throughout the Jesuits' Second Thirty Years' War (excluding the Mossad as there was no Israel at that time). And in the interest of continuing the American Crusade in Vietnam called 'Spelly's War,' Rome's International Intelligence Community assassinated the Emperor of the 'Holy Roman' American Empire, its Commander-in-Chief. The assassination was executed by anti-Communist warriors of the Cold War – certain and select American Knights of Malta collaborating with certain and select Shriner Freemasons specifically. These warriors were guided by the unseen hand of Francis Cardinal Spellman – the American Pope – as he had personal contact with every faction of the Intelligence Community including the KGB, and thus Fidel Castro's Cuban Intelligence, through one of his Knights in the CIA, James Jesus Angleton. The Jesuits then successfully covered it up, killing over one hundred witnesses within a thirty-five year period.” (p. 177 – this § follows the foregoing citation directly.)

„Upon Hitler's 'death,' faked by the SS, and 'funeral,' the Fuhrer being honored with 'A Solemn High Requiem Mass' approved of by Pius XII (according to Eric Zuesse's WHY the Holocaust Happened: Its Religious

Cause and Scholarly Cover-Up) for a job well done, he subsequently escaped through the Vatican Ratlines to South America” (p. 510)

„This state of affairs called ‘the Cold War’ was a hoax. For, how could the government of Soviet Russia be truly the enemy of the United States government and Western Europe if the Knights of Malta, controlling Wall Street in New York and the Government in Washington, financed the Bolshevik Revolution and the building of the Russian War Machine before, during and after ‘the Cold War’? The only sane conclusion is that the men who control the government in Washington control the government in Moscow. Both governments were kept in line by the Vatican’s intelligence agencies, the CIA and the KGB (now the SVR), which prevented the phony ‘Cold War’ from erupting into a shooting war. The Jesuits’ government in Moscow, in control of the Russian Army, is truly an enemy of the American people, but not the American government! Both governments are bosom buddies controlled by the Knights of Malta subordinate to the Jesuits in control of the Vatican. With regard to post-war Germany, ‘the Cold War’ would justify the merging of Hitler’s intelligence group with FDR’s intelligence group known today as the American CIA and the German BND. This merger would create the Vatican Ratlines enabling fifty thousand Nazis to escape from Europe. Stalin’s ‘stealing’ of East Germany’s industrial base and the ‘kidnapping’ of her top physicists would further the illusion that ‘the Cold War’ was indeed a reality while further building the Jesuits’ Red War Machine.” (pp. 528 f.)

„Having secured Palestine for the Jews, how would the Jesuit General make them willing to return? Ah, he would raise up Adolf Hitler and, during the high point of his Second Thirty Years’ War (1940-1945), he would purge Europe of its ‘perfidious Jews,’ so called by the Jesuits’ Secret Instructions of the Jesuits as well as Rome’s priests for centuries. In control of Roosevelt’s OSS, Churchill’s SIS and Stalin’s NKVD, ‘the Father-General’ would not allow the desperate, persecuted Israelites to enter the American, British or Russian Empires. They must, like sheep without a shepherd, be driven back to Palestine into the arms of Satan’s Nazi SS Major, the Masonic Moslem Grand Mufti of Jerusalem – Haj Amin al-Husseini (Yassir Arafat’s uncle) – another Grand Inquisitor whose future successor would aid the Order in destroying both Mosques of the city! World War II accomplished its purpose. Using the same Vatican Ratlines through which the Nazis were escaping from the Allied authorities in Europe (illegally, many were brought into America through the complicity of Spellman’s Irish Roman Catholic immigration czar, Edward M O’Connor), the Jews began to flood into their ancient homeland. In 1945, the United Nations was formed in Jesuit-controlled San Francisco. In 1948, Rome’s Masonic Zionists declared Israel to be a sovereign nation. This declaration was acknowledged by President Truman, the Order’s Shriner Freemason, in *eleven minutes!*” (pp. 538 f.)

„To make the evacuation of Nazis possible, enabling them to escape Europe, the Vatican established intricate escape routes – the Vatican Ratlines. As the priests helped John H. Surratt escape from the United States after the Lincoln assassination, so they helped thousands of Nazis to

escape from Europe after the Second Thirty Years' War. This would only be possible through a unified, international intelligence community in control of the superpowers' military machines. This community was and is controlled by the Jesuits in Rome, as they have ruled 'the Eternal City' since their restoration in 1814." (p. 541)

„Knight of Malta Anton Turkul, whose distant relative was Privy Councillor Turkul having contributed to the signing of a concordat between Pope Pius IX and Tzar Nicholas I in 1847, was the Black Pope's greatest defender of the Papal Caesar's Temporal Power in Communist Russia. As Stalin's foremost intelligence officer, using Jesuits like Pere Michel as couriers escorted by the GPU, he broke up the anti-Bolshevik groups after World War I along with Jesuit Theodore Maly; wrecked General Andrei Vlasov's anti-Stalinist army; crushed the Nazis on the Eastern front aided by the Gehlen Org; used the Vatican Ratlines for Soviet intelligence during the Cold War and, with the help of Allen Dulles' SS/CIA, incited and then murdered thousands of 'liberals' during the Hungarian revolution of 1956 pursuant to the evil Council of Trent. This Knight of the Pope's Vatican Empire was Cardinal Agagianian's secret Inquisitor of the 'USSR.' ” (p. 550)

„The Cold War' began overnight. Truman's Fourteenth Amendment [sic] America and Stalin's Soviet Russia, once allies, were now 'abracadabra' mortal enemies. The OSS and NKVD that had worked together were now, 'hocus pocus,' bent on each other's destruction. The Vatican Ratlines had redistributed the Nazi Intelligence men. Some went West into Gehlen's network within the CIA; others went East into Turkul's network within the KGB. The Nazis who went into Soviet Russia were known in the West as 'Freedom Fighters,' supposedly working for Western Intelligence. They in fact were 'Communist agents' working for Stalin's KGB and GRU. Both Intelligence networks, one loyal to the American Empire, the other loyal to the Russian Empire, were tied together at the top by Vatican 'Knights.' Some of these 'Knights' were Sir Stewart Menzies, chief of the British Secret Service; Kim Philby, a subordinate of Menzies; 'Wild' Bill Donovan, Chief of the American OSS whose brother Vincent was a Dominican priest; James Angleton, an OSS officer in Rome and later, chief of the CIA's Counterintelligence Division manning both the Vatican and Israeli desks; William J. Casey, an OSS officer in Rome and later Director of the CIA; Allen Dulles, another OSS officer in Rome having worked with Cardinal Montini's Vatican Ratlines, whose nephew, Avery Dulles, became a powerful Jesuit Cardinal; Prince Anton Turkul (whose distant relative, according to the Catholic priest James Zatko in his *Descent Into Darkness*, was Privy Councillor Turkul, the state secretary of Polish affairs during the reign of Tzar Nicholas I. He was a great promoter of the Concordat between Pope Pius IX and Russia, signed in Rome in 1847 by the Russian Cardinal Lambruschini – a supposed ex-Jesuit!), Russia's greatest intelligence officer who spent time in Rome, used Jesuits for couriers and worked with Bormann, Himmler and Schellenberg of the SS; Reinhard Gehlen, head of Nazi Intelligence on the Eastern front, who, after the war, was made a General in the American Army by an act of Congress; Walter Schellenberg, Chief of SS Intelligence – the feared SD – who was given

sanctuary in Britain after the war by the British Intelligence Chief, Sir Stewart Menzies; Heinrich Himmler, head of the Gestapo and SS (a personal friend of J. Edgar Hoover before the war) whose death was brilliantly faked by Menzies' SIS thereby enabling the anti-Jew, Windsor British Monarchy to secretly protect him after the war; J. Edgar Hoover, Director of the FBI, who recruited his agents from American Jesuit Universities, hated Jews and helped with the immigration of Nazi SS war criminals into the United States under the watchful eye of Cardinal Spellman; and Alexander Haig, Commander of NATO forces in Europe and White House Chief of Staff, whose younger brother, Francis R. Haig, is a Jesuit. (The General saved the Vatican's Zionist State of Israel during the Yom Kippur War in 1973. Intending 'only to bleed the Jews,' the Vatican's Shriner Freemason Henry A. Kissinger nearly destroyed the nation. After waiting for nearly one thousand years to take Jerusalem and possession of the Temple Mount for the rebuilding of Solomon's Temple, the Jesuits' 'infallible' Papal Caesar was not about to lose it now. So he saved the nation with Knight of Malta, General Alexander Haig and high tech American weapons.)" (p. 565)

„But while pursuing the policy of ending the Cold War, Pope John XXIII suddenly 'died' of a rapidly progressing cancer (according to Gordon Thomas, an Irish journalist, as revealed in his masterpiece on Israel's Mossad, Gideon's Spies) in July of 1963. And who replaced him? It was the secret Cold Warrior and kingpin, having operated the Vatican Ratlines, Cardinal Montini who became Pope Paul VI." (p. 577)

„Cardinal Spellman had two agents in the FBI. The first was the Shriner Freemason and brother Cold Warrior, J. Edgar Hoover. According to John Loftus, Hoover had cooperated with the Vatican Ratlines resettling Nazi war criminals in the predominantly Roman Catholic Northeast United States. Why should he not cooperate with Spellman now? Why would he refuse? More importantly Spellman's key man in the FBI was Knight of Malta, Cartha DeLoach. As the third in command, DeLoach was in a position to supervise the assassination and suppress evidence. Garrison proved DeLoach did in fact suppress evidence." (p. 601)

„Later, in 1964, for the first time in the nation's history as a Republic (1789-1868) or an Empire (1868-2003), the Pope of Rome set foot in Fourteenth Amendment America. Cardinal Spellman had performed well and was rewarded by a visit from his Master, fellow Cold Warrior and Vatican Ratline handler, Cardinal Montini, who was now the Papal Caesar, Pope Paul VI." (p. 603)

„Spellman's Freemason, Allen Dulles – whose nephew, Avery Dulles, at the time was a powerful Jesuit and is now a Cardinal, having been appointed by Pope John Paul II – was appointed to the Warren Commission by Spellman's Freemason, President Johnson. Dulles was the major connection between the Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Central Intelligence Agency and its 'Vatican Desk' through James Jesus Angleton who in turn had secretly monitored the movements of CIA agent Lee Oswald through one of his CIA assets, Jane Roman, two months prior to the Kennedy Assassination. This arch-demon, who disgraced his

Protestant Presbyterian Church and betrayed his countrymen, was one of the major players linking the Vatican's intelligence communities together. He had worked with Cardinal Montini evacuating Nazis through the Ratlines, and now on the Warren Commission, protected the interests of his old friend who was now Pope Paul VI." (p. 603)

Those foregoing selected „ratline” quotes from Eric Jon PHELPS basically lay open the whole history in a nutshell for the eyes of all.



## THE CORPORATE SYSTEM



The corporate system is the current, most complex, and still least recognized, morph of the formerly so-called Holy Inquisition with its hideous genocidal goals. Legal historians most commonly date the birth of the corporate concept itself back to the middle of the 13<sup>th</sup> century: The concept of a corporate entity was invented by a Pope in the Vatican back then. **Since the late 1800s, the self-serving corporate organization form has successively taken control over the planet's wealth, entailing many problems for non-corporate „natural” human beings.** In the 19<sup>th</sup> century, the industrial revolution and the rising robber-baron capitalism of large industrial monopolies sought a well-tailored legal form of organization for their interests. The very form of the corporation was found suitable. The issue is often, but euphemistically, addressed today as „globalization.” So-called globalization is in reality a sweeping corporate reformation of all human affairs.

To start, here are some facts about the modern corporate system. The corporate system has been best investigated for the U.S.A., so all data is for that nation. Bill Clinton's insightful and esteemed history teacher, Jesuit Professor Carroll QUIGLEY informs us of key economic facts:<sup>48</sup>

In the United States, where this process has been studied most carefully, it was found that from 1909 to 1930 the number of billion-dollar corporations rose from 1 to 15, and the share of all corporation assets held by the 200 largest rose from 32 percent to over 49 percent. By 1939 this figure reached 57 percent. This meant that the largest 200 corporations were growing faster than other corporations (5.4 percent a year compared to 2.0 percent a year) and faster than total national wealth. As a result, by 1930 these 200 largest corporations had 49.2 percent of all corporate assets (or \$81 billion out of \$165 billion); they had 38 percent of all business wealth (or \$81 billion out of \$212 billion); they held 22 percent of all wealth in the country (or \$81 billion out of \$367 billion). In fact in 1930, a single corporation (American Telephone and Telegraph) had greater assets than the total wealth in 21 states. No such figures are available for European countries, but there can be no doubt that similar growth was taking place in most of them during this period.

Dispersal of ownership of enterprise was a natural result of the growth of size of enterprise, and was made possible by the corporate method of organization. As corporations increased in size, it became less and less possible for any individual or small group to own any important fractions of their stocks. **[An individual or family can maintain control of a corporation by holding as little as 5-10 percent of the**

<sup>48</sup> Carroll QUIGLEY, *Tragedy and Hope, A History of the World in Our Time*, 1966, digital pdf (1090 pages), pp. 457-459 (excerpts from chapter 36 entitled: The Economic Factors). Passages set in the font Arial are verbatim quotes. Bold highlight is in the pdf of the original (but not highlighted, I added the bold highlighting format only).

**stock.]** In most countries the number of security holders increased faster than the number of outstanding securities. In the United States the former increased in numbers seven times as fast as the latter from 1900 to 1928. This was a greater spread than in other countries, but elsewhere there was also a considerable spreading out of corporate ownership. This was exactly contrary to the prediction of Karl Marx that the owners of industry would get fewer and fewer as well as richer and richer.

The separation of ownership from control has already been mentioned. It was an inevitable counterpart of the advent of the corporate form of business organization; indeed, the corporate form was devised for this very purpose – that is, to mobilize the capital owned by many persons into a single enterprise controlled by a few. As we have seen, this inevitable counterpart was carried to a quite unexpected degree by the devices invented by financial capitalism.

The concentration of control was also inevitable in the long run, but here also was carried by special devices to an extraordinary degree. As a result, in highly industrialized countries, the economic systems were dominated by a handful of industrial complexes. The French economy was dominated by three powers (Rothschild, Mirabaud, and Schneider); the German economy was dominated by two (I. G. Farben and Vereinigte Stahlwerke); the United States was dominated by two (Morgan and Rockefeller). Other countries, like Italy or Britain, were dominated by somewhat larger numbers....

In the United States, Morgan ... [guided] the economic swing from financial to monopoly capitalism, and yielded quite gracefully to the rising power of du Pont. In Britain, likewise, the masters of financial capitalism yielded to the masters of chemical products and vegetable oils, once the inevitable writing on the wall had been traced out in a convincing fashion. But all these shifts of power within the individual economic systems indicate merely that individuals or groups are unable to maintain their positions in the complex flux of modern life, and do not indicate any decentralization of control. On the contrary, even as group succeeds group, the concentration of control becomes greater.

A decline in competition is a natural consequence of the concentration of control. This decline in competition refers, of course, only to price competition in the market, since this was the mechanism which made the economic system function in the nineteenth century. This decline is evident to all students of modern economics, and is one of the most widely discussed aspects of the modern economic system. It is caused not only by the activities of businessmen but also by the actions of labor unions, of governments, of private social welfare organizations, and even of the herd-like behavior of consumers themselves.

The increasing disparity in the distribution of income is the most controversial and least well-established characteristic of the system. The available statistical evidence is so inadequate in all European countries that the characteristic itself cannot be proved conclusively. An extensive study of the subject, using the available materials for both Europe and the United States, with a careful analysis of the much better American materials, will permit the following tentative conclusions. Leaving aside all government action, it would appear that the disparity in the distribution of the national income has been getting wider.

In the United States, for example, according to the National Industrial Conference Board, the richest one-fifth of the population received 46.2 percent of the national income in 1910, 51.3 percent in 1929, and 48.5 percent in 1937. In the same three years, the share of the poorest one-fifth of the population fell from 8.3 percent

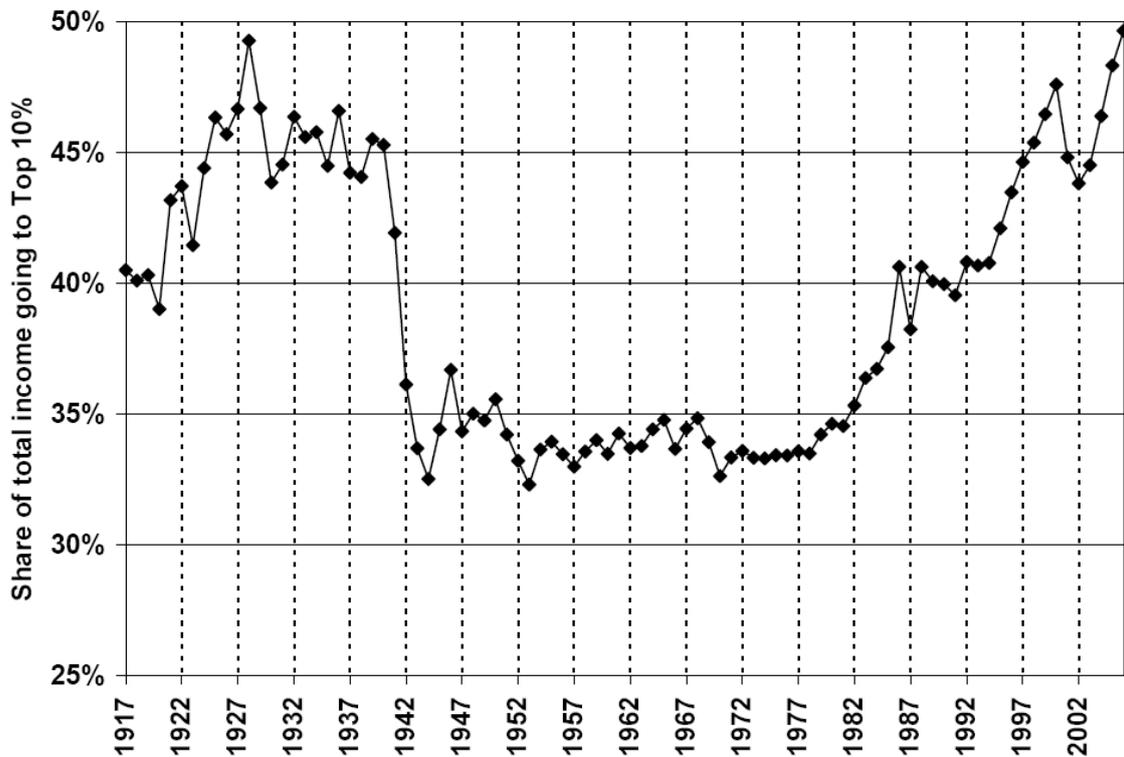
to 5.4 percent to 3.6 percent. Thus the ratios between the portion obtained by the richest one-fifth and that obtained by the poorest one-fifth increased in these three years from 5.6 to 9.3 to 13.5. If, instead of one-fifths, we examine the ratios between the percentage obtained by the richest one-tenth and that obtained by the poorest one-tenth, we find that in 1910 the ratio was 10; in 1929 it was 21.7; and in 1937 it was 34.4. This means that the rich in the United States were getting richer relatively and probably absolutely while the poor were getting poorer both relatively and absolutely. This last is caused by the fact that the increase in the real national income in the period 1910-1937 was not great enough to compensate for the decrease in percentage going to the poor or for the increase in number of persons in that class.

It was John D. Rockefeller, Sr. to whom the following dictum is attributed, as he kept telling his friends:

**Own nothing, but *control* everything.**

This can be well understood in light of the foregoing explanations by QUIGLEY. Just as it is a truism that 90% of ownership is possession, in the same way 90% of ownership is corporate control, even without any formal stock majority or anything near it. Control is key, not formal ownership, see the highlighted sentence by QUIGLEY above. By investing in the corporate economy (stock markets), the mass of small investors, vice versa, lose control over practically everything except perhaps some dividend payments. Another adage has it thus: A fool and his money are soon separated!

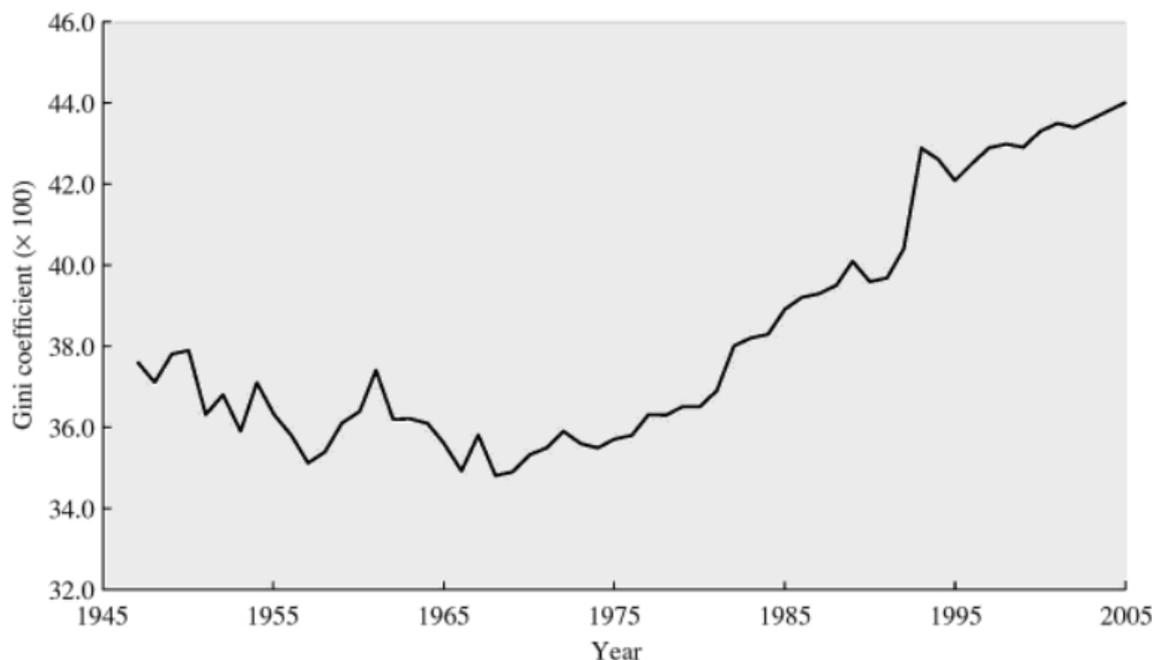
Emmanuel SAEZ provides a historical chart with explanations for the income aspect from 1917 to 2006 for the top decile that illustrates the point well:<sup>49</sup>



<sup>49</sup> Emmanuel SAEZ, *Striking it Richer: The Evolution of Top Incomes in the United States (Update using 2006 preliminary estimates)*, pdf at URL below, chart on p. 6:  
<http://elsa.berkeley.edu/~saez/saez-UStopincomes-2006prel.pdf>

It is clear from the chart above, and any chart that is not blushing red from fraud, that the income distribution of the top 10% sank dramatically around the time of the New Deal, remained rather constant for some decades, but went into lift-off mode from the time when the John F. Kennedy assassins (Rockefeller-Bush crime family) under the wings of the Vatican took over with the election of Ronald Reagan as U.S. president.

According to Edward WOLFF, the U.S. has been experiencing sharply rising income inequality since the late 1960s.<sup>50</sup> He presents the following Gini curve of increasing income inequality, a drastic trend that stands out unique in this form among western industrialized countries:



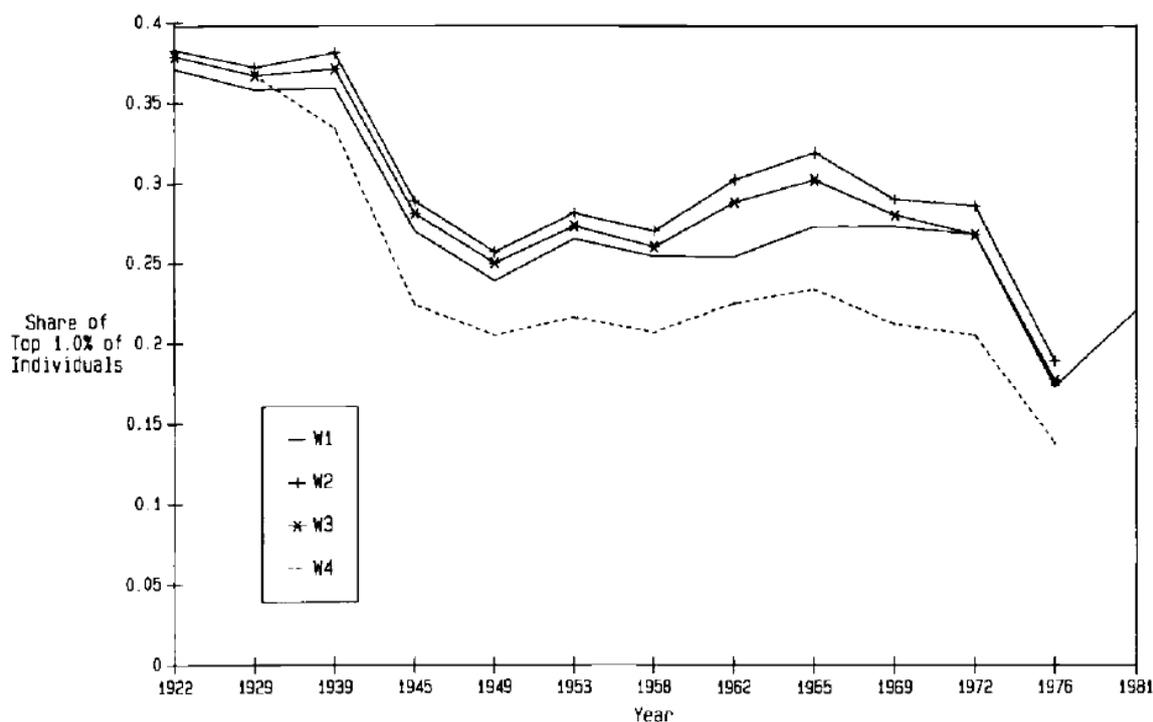
**Figure 1.5** Income inequality trends, 1947–2005 (Gini coefficient × 100)

**Note of caution:** Quigley’s statistics above end with the year 1937. Newer figures are available but must be viewed with considerable skepticism since the U.S. government, the Federal Reserve and the international UN banks in Washington are notorious for heavily cooking their basic data and resulting statistics, in particular the poverty data and statistics. It is feared that the true statistics would cause civil unrest. This field of research is accordingly hotly disputed.

There are three basic methods of proceeding, namely by: (i) income distribution, (ii) wealth (ownership) distribution, and (iii) control distribution. Control distribution is by far the most complex point to analyze, but also the most relevant in terms of economic power distribution (see John D. Rockefeller quote above). **Apparently, the false-flag American insider crime of September 11, 2001 had a major long-term impact, as secretly planned since the first part of the 1960s, on the centralization of the critical element of *control* within the corporate system (see discussion below).**

<sup>50</sup> Edward N. WOLFF, *Poverty and Income Distribution*, 2009, p. 4 with Gini curve. <http://elsa.berkeley.edu/~saez/saez-UStopincomes-2006prel.pdf>.

Here is a chart for the historical wealth distribution 1922-1981 for the top 1% of the population (using four different wealth concepts):<sup>51</sup>



We see a broadening wealth distribution reflecting the American middle class. Towards the right side, we see the graph spiking sharply upwards, but the chart ends there, in 1981. The remaining part of the chart until today is roughly equivalent to the respective segment of the first graph above.

Concerning wealth inequality of wealth in recent years in the U.S.A., WOLFF writes:<sup>52</sup>

„Examination of the data on wealth distribution leads to a disturbing question: Is America still the land of opportunity? The growing divergence evident in income distribution is even starker in wealth distribution. Equalizing trends during the 1930s through the 1970s reversed sharply in the 1980s. The gap between haves and have-nots is greater now - at the start of the twenty-first century - than any time since 1929. The sharp increase in inequality since the late 1970s has made wealth distribution in the United States more unequal than it is in what used to be perceived as the class-ridden societies of northwestern Europe.

„Contrary to popular perception, the go-go years of the 1980s and 1990s did not offer everyone a piece of the action. They were a party for those at the very top of the wealth distribution. While those in the fast lane enjoyed large increases in wealth over the two decades, the wealth of much of the rest of the population did not simply grow more slowly; it actually fell. (...)”

<sup>51</sup> Edward N. WOLFF, Marcia MARLEY; SAEZ, *Long-term Trends in U.S. Wealth Inequality*, in: Robert E. LIPSEY, Helen Stone TICE (editors); *The Measurement of Saving, Investment and Wealth*, 1989, pp. 765 ff., chart on p. 787. The total wealth would be represented by the number 1.0 at the top of the chart's left bar (ordinate).

<sup>52</sup> Edward N. WOLFF, *Top Heavy: The Increasing Inequality of Wealth in America and What Can Be Done About It*, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2002, p. 2.

*Analysis of the Corporate System:*

Let us now turn to an analysis of the Corporate System and how to gage its effects. This task makes it necessary, briefly, to look as far back as medieval Church history:

Here are some bullet points that I prepared for a recent talk radio briefing:<sup>53</sup>

- a) The concept of a „corporation” originates historically in the Vatican in Rome.
- b) Pope Innocent IV and his Vatican lawyers gave the corporate concept to the world over 700 ago during the heyday of the Knights Templar.
- c) Since then, the corporate concept trickled down through the legal systems of the nations of Christianity.
- d) During the Industrial Revolution in the 19<sup>th</sup> century, the corporate concept had its lift-off phase and became the dominant organization form for industrial operations.
- e) A „system” is the level above a „conspiracy”. The creators of a system largely determine the range of possibilities and results that the system will encompass during its future life-span.
- f) The corporate system is the very definition of Roman Vatican fascism.
- g) The corporate system creates two classes of persons in law:
  - (i) people, that is real humans, what we call the sheeple,
  - and
  - (ii) corporations, that is fictional persons of law, what we call the wolves.
- h) The corporate wolves are fictional entities. In certain respects especially in law, they are comparable to artificial living beings.
- i) Corporate wolves are endowed with all the money and privilege according to Vatican doctrine.
- j) Money is the artificial life-blood of the corporate wolves.
- k) Corporations are artificial gods. Their idea germinated in the Vatican during the age of the Knights Templar.
- l) The corporate system is pagan and anti-Christian. The corporate system is also a medium. As a medium, it has implications about its message.
- m) The message of the corporate system is the worship of material values, money, greed and deceit.
- n) The Luciferian seed idea of corporations is a secular church of greed, hate and war. That is an outward extension of ancient Babylonian secret mystery societies.
- o) When money talks it lies – especially through the medium of the corporation.
- p) The corporate lies are the poison of the dying American Republic. But that is inherent in the system.
- q) Corporations have false life values: Since their very existence depends on real people to serve them, corporations are parasitic. They have an inherent tendency to enslave people, to take their freedoms away and to transmogrify people into automatons without a soul.

---

<sup>53</sup> For a deeper understanding, consult one of the few books that adequately deals with this field: Jeffrey GRUPP, *Corporatism, The Secret Government of the New World Order*, 2007.

- r) Globalization is the flip side of corporate civilization. Globalization undercuts national state Constitutions and Civil Rights Charters. The transnational corporate parasite medium is largely outside and above the law in essential respects. This key field of human existence still needs to be domesticated before human life can flower on planet Earth.

Examples:

1. It is a little-known fact of legal history that the concept of a „corporation” originated in the Vatican over 700 years ago.

Pope Innocent IV’s immediate predecessor was Pope Celestine IV. Pope Celestine IV’s reign lasted exactly 15 days. After that, Pope Innocent IV ascended to the Vatican’s throne.

Pope Innocent IV was the pope who invented the concept of a „corporation”.

Pope Innocent IV reigned from the year 1243 to 1254. That was in the Middle Ages. His name at birth was Sinibaldo Fieschi.

Quotation, speaking about an eminent English jurist, Sir Edward COKE.<sup>54</sup>

„To Coke, and to many who came before him, it made no sense to attribute moral responsibility to a corporation. How could a manifestly ‘artificial’ and ‘intangible’ entity be a moral agent? That it could not seemed self-evident. The logic had been spelled out almost four centuries earlier by Pope Innocent IV, to whom the ‘fiction theory’ of the corporation is sometimes attributed. After wrestling with the problem of punishment for ecclesiastical corporations, the Pope concluded that the exercise was more or less futile. Unlike a real person, he reasoned, a corporation has neither a body nor a soul to experience the pain of punishment. And therefore, as merely a ‘fictional person’, a corporation was by its very nature an unsuitable subject for punishment or excommunication.”

Legal history research confirms that Pope Innocent IV and his lawyers in the Vatican were indeed the initial inventors of the fiction theory of a corporation.<sup>55</sup> Corporations since then are established typically by a Charter from a church or a state. The law prior to Pope Innocent IV and his age of the early budding money economy knew nearly nothing of such a thing as an artificial entity, a corporation. The legal concepts have evolved considerably since Pope Innocent IV, but he gave us the seed idea.

---

<sup>54</sup> Lynn Sharp PAINE, *Value Shift, Why Companies Must Merge Social and Financial Imperatives to Achieve Superior Performance*, 2003, p. 83 f.

<sup>55</sup> There is a long academic discussion of this since Otto von GIERKE broached the subject in the 19<sup>th</sup> century. See, for example, Mathias SCHMOECKEL, *Rechtsgeschichte der Wirtschaft*, 2008 (German, Legal History of Business), pp. 157 ff.; Joseph CANNING, *The Political Thought of Baldus de Ubaldis*, 1987, pp. 191 ff.; Richard TUDWAY, *The Juridical Paradox of the Corporation*, in: *International Corporate Law Annual*, vol. 2, edited by Fiona MACMILLAN, 2003, pp. 65 ff.; Marc NEOCLEOUS, *Imagining the State*, 2003, pp. 87 ff.; for the continuation of this discussion for the period of Natural Law and the early 19<sup>th</sup> century (very specialized, German): Martin LIPP, „*persona moralis*”, „*juristische Person*”, und „*Personenrecht*” – *Eine Studie zur Dogmengeschichte der „juristischen Person” im Naturrecht und frühen 19. Jahrhundert*, in: *Quaderni Fierentini per la storia del pensiero giuridico moderno 11/12 (1982/83)*, *Itinerari moderni della persona giuridica*, vol. I, pp. 217 ff. The fine points of this academic discussion refer to questions of what the medieval canon-law, and later natural law, definitions actually meant back in their times. They had somewhat different shades of meaning than comparable concepts have today.

The Vatican's Papal fiction theory was used to create the modern-day corporate system of industrialized society. Here is another quote from the same book:<sup>56</sup>

„The fiction theory, shorn of its overt religious overtones, was carried forward and reaffirmed in 1819 by the U.S. Supreme Court in the well-known case of *Dartmouth College v. Woodward*. Although this case concerned a charitable corporation, business corporations were by this time gaining popularity in the United States, where some 350 were established between 1783 and 1801. Even so, the business corporation was thought of mainly as an agency of government chartered to build bridges, turnpikes, canals, and the like. In exchange for meeting such public needs, it was granted certain special privileges and immunities, the specific nature of which would change and evolve over time.”

Of course, the number and importance of corporations has grown tremendously since then. If we jump to the 1970s, here comes of bottom line of what this means – corporate fascism, in my words. Here is my third and last quotation from this book:<sup>57</sup>

„‘Only people can have responsibilities,’ wrote a leading economist in 1971, in a coolly reasoned argument against corporate social responsibility. Because corporations are only ‘artificial persons,’ he postulated, they can have only ‘artificial responsibilities.’ According to this line of reasoning, advocates of corporate social responsibility are guilty of a grave mistake of metaphysics. By virtue of companies’ very nature as legal fictions, they cannot have responsibilities to their employees, customers, or the communities in which they operate – or so the argument ran.“

The remainder of the book chapter from which I quoted goes on to tell how, since the 1970s, corporations have tried to polish up their image using public relations strategies. However, it is up to every reader to determine if that is only polish or if it actually goes to the substance. I believe that corporations cannot escape their boundaries that the Vatican creators of their system gave them centuries ago.

Greedy and predatory corporations, like Exxon and the Federal Reserve (which is a complex private corporation), the insurances – this system is about 120, 130 years old. People don't reflect on that. I came from somewhere. The Corporate System is a Vatican plant like the inquisition and fascism. Those are the three things that the Vatican is using to control global affairs. With globalization today we have this negative vision of a nihilistic global machine state where citizenship is replaced by servitude; and the vehicle, the organization system for that is this corporate system. One must keep in mind that the Vatican, a very old organization, is the original role model of big transnational bully corporations today. The social model behind that is not what the Vatican promulgates in its friendly philosophy (including Jesuit philosophy of wonderful society), but the social model behind the corporate system is an amoral corporate machine society, Machiavellian and Orwellian.

What is little recognized and discussed is that there are four hidden major corporate revolutions deriving from the Vatican-Rothschild corporate model, namely:

- in 1864-1878 the U.S.A., America was secretly changed from a national government to a corporation, see an explanatory web site;<sup>58</sup>

---

<sup>56</sup> PAINE, op. cit., p. 84.

<sup>57</sup> PAINE, op. cit., p. 87.

<sup>58</sup> <http://www.usavsus.info>.

- then 1911-1949 in mainland China, Chinese Revolution under Mao Tse Dong, a Rothschild agent, corporate reform of China to this day;
- further 1917 the October Revolution in Czarist Russia, creating the Soviet Union under Vladimir Iljich Lenin and the Fabian Society also controlled by the Vatican, that turned the Russian empire into a hidden corporation;
- and the fourth, pending such project today is the European Union (where the Vatican's top spy is former NATO Secretary General Javier Solana using mole networks, and another prominent Vatican spy is the British fitz-royal Tony Blair).

You might want to call all that together Lucifer's revenge, or the four horsemen agenda.

Searching to gage the effects of the Corporate System, we need to take a look at how the corporate organization form proliferated and has grown nearly omni-present concerning today's economic affairs:<sup>59</sup>

„By virtually any measure we choose, the corporation today is a pervasive presence in society. Of the \$18 trillion in U.S. business revenues for 1997, about 88 percent went to corporations rather than to unincorporated businesses. For the retail sector, the proportion was slightly higher. According to 1992 census data, 87.9 percent of working Americans, or just over 79 million, were employed by corporations. In 1998, about half the American population owned stock in publicly traded companies, either directly or indirectly through mutual funds or retirement accounts. By contrast, only about 1 percent were shareholders in 1900. Even in 1970, the percentage was only about 15 percent.

„The last century's enormous growth in economic activity owed much to corporations, whose role in society and position relative to noncorporate sectors of the economy were both thereby enhanced. In 1939, for instance, individual proprietorships and partnerships earned some 22 percent of that year's \$2 trillion in U.S. business revenues (in 1999 dollars). In 1996, the share earned by noncorporate businesses had dropped to 11 percent. Between 1939 and 1996, a period during which the U.S. population doubled, revenues of individual proprietorships and partnerships grew threefold and sevenfold, while corporate revenues increased nearly tenfold.”

### 5.1 *The Duplicitous Nature of the U.S. Constitution*

Starting with George Washington, nearly all American presidents have been blood relatives of the British monarchy.<sup>60</sup> That includes, since the 19<sup>th</sup> century, that they are

---

<sup>59</sup> Lynn Sharp PAINE, *Value Shift, Why Companies Must Merge Social and Financial Imperatives to Achieve Superior Performance*, 2003, p. 92.

<sup>60</sup> See very many research pages with details on the internet. It will take a database to systematize the entire genealogy. Examples:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List\\_of\\_United\\_States\\_Presidents\\_by\\_genealogical\\_relationship](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_United_States_Presidents_by_genealogical_relationship).

Cheney and Obama are 8<sup>th</sup> cousins, Bush and Obama are 11<sup>th</sup> cousins, every president is always related to the Queen,

[http://www.rawstory.com/news/2007/FOX\\_Obama\\_related\\_to\\_Bush\\_Cheney\\_1017.html](http://www.rawstory.com/news/2007/FOX_Obama_related_to_Bush_Cheney_1017.html).

Margaret De Clare is a direct originator of a bloodline that includes Hillary Rodham Clinton, George W. Bush, and Queen Elizabeth II,

blood relatives of the Rothschild family, the British royals being a sub-set of the Rothschild family.<sup>61</sup>

There is the allegation that after the American Civil War (1861/3-1865), the federal government was transferred to a corporation, and later (1933) the original U.S. government was placed in bankruptcy. It is further alleged that this remains the true situation of the U.S. Constitution to this very day.<sup>62</sup>

Lisa GULIANI writes on this secretive matter:<sup>63</sup>

„The date is February 21, 1871 and the Forty-First Congress is in session. I refer you to the ‘Acts of the Forty-First Congress,’ Section 34, Session III, chapters 61 and 62. On this date in the history of our nation, Congress passed an Act titled: ‘An Act To Provide A Government for the District of Columbia.’ This is also known as the ‘Act of 1871.’ What does this mean? Well, it means that Congress, under no constitutional authority to do so, created a separate form of government for the District of Columbia, which is a ten mile square parcel of land.

„What??? How could they do that? Moreover, WHY would they do that? To explain, let’s look at the circumstances of those days. The Act of 1871 was passed at a vulnerable time in America. Our nation was essentially bankrupt – weakened and financially depleted in the aftermath of the Civil War. The Civil War itself was nothing more than a calculated ‘front’ for some pretty fancy footwork by corporate backroom players. It was a strategic maneuver by European interests (the international bankers) who were intent upon gaining a stranglehold on the neck (and the coffers) of America.

„The Congress realized our country was in dire financial straits, so they cut a deal with the international bankers - (in those days, the Rothschilds of London were dipping their fingers into everyone’s pie) thereby incurring a DEBT to said bankers. If we think about banks, we know they do not just lend us money out of the goodness of their hearts. A bank will not do anything for you unless it is entirely in their best interest to do so. There has to be some sort of collateral or some string attached which puts you and me (the borrower) into a subservient position. This was true back in 1871 as well. The conniving international bankers were not about to lend our floundering nation any money without some serious stipulations. So, they devised a brilliant way of getting their foot in the door of the United States (a prize they had coveted for some time, but had been unable to grasp thanks to our Founding Fathers, who despised them and held them in check), and thus, the Act of 1871 was passed.

---

<http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread328237/pg1>.

About the work of the leading researcher in presidential genealogy Gary Boyd ROBERTS,

[http://www.newenglandancestors.org/research/services/articles\\_7402.asp](http://www.newenglandancestors.org/research/services/articles_7402.asp).

Etc. The list is very long. The discussion is relevant but tends to overcloud the generally more important secret society connections of the presidential candidates which are held secret as far as possible.

<sup>61</sup> See Greg HALLET, SPYMASTER; *How to Take Over the World, A Right Royal Con*, 2007.

<sup>62</sup> <http://www.usavsus.info>.

<sup>63</sup> Lisa GULIANI, *The United States Isn't a Country – It's a Corporation!*,

[http://www.serendipity.li/jsmill/us\\_corporation.htm](http://www.serendipity.li/jsmill/us_corporation.htm).

„In essence, this Act formed the corporation known as THE UNITED STATES. Note the capitalization, because it is important. This corporation, owned by foreign interests, moved right in and shoved the original ‘organic’ version of the Constitution into a dusty corner.”

Here is a good and precise compilation by Wes PENRE, in part citing David ICKE:<sup>64</sup>

„We are not living in a country with a *government of the people, by the people, for the people*, but we are part of a giant Corporation, *The United States Corporation*, and the President of America is the CEO. We are only the employees. This Corporation, in its turn, is owned by another Corporation, The British Crown.

„Hey, wait a minute! First of all, America is not owned by Great Britain,’ you may say. ‘That’s what the War of Independence was all about; to free ourselves from British tyranny. We are free from Britain and we have our own Constitution. Our Founding Fathers helped out with that!’

„If this is what you think, it is incorrect, and I will tell you why. We have never been free from Britain; the power only changed from overt power to covert power. They gave us an illusion of freedom, and they have succeeded well to keep their little secret. Thus, the Founding Fathers, who most of them were Freemasons, had no intention to give us any freedom. They worked hand in glove with the British Crown all the time, but the only way to establish a ‘New World’ in America was to fool the people and tell them that they were fighting for freedom. This is the plain truth in a nutshell, but now it’s time to back up and explain the above a little deeper...

**„Corporation of the People, by the People, for the People**

„(The following section is an excerpt from David Icke’s book, *The David Icke Guide to the Global Conspiracy [and how to end it]* pp. 231-233. I strongly recommend this book, because it gives you a brilliant overview of how this conspiracy works. You can order the book at [www.davidicke.com](http://www.davidicke.com))

„The United States ‘government’ is actually the United States *Corporation*. It was created behind the screen of a ‘Federal Government’ when, after the manufactured ‘victory’ in the American War on ‘Independence’, the British colonies exchanged *overt* dictatorship from London for the far more effective *covert* dictatorship that has been in place ever since.

„In effect, the Virginia Company, the corporation headed by the British Crown that controlled the ‘former’ colonies, simply changed its name to the United States of America and other related pseudonyms. These include the US, USA, United States of America, Washington DC, District of Columbia (Samurais) and the President of the Corporation is known as the President

<sup>64</sup> Wes PENRE, *The United States Is a Corporation*, <http://www.illuminati-news.com/Articles/177.html>.

I can confirm from my 10 year Ph.D. research into the legal history of the American criminal prosecutor (German Ph.D. paper, 2000, 286 pages, over 1100 footnotes) that the time period at issue (after end of Civil War) saw fundamental shifts under cover of the law of military occupation, such as in the criminal court system and handing it over to the interests of the plutocracy, that were definitely not a mere facelift but were incisive. Excessively complicated details omitted here for space reasons. If for general interest you want to look up a history book, then read about the too little known period of the Great Strikes, the hot phase of the American class war, a second but unrecognized Civil War.

of the United States. This is an accurate title given that one of the names for the Corporation is the 'United States'. He or she is not the President of the people or the country as they are led to believe – that's just the smokescreen.

„This means that Bush launched a 'war on terrorism' on behalf of a private Corporation to further the goals of that Corporation. It had nothing to do with 'America' or 'Americans', because these are very different legal entities. It is the United States Corporation, not the 'government', which owns the United States military and everything else that comes under the term 'federal'. The privately-owned Corporation called the United States is the holding company, if you like, and the fifty states are its subsidiaries.

„You may have noticed that the national flag of the United States always has a gold fringe when displayed in court or federal buildings, and you see this also in federally-funded schools and on the uniforms of US troops. Under the International Law of the Flags, a gold fringe indicates the jurisdiction of commercial law, also known as British Maritime Law, and, in the US, as the Uniform Commercial Code, or UCC. The gold fringe is not part of the American flag known as the Stars and Stripes, but it is a legal symbol indicating that the court, government building, school or soldier is operating under British Maritime Law and the Uniform Commercial Code; military and merchant law.

„For example, if you appear in a court with a gold-fringed flag your constitutional rights are suspended, and you are being tried under British Maritime (military/merchant) Law. If it seems strange that a court or building on dry land could be administered under Maritime or Admiralty Law, look at US Code, Title 18 B 7. It says that Admiralty Jurisdiction is applicable in the following locations:

- 1) the high seas
- 2) any American ship
- 3) any lands reserved or acquired for the use of the United States, and under the exclusive or concurrent jurisdiction thereof, or any place purchased or otherwise acquired by the United States by consent of the legislature of the state. In other words, mainland America.

„All this is founded on Roman law, which goes back to Babylon and Sumerian law, because the Illuminati have been playing this same game throughout the centuries wherever they have gone. The major politicians know that this is how things are and so do the top government administrators, judges, lawyers and insider 'journalists'.

„Americans think that their government and legal system is pegged in some way to the Constitution, but it is not. The United States, like Britain and elsewhere, is ruled by *commercial* law to overcome the checks and balances of common law. It's another monumental fraud. The US court system does not operate under the American Constitution, but under *corporate* law. It is the law of *contracts* and you have to make a contract with the Corporation for that law to legally apply to you.

„The scam has been set up so that when you register with the 'Federal Government' in any way, by accepting a Social Security Number, driver's

license, or any of the other official federal documents, you are, unknowingly, contracting to become an asset-employee of the United States Corporation... Every word, or use of lower/upper case, is making a legal statement. Have you noticed that when you receive correspondence relating to government, law and anything to do with finance, including taxation, your name is always spelt in all upper case, as in BILL JONES?

„But your upper case name is not you. It is a corporation/trust set up by the ‘government’ Corporation through the treasury department at your birth. Every time a child is born a corporation/trust is created using his or her name in all upper case. So BILL JONES is what they call a ‘straw man’, a *corporate*, not human, entity. They do it this way because governments are corporations and they operate under commercial law, the law of contracts. The laws passed by governments only apply to corporations and not to living, breathing, flesh and blood, sovereign, free men and women spelt in upper and lower case, or all lower case, as with Bill Jones, or bill jones. The living, breathing sovereign man and woman is subject to *common* law, not eh commercial law introduced by governments through legislation.

„Using commercial law makes it much easier to install an ‘elected’ dictatorship. Unlike common law, you are not subject to precedents built up over centuries. You simply have to get a majority to vote for a bill in Parliament of Congress, or have the US President sign a document, and the law is imposed. What you also have to do - clearly not difficult - is to keep from the people the knowledge that their name in all upper case is not them. They will then pay you taxes and be subject to your jurisdiction and control in all areas of their lives, by unknowingly standing surety for the corporation - ‘BILL JONES’ - that they don’t even know exists.

„All court documents have the person’s name in all upper case because under the law of contracts the living, breathing being cannot be tried under corporate law, only a *corporate* entity can. It is so crazy that Americans pay personal income tax to the government (corporation) via the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) when the law to introduce personal income tax was never passed. Ask anyone from the US government or IRS to produce the law that says Americans must pay income tax on their wages and they will not be able to do it. Many have tried and the law has never been revealed because it doesn’t exist...A \$50,000 reward was offered by the We The People organization to anyone who could produce the law and IRS agent, Sherry Jackson, thought it would be easy money. She then found out that there was no law and resigned to become a campaigner against this fantastic hoax...

„...Yet, when people don’t pay taxes, which they do not legally have to pay, the IRS takes their property, puts them in jail, and ever more often sends in the armed goons in the black masks. It’s fascism, nothing less...If anyone thinks that without personal income tax there would be no education and other public services - it’s not true. They are paid for by state and property taxes, business taxes, sales taxes, fuel tax, booze tax and all the other endless taxation that we pay besides income tax. *In fact, personal income tax in the US is roughly the same as the money paid by government to the banks in interest on loans.*”

It appears that the secret societies planted this system intentionally already during the American Revolution in the late 18<sup>th</sup> century, but that the corporate system was brought out from the drawer into practical use only after the end of the orchestrated tragedy of the American Civil War during the late 1860s and the 1870s during the so-called „Reconstruction” era, a grand and still not sufficiently understood modernization of the American central state apparatus.

One example (more later) is that American insiders stole the Philippine state treasury gold and sought ways to launder the huge financial asset. Things get very strange here: The U.S. social security fund had a trust account at Citibank of six trillion U.S. dollars. Those funds (twice the amount that disappeared at HUD) suddenly disappeared over night – gone! One newspaper ran inconspicuous articles for two days, and then reporting stopped. Queen Elizabeth II of England, the alleged narcotics queen of the planet (U.S. presidential candidate Lyndon Larouche), reported holder/beneficiary of a 100 billion \$\$ Coutts Bank account (Carlyle link) together with Saddam Hussein, signed into effect a social security statute passed by the U.S. Congress. Sizeable chunks of the illegal and unconstitutional U.S. federal income tax pass directly to England, ostensibly for „reparations” of sorts (?) The paper trail is ten times more complicated than Enron. And then *this* (you are not expected to fully understand the convolution)!<sup>65</sup> So what’s going on? – It’s the money, stupid! If you study the stuff long enough you come to the hopeless conclusion that the American Revolution and the Civil War (War of Northern Aggression, actually orchestrated War of British imperialism in the interest of „the City”) demoted the north American states down from colonies to a large plantation.

**The real truth of the matter is, as you and I know, that a financial element in the large centers has owned the government ever since the days of Andrew Jackson... -Franklin D. Roosevelt**  
(in a letter to Colonel House, dated November 21, 1933)

## 5.2 The Corporate System – Axis of Fraud

**It is often claimed: The law creating the duplicitously named *privately* owned „Federal” Reserve system provides for the U.S. Congress the option, at any time, to pay \$450 million (original par value of the shares) and thereby buy back the entire Federal Reserve.**

**That is correct, but the details are bit more technical.**<sup>66</sup>

---

<sup>65</sup> <http://www.rumormillnews.com/cgi-bin/archive.cgi?noframes:read=143138>.

<sup>66</sup> Congress has the power to dissolve the Federal Reserve (Federal Reserve Act, Section 31, omitted from the United States Code, part of the original Act of 1913, not amended) and should exercise this prerogative before we enter into yet another period of inflation or stagnation. The Federal government could be obligated to buy back its stock in the Federal Reserve, which might cost about 1 billion dollars. Section 7 of the Federal Reserve Act says that if the Fed is dissolved, the surplus becomes the property of the United States. The Fed is estimated to be worth, according to its own March, 1982 issue of the „Federal Reserve Bulletin, \$168.5 billion, with an additional estimate of \$92 billion in gold, which comes to a grand total of \$250 billion dollars.” This money would revert directly to the U.S. Treasury. See a rare site with useful information about the technical complexities, <http://www.inlibertyandfreedom.com/repealfed.htm>.  
Public policy today is directed, on the contrary, at bankrupting the treasury, see discussion below in context of the E.P. HEIDNER findings.

**That price is lower than the interest payments of the U.S. government for „its” own currency. When the Congress does this, it will further own back the billions of US Government Bonds held by the FED, and will become free of the burden of having to pay interests for its own currency.**

Question for all searching readers: Why, in all these years, with all these waffling no-good politicians, has only one of them *seriously* attempted to follow up on this grandiose option? Why was he shot dead in Dallas, Texas on November 22, 1963? If this is not completely transparent to you in its lead principles, then do your research. The Federal Reserve system is verily a goose that lays golden eggs. It would be a great benefit for the American people if that powerful bank were to work for them instead of fleecing them by eating up their income tax. But government is stalemating that without any plausible explanation. The explanation is that the U.S. government has the purpose to suppress the American people, not to protect them from foreign suppression. Further, the U.S. government is not sovereign but is subservient to a sinister foreign power not acting in the interest of the American people. This is what the corporate system is about, a sophisticated and secretive system of national and international fraud.

Additional question: In your opinion, are the following two arguments for repealing the Federal Reserve valid?<sup>67</sup>

(i) The stock market crash of 1929 was the result of a dramatic manipulation of the nation’s money supply by the Federal Reserve. First, a runaway inflation was created when the Federal Reserve issued a quantity of money vastly greater than the GNP. This was followed by an equally dramatic, and sudden, contraction of the money supply resulting in deflation. Businesses, investors, mortgage holders, and individuals who had overextended themselves with inflated loans, and purchased goods and services with inflated dollars at inflated prices, suddenly discovered that there was not enough money to pay these debts. Properties and businesses were subsequently foreclosed by banks, particularly those banks affiliated with the Federal Reserve.

(ii) The Federal Reserve, not part of the government, but, rather, a private cartel controlled by member banks and investors, is responsible for the ongoing and excessive boom and bust cycles. These are the result of the Fed’s manipulation of the money supply. **The Fed bases its actions, as any private corporation does, upon what it perceives to be in the best interests of its shareholders. This is why it shouldn’t be entrusted with the management of the nation’s money.** We the citizens have a right, articulated on our Constitution, to directly manage the value of our own money and in our own interest.

A third argument, my own: Apparently, the plutocrats are absolutely horrified at the idea of putting „their” precious money into the hands of the political hack apparatus that purports to „govern” a „democracy.” And right they are! Before such a step can be taken, a sweeping reform to establish responsible government is needed. **Government officials with trader genes (see discussion above in the neurology section) are a pea-brained absurdity, exactly like the VATICAN PSYCHOSIS.** That is a stunning conclusion from recent (still preliminary and evolving) scientific findings (KUHLEN and CHIAO 2009).

Jeffrey GRUPP summarizes his concept of corporatism as follows:<sup>68</sup>

---

<sup>67</sup> From <http://www.inlibertyandfreedom.com/repealfed.htm>. 1929 is happening bigtime again (9-11 and the bailout), see discussion of E.P. HEIDNER below. The text set in font Arial is a verbatim quotation.

<sup>68</sup> As quoted in an earlier footnote above: Jeffrey GRUPP, *Corporatism, The Secret Government of the New World Order*, 2007, citation here from p. 7, followed by his Table of Contents and the back cover of his fundamental book.

This book is about the imprisonment and destruction of human consciousness and the human spirit of the citizens of the world by the massive monopolistic corporations of the world that control resources, land, war, medicine, information, food, transportation, water, mail, education, and thought. Examples of these corporations include General Electric, Wal-Mart, Duke Energy, Corrections Corporation of America, 7-Eleven, General Motors, Diebold, The US Postal Service, AOL, Phillip Morris, Dell, Starbucks, Microsoft, The Federal Reserve, Budweiser, Lockheed Martin, News Corp., Gap, Blackwater, KinderCare Learning Centers, United Water, Nike, CACI, McDonalds, Boeing, Monsanto, Ignite!, National City Bank, Borders, Exxon, Titan, Thomson Learning, Merck, AT&T, The University of Texas, Viacom, and Halliburton, to name a few. Some of these may appear to you to be government organizations (e.g., US Postal Service, Corrections Corporation of America, University of Texas, CACI, etc.) and you may be surprised to see them described here as for-profit corporations. This is because not many people know that the largest corporations in America and worldwide are *identical to government*: in the contemporary world, the average citizen of the world has no idea that the education, water, food, resources, energy, information, medicine, and any of the other industries that the citizens of the world depend on for their survival, are all indistinguishable from government.

This is a horror-state in the making, for reasons I will point out in this book. Even though the effects of corporatism pervade America, and even though corporatism literally constructs the behavior and thought of all Americans, as I will point out, Americans are largely oblivious to the existence of corporatism, and instead, they are blinded with distracting and vacuous notions of “democracy,” given to them by educators and the mass media. Similar to the way air is all around us, inside and outside of us, but unseen by us, Americans do not notice the corporatism that is everywhere, pervading their world and sustaining their existence, and they do not notice the Orwellian-corporatist influence on them (on their minds, behaviors, beliefs and volitions) throughout the moments of their lives. Americans are imprisoned, but have been taught to erroneously believe they are free.

**The Vatican was the sponsor and protector of fascism.**

**The Vatican is the sponsor and protector of corporatism.**

**History is repeating on a greater scale.**

There follow additional scans of Jeffrey Grupp’s Table of Contents - practically a laundry list of this entire complex subject - and the back cover of his book with a key definition:

TABLE OF CONTENTS

**1 Corporatism: The New World Order 7**

American Education and Media: Fiat Education 10  
 The Unverifiability of the Account of Reality Given in American Education and Media ..... 13  
 Believe the Unverifiable Account of Reality that You are Taught In School and On TV, or You are a “Conspiracy Theorist” ..... 16  
 In America, Empirical Research is Now Often Called “Conspiracy Theory” or “Terrorism”..... 16  
 Brainwashing: Being Tricked into Believing that Non-Reality is Reality ..... 17  
 Corporatists vs. Workers ..... 18  
 A Coup of the US Government in the Late 1800s ..... 20  
 9/11: Initiation into the New World Order ..... 22  
 The Corporatists..... 22  
 Corporatist Governance Means a Fascist World. 24  
 Corporatist Methods ..... 25  
 The Terrorist Hoax: It is Irrefutable that No Jetliner Hit the Pentagon on 9/11..... 27  
 The Details of the Pentagon Before the Roof Collapsed..... 28  
 Attempts to Overturn the No-Plane Pentagon Evidence ..... 28  
 How can there be a Mass Media Cover-up of 9/11? ..... 30  
 The Secret Government..... 30  
 Hints of the Existence of a Demented Secret Government ..... 32  
 Reality Only Makes Sense when One’s Theorization About Reality Includes the Secret Government ..... 33  
 Proof of the Existence of the Secret Government 34  
 More Proof..... 36  
 The Corporatists are the New World Order..... 37  
 The Visible Government and the Invisible (Secret) Government ..... 38  
 The US Government: The Visible Government is Only a Made-For-TV Drama ..... 39  
 The Mechanics of the Secret Government..... 40  
 Planned Failure of the Visible Government ..... 40  
 Icke’s P-R-S Thesis ..... 42  
 The Core of the Secret Government: The Global Corporatists ..... 43  
 Conclusion: The Family and Corporatism..... 43

**2 Corporatism 45**

The Corporatist Structure of the United States (and the World)..... 45  
 Structural Interpretation - Step 1..... 45  
 Structural Interpretation - Step 2..... 48

Structural Interpretation - Step 3 .....49  
 Lived Corporatism: The Tyrannized Experience of Everyday Life .....50  
 Abstract Corporatism: A Corporation is Only an Idea.....52  
 Worker Against Worker, Fighting for the Corporatists .....54  
 Corporatized Existence is the End of Life.....54  
 The Rise of Anarchism Corporatism.....55  
 The Helpless, Infantine Workers of the Abstract Corporatist Death Star.....56  
 Ultimate Corporatist Power: Basic Life Needs are Monopolized by Corporations .....56  
 USA-Style Tyranny .....57  
 Objection: Consumers Control Demand, and Thus Control Corporations.....58  
 Control of Resources is Control of Thought, Behavior, and Life of the RP .....60  
 Conclusion.....61

**3 Corporate Communism 63**

The Mechanics of a Corporatist Nation .....63  
 The Systems of Government .....63  
 If there is Government, then Government Oppression is *Inevitable* .....63  
 Fractal Corporatism .....64  
 Progressing from Weak Corporatism to Strong Corporatism .....65  
 Stage 1: Weak Corporatism (1870 - September 11, 2001) .....65  
 Stage 2: Moderate Corporatism (September 11, 2001 – 2007).....65  
 Stage 3: Full or Genuine Corporatism (estimated to commence some time between 2008-2014) .....65  
 Communist America .....66  
 Orwellian America .....66  
 American Ideas of Communism .....67  
 How American Ideas of Communism are Created .....68  
 The Characteristics of Communism.....70  
 Corporatist Genocide and Terrorism.....71  
 Atheistic Corporatism .....71  
 Big Pharma and Soma: Corporatized Religion and the Creation of Super-Cogs .....73  
 Classlessness.....75  
 The Myth of Private Ownership in the United States .....77  
 In Corporatist America, Ownership = Government Ownership .....78  
 The Mythical Idea that One Owns “Their” Thought and Behavior.....79  
 The Ownership of the Subjectivity of the Corporatized Person.....80

The Vatican was the sponsor and protector of fascism.  
 The Vatican is the sponsor and protector of corporatism.  
 History is repeating on a greater scale.

Brainwashing and the Unison of the Big Media		"Economic Growth".....	123
Agenda.....	81	Global Poverty and Slavery: Free Trade and the	
The Media and 9/11.....	83	New World Order.....	124
Big Media Uniformity.....	83	"Free Trade".....	124
Media Absurdity and Control.....	85	The New World Order: Present-Day World	
Controlled, Implanted, Repeating Language in the		Government.....	124
Mass Media.....	86	Education of Ignorance.....	126
Indirect Rule.....	86	Medicated Nation: All Behavior is "Mental	
Thought, Behavior, and Self Created by		Illness," where the Person is Blamed, Rather than	
Corporatism.....	87	the Corporatized Culture.....	126
Televsual "Education".....	88	Corporatist Education: "No Child Left Behind".....	128
Brainwashing Versus Science.....	89	The Little Child vs. the Massive Corporatocracy	
Case Study: Big Pharma and Brainwashing.....	89	.....	130
Total Enslavement of the Citizenry.....	93	Corporatist Education is Military Education.....	130
There is no Capitalism in Corporatist America		Corporate Terrorism.....	131
(Except for the Corporatists).....	95	DU, Population Reduction, Robots,	
Money is the Ultimate Weapon and Tool of the		Transhumanism, and Secret Technology.....	131
Corporatists.....	96	Pollution Terrorism: The Largest Chemical	
American Communism.....	97	Weapons Terrorist Attacks in History.....	132
Corporatist Economy is Monopolistic Non-Local		Global Warming.....	134
Economy.....	97	Health Care.....	135
Monopolization of the World's Industries and		Industrial Toxic Waste is Food, Water, and	
Resources Involves the Creation of Artificial		Medicine.....	135
Scarcity.....	97	Privatized Military Forces (PMFs) and Secret War	
The Fabricated Business Cycle.....	99	.....	135
The Communist Economics of No-Capital: The		Secret War.....	136
Debt-Money System.....	102	Rearrangement of the World for the Corporatists	
The "Unpredictable" Business Cycles Occur		.....	137
Predictably.....	103	False-Flag Terror: The Principal Tactic of the	
Monopolization and the Myth of "Supply and		Corporatists.....	138
Demand".....	104	The Pentagon on 9/11: Irrefutable Proof of False	
Big Oil: An Example of a Fabricated "Supply and		Flag Terror.....	139
Demand" Market.....	107	The Proof: No Pentagon Plane Means There are	
Conclusion: America: Communism with Lots of		No Muslim Terrorists Out there to be Feared ...	140
Distractions.....	108	Government Response and Eyewitness Accounts.	
		.....	144
<b>4 Secrecy, Terror, Theft, and</b>		The History of False Flag Terror.....	145
<b>Destruction: Corporatist Strategies,</b>		9/11 and Brainwashing.....	146
<b>Tactics, and Economics</b>	<b>110</b>	Proof of Foreknowledge of 9/11 by American	
Wealth-Power, the New World Order, and Think		Corporatists and the Visible Government	
Tanks: The Mechanics of Corporate Tyranny...	110	Corporatists.....	147
Think Tanks.....	112	Osama Bin Laden is a Corporatist, and the "Terror	
Think Tank Solecism.....	113	Economy" is a Trillion Dollar Corporatist	
Secret Power Via Corporatist Wealth.....	114	Economy.....	151
The Key to Corporatist Power: Domination of		Proof of Complicity in 9/11 by American	
Washington, D. C. ....	116	Corporatists.....	153
According to Homeland Security, Americans are		Invisible Cave-Dwelling Warriors.....	156
al-Qaeda.....	118	Nothing Can Be Verified in the Terror War ....	157
Corporatists Control Government, and Therefore		Planned, Fabricated War: The Military-Industrial	
Corporatism is Government.....	119	Complex and Globalization.....	158
Lobbyists.....	119	Private Contractors.....	159
Economics of Destruction.....	121	Mental Disorder.....	159
Profit off of Destruction.....	122	Conclusion.....	161
Babylon.....	122		

**The Vatican was the sponsor and protector of fascism.**  
**The Vatican is the sponsor and protector of corporatism.**  
**History is repeating on a greater scale.**

**5 The Global Contamination of  
Humanity: The Primary New World  
Order Tactic 162**

Introduction ..... 162  
 Vaccines ..... 162  
 Doctors ..... 163  
 A Note About the State of Scientific Research. 163  
 Why No Vaccine has Ever Eradicated or Reduced  
 the Frequency of Any Disease..... 164  
 Media and Education Blackout of Empirical Data  
 on Vaccines..... 170  
 Correlation and Causation ..... 171  
 Frequency of Occurrence..... 172  
 When It's *Correlation* and When It's *Causation*  
 ..... 172  
 Vaccination vs. Immunization ..... 172  
*Effectiveness* of Study ..... 173  
 Data on Smallpox..... 173  
 Data on Polio ..... 174  
 Data on Hepatitis B ..... 175  
 Data on DTaP Vaccine..... 176  
 Data on Pneumococcal Disease and Prevnar.... 178  
 Data on Haemophilus Influenza type B (HIB).. 178  
 Data on the MMR Vaccine..... 179  
 Why is Mercury Bad for the Nervous System.. 181  
 What Does Mercury Do to the Nervous System?  
 ..... 182  
 How to Prove Mercury in Vaccines Causes Autism  
 ..... 182  
 Nazification of Medicine..... 183  
 Chemtrails..... 184

Introduction ..... 184  
 How do we Really Know we are being Sprayed?  
 ..... 186  
 The US Code of Law ..... 186  
 Space Preservation Act: H.R. 2977 of the 107th  
 ..... 188  
 Admission of Spraying by the US Government 192  
 Visual Evidence: Contrails Vs. Chemtrails ..... 193  
 NASA Says Contrails Do Not Dissipate ..... 194  
 Chemtrails Characteristics ..... 194  
 So What's Getting Sprayed on Americans? ..... 196  
 Conclusion of Chemtrails Discussion..... 198  
 Morgellons Disease..... 198  
 Conclusion..... 207

**6 The Corporatist Dream-State:  
A World of Death Camps 209**

The Machine World ..... 210  
 How Will the Transformation into Global Death-  
 Camp Occur? ..... 212  
 The Pre-Planning and Execution of a Society of  
 Death Camps ..... 214  
 KBR/Halliburton "Detention Camps"..... 215  
 Why the Camps Are For Ordinary Americans .. 217  
 Martial Law ..... 218  
 The Rounding-Up of *Millions* ..... 219

**WORKS CITED 220**

**INDEX 226**

The Vatican was the sponsor and protector of fascism.  
 The Vatican is the sponsor and protector of corporatism.  
 History is repeating on a greater scale.

**CORPORATISM** is the merger of big business with big government. It is a political and economic system where monopolistic corporations and bankers are the government.

Under corporatism, corporate controllers are in control of the economy and therefore of the social and psychological structure of a nation. Corporatism is a governmental system where government is obsessed with financial profit, in any way needed, and regardless of human cost.



The Vatican was the sponsor and protector of fascism.  
The Vatican is the sponsor and protector of corporatism.  
History is repeating on a greater scale.

a) *The Assassination of U.S. President John F. Kennedy*

George Bush, Sr., son of Nazi promoter Prescott Bush, Sr.,<sup>69</sup> once said that he owes everything that he is to David Rockefeller (the purported secret owner of the WTC). Otto Skorzeny, one of Hitler's bodyguards, left us his deathbed confessions together with photos showing the young Bush, Sr. in Germany in the circle of his friends, such as Dr. Mengele and other Nazis. Bush, Sr. was present in Dealey Plaza, Dallas on November 22, 1963 directing the Jesuit-Driven assassination operation against U.S. President John F. Kennedy. As Vice President he used a business partner and CIA killer to assassinate U.S. President Ronald Reagan, who was replaced by a clone. William Clinton's father was Winthrop Rockefeller, Governor of Arkansas. Shortly before he became President by

<sup>69</sup> See Anton CHAITKIN, Webster G. TARPLEY, *The Unauthorized Biography of George Bush*, 1993, online.

consent of the Bilderberg Group steered from behind the curtain, he was killed in an underground base and the soul of Bush, Sr. was migrated into his body in an ancient ritual. George Bush, Jr. died in 1987 from drugs and was replaced by a series of radio-controlled clones. Obama from Kenya, foreknown since the 1950s to be elected President in 2008, has a brain implant and several clones. Cloning started in secret in World War II using ancient Egyptian methods ever being perfected with black budget technology. Hillary was a cover-up attorney for the Warren Commission, those who investigated, distorted and covered-up the JFK assassination.

Assassination researcher Mae Brussell who was later assassinated broke the subject of the Nazi link to the JFK assassination in a famous article in the first edition of Rebel Magazine, infinitely sneered at by the dumbed-down mainstream.

See Exhibit A: her article

See Exhibit B: Skorzeny confessions  
attached hereto at the end.

They and their claim are the „Vatican ratliners,” the leadership of the U.S.A. today, the secret Jesuit Nazi party of the controlling shadow government.

Eric Jon PHELPS summates:<sup>70</sup>

„The hundreds of works covering the Kennedy assassination can be reduced to a few simple facts. These facts viewed in the context of the previous chapters lead us to the „Lion” in his „Den of Iniquity” that had the power to execute the murder and successfully cover it up. That Lion was the Cardinal of New York and his Den of Iniquity was St. Patrick’s Cathedral, „the little Vatican,” and home base of the American Branch of the Knights of Malta. From the death of **Cardinal Spellman** in 1967 until now (2003), the succeeding „Lions,” having kept the assassination covered up, were **Cardinal Cooke** (himself a Knight of Malta) and **Cardinal O’Connor**, a Knight of Malta and former Chaplin during Spellman’s Vietnam War, and later, a Navy Admiral. (**O’Connor** must have known **Admiral Edward Kenney**, the Surgeon General of the Navy, as well as every detail of the President’s deliberately botched and covered up autopsy overseen by JFK’s physician, **Admiral George G. Burkley**, at the Bethesda Naval Hospital in Maryland.) **Edward Cardinal Egan** is presently the Archbishop of New York and will continue the Great Jesuit Cover-up.

(...)

„**Cardinal Spellman** had two agents in the FBI. The first was the Shriner Freemason and brother Cold Warrior, **J. Edgar Hoover**. According to **John Loftus**, **Hoover** had cooperated with the Vatican Ratlines resettling Nazi war criminals in the predominantly Roman Catholic Northeast United States. Why should he not cooperate with **Spellman** now? Why would he refuse? More importantly **Spellman’s** key man in the FBI was Knight of Malta, **Cartha DeLoach**. As the third in command, **DeLoach** was in a position to supervise the assassination and suppress evidence. **Garrison** proved **DeLoach** did in fact suppress evidence.”

---

<sup>70</sup> Eric Jon PHELPS, *Vatican Assassins, Wounded in the House of My Friends*, 2nd, 2004, pp. 600 f.

b) *The U.S. Insider Attacks on September 11, 2001*

See my 2007 anniversary article.

See Exhibit C: my article  
attached hereto at the end.

Eric Jon PHELPS analyses the top structure of the financial and political crime as follows:<sup>71</sup>

„**Peter-Hans Kolvenbach**, the General of the International Military Order of the **Society of Jesus**, commonly known as „**the Black Pope**”, ordered the attack on the **World Trade Center** and the **Pentagon** on Tuesday, September 11, 2001, with the advice and consent of his **General Staff**, composed of five assistants (each representing a hemisphere and under whom are many advisory Provincials), an advisor (resembling the likes of a military commander to warn him of any faults or mistakes), and his confessor (to ease his conscience and absolve him of his many sins).

(...)

„Here was the „**Father General’s**” plan. In synchronizing his worldwide overt and covert factions to work the Order’s evil ends of the Vatican’s **Counter-Reformation** in restoring the **Papal Caesar** as the absolute **Universal Monarch of the World**, the **Black Pope** used his Masonically-controlled, *fanatically anti-Jewish Race*, Islamic Intelligence operatives under the domestic control of the CIA (**Osama bin Laden** having been directed, financed and trained by the CIA for at least ten years — just like Jesuit-trained and CIA-financed **Fidel Castro** before he, like **bin Laden**, became a false enemy of the **CFR-controlled** American government) to be *openly and notoriously* instructed as Islamic pilots at the **Venice Airport** (a Florida facility used by the CIA since 1948) in order for Archbishop Egan’s controlled **American Press** to spread the prepared news release that the doomed airliners were hijacked by „**Arab terrorists**” in the employ of **Osama bin Laden** when in fact, to the horror of the **American** pilots, the airliners had been taken over and guided to their targets, *remotely controlled* by **American Military Intelligence** operatives overseen by the **Black Pope’s CIA/NSA.**”

There are bushels and bushels of details to be added, of course, but they can be gleaned from the internet if you are interested. The key top crime structure is as described.

c) *The Findings of E.P. Heidner*

E.P. HEIDNER, publishing at the digital paper site <http://www.scribd.com>, points out that the current economic crisis is an artificial creation and is interlocked with 9-11. In his reports *Collateral Damage*, Parts 1 and 2, 2008; his report *The September 11 Commission Report, Revised December 2008, Final Report of the Investigation Into: the Murders of Nicholas Berg, Eugene Armstrong and Jack Hensley; the Individuals Responsible for the Attack on the World Trade Center;*

---

<sup>71</sup> <http://www.thewatcherfiles.com/vatican-ny.html>.

*National Security Issues as the Root Cause for the Attack on the World Trade Center*, 2008; and his report *Analysis of Bailout Fund Recipients*, 2009, HEIDNER demonstrates that the economic push behind 9-11 attacks came from a group of German banks led by Deutsche Bank. Information from business circles in Frankfurt am Main, Germany confirms that the powerful executive chairman position of Deutsche Bank is reserved for a Jesuit nominee. This highlights Jesuit control of the 9-11 attacks against the United States Constitution and their invisible hand in creating the subprime mortgage crisis and the bailout.

HEIDNER’S abstract for *Collateral Damage Part 2* reads as follows:

„Abstract: The U.S. Subprime and global financial crises of 2008 was the direct result of a covert monetary policy implemented by the U.S. financial institutional caretakers of the World War II Black Eagle Gold Fund. Major growth in this fund occurred in 1986 when the Reagan/Bush administration ousted Ferdinand Marcos and confiscated the Philippines holdings of Japanese pre-WWII treasury, buried in the Philippines due to the U.S. Naval blockade of Japanese ports. Not being able to publicly acknowledge the illegal confiscation of multiple national treasuries, U.S. officials and their banker-agents have released major portions of this fund to the money market in excess of monetary demand, expanding the money supply by \$3.5 to \$7 trillion. The individuals responsible for releasing this gold were also responsible for deliberately opening the subprime mortgage market to national banks, thus creating inflationary demand in the high risk, subprime housing market. In addition to the ‘coincidence’ that virtually all of the troubled mortgages which are at the source of the 2008 economic crisis seem to come from a timeframe and monetary growth spurt linked to the ‘9/11 bond dump’ this report will document that the primary source of funds for the liar’s loans and troubled subprime loans comes from banks that are in lock-step with the covert funding operations. Given that these same individuals covertly financed the collapse of the ruble in 1991 using these same funds, and then orchestrated the buy-out of key Russian industries for pennies on the dollar, this analysis provides evidence that a similar gambit is being made for the takeover of key U.S. industries.“

In his *Bailout Analysis*, HEIDNER demonstrates that the hundreds of billions of \$\$ are mainly being used by a few large recipients to pay for the acquisition of other companies. The bailout is thus a structured take-over within the corporate system, i.e. a corporate concentration (centralization) process. Here is his summary statistics table:

**Summary Statistics from Analysis**

	Number of Companies	Allocation	% of Allocation
Total #companies with Allocations	244	\$254,476,198,000	100%
Companies Analyzed	67	\$248,170,481,000	98%
Companies Not Analyzed	177	\$6,305,717,000	2%
Companies with 2008 Acquisitions, pending Acquisitions or considering acquisitions	39	\$145,132,923,000	57%
Companies with ongoing Lawsuits or investigations for misrepresentation	5	\$93,398,071,000	37%
Companies with subsidiaries in Jurisdictions Listed as Tax Havens or Financial Privacy Jurisdictions	9	\$193,003,000,000	76%
Companies researched with no suggested mis-use of funds	24	\$9,766,487,000	4%
Companies that became Bank Holding Company to access funding	4	\$27,300,000,000	11%

This underlines the monstrous proportion of the schemes of tyranny presently ongoing to dismantle America, to bankrupt it to abolish its freedoms.

⑥

## THE SECOND COMING



The great war is raging over mankind's freedom of choice. It is about conquest, yes – but more than that, it is about the world that you and I create in our daily lives. Many findings indicate that our innermost decision of free will is something very powerful, to the extent that it determines what reality we experience. Through our freedom of choice, we not merely „experience” our lives but we actively manifest them.

Philosophers and theologians alike have found no other best answer to explain why every person experiences/manifests a slightly, or even vastly, different reality than anybody else, through the filters of birth, family, upbringing, inner goals and drives, talents, health, age, mood, location and perception, genes and many other factors. No two witnesses have, or can have, precisely the same memories of any given event.

The freedom of choice is the purpose of this world. Realizing this, people look for guidance and turn to philosophy, religion, spirituality of such nature that it does not well fit the narrow definitions of the mainstream religion industry, etc. One of several typical solutions is for people to deny freedom because it overwhelms them. They seek salvation in a deterministic world. Such as, a world where everything can be counted with finite numbers. Such as with money and accounting.

It is disgusting to need to write on religion and the cesspool of the corporate moneyed racketeering system in one and the same essay. But yet, there is a valid and urgent necessity to do so, a bracket that clasps both together inextricably, and its name is the Vatican. Words of faith convey meaning beyond reason. When such words come from monsters, the meanings that are beyond mere reason are lost; and what remains is an empty shell. That is why it is critically important *who* speaks.

There is a line beyond which religion becomes a mental illness. The Vatican crossed that line long ago. There is no known medical cure against fanatic religious insanity. For those who have retained the ability, it is imperative to turn away from the false attractor and to realign with the light of truth and spiritual Love. The religion of the heart speaks loudest when words are silent. That is the moment when things are most transparent.

Measured by its abrasive and malicious strategies of mass deception and mass destruction, the Vatican is a temple of iniquity, violating every precept of Moses and Christ. The glowing theology of its pipers is an all-mouth public relations scam to cover-up its Jesuit idolatry and domination schemes. Religion is of the heart, not of the mouth; and that is no religion but a distillery of homicidal hatred. Coming out in the open, it spoils the very notion of a priest religion for man, a large angle of historical dialectic.

The history told in the foregoing sections evidences the VATICAN PSYCHOSIS – there is something ghastly beyond utterance about our planet's truly powerful ones. The essence of that what is wrong is their Big Lie – deep denial – a lie of human identity, a dangerous mental trap. **Man has fallen deep into their existential lie. In order to work himself out of this trap, man needs to turn away from the lie and to return to the truth.** That is the Second Coming of Christ. Discoveries of key manuscript caches in the Mid-East since late 1945 have opened the process.

The common alternative to a priest religion (such as Catholicism and Orthodox Christianity) is a book religion (such as Judaism, Islam and Protestantism). An equally common alternative, but less known in the west, is a religion based on *direct contact*. Westerners typically do not understand this (even when they go on a Buddhist or Yoga trip) and erroneously apply the word mysticism. The balance of this article argues that the original Christian religion was exactly of such a type – direct contact. Original Christianity was arguably not a book religion – what book? Make yourself ready to accept, or to reject, for yourself the coming great shift in the western belief system, starting with its very medium of faith itself. The downfall of the Vatican and its corporate racketeering system, kindling in the mass mind, will contribute greatly to this shift.

### 6.1 *The Peter & Paul Fraud in the New Testament*

Serious analysis of the New Testament reveals how, early on, self-seeking middlemen weaseled their way into the emergent Christian belief system. Peak examples are the St. Peter and St. Paul frauds.<sup>72</sup> The result is that in the collective consciousness the religion of Christ was subtly transformed into a priest religion of two characters named Peter and Paul, both working mightily for the proto-corporate interests of Church and, hence, against direct Revelation:

A scholarly Bible commentary casts strong doubt on the figure of Saint Peter. Here is the relevant finding of this commentary:<sup>73</sup>

„Until the fourth century there is little mention of Peter in any of the commentaries or remarks on the epistle that have come down to us. I was largely after the founding of Constantinople (A.D. 330) that Roman writers began to play on the Petrine origins of their church, probably in an attempt to ensure that Roman primacy would continue to be recognized by the other churches, even after the city had ceased to be the only imperial capital. From the commentaries that have survived, it is obvious that this issue caused some consternation. For if Peter had founded the Roman church, why was it so divided between Jewish and Gentile believers? Why did the Romans need basic Christian teaching from Paul when they had the senior apostle as their bishop? In any case Paul’s epistle is the earliest evidence we have for the Christian community in the capital of the Roman empire. There is no direct evidence in the letter to the Romans of Peter preceding Paul in Rome.”

One need not stretch one’s imagination very far to recognize the signatures one of innumerable many pious but fraudulent legends, in this case the legend of the foundation of the Roman church by a person named St. Peter. On the strength of the epistle to the Romans, St. Peter is a myth concocted in later centuries for proto-corporate reasons.

For this interpretation, one may well keep in mind that Vatican fraudulence even gave rise to a special fraud-breaking branch of forensic science, namely the study of legal history. The founding precedent for the study of legal history, and the birth of the academic profession of legal historian, was the alleged *Donation of Constantine*, the

---

<sup>72</sup> Note the more than careless handling of Bible truths over the centuries of Bible translations. For example, Jesus is the Greek form for the original Hebrew Jeshua. The Sabbath is Saturday not Sunday.

<sup>73</sup> *Ancient Christian Commentary on Scripture, New Testament, vol. VI, Romans*, edited by Gerald BRAY, general editor Thomas C. ODEN, 1998, p. xvii f.

cornerstone for later papal territorial claims and claims of papal supremacy over the emperors – a hoax and a document forgery penned by diligent clerical mendacity.<sup>74</sup> A recent detailed investigation summarizes:

„The Donation of Constantine is the most outrageous and powerful forgery in world history.”<sup>75</sup>

For sake of comparison, one might say that it was a 9-11 in document form, with lasting ramifications to this very day.

Back to the New Testament fraud – now to St. Paul – as I know, a religious favorite of many people. It is not my intention to insult you. Stash away the emotional side for the time being and look at the poignant arguments of an investigative lawyer:<sup>76</sup>

A theologically learned attorney in California, Douglas J. DEL TONDO, draws into question the legitimacy of the Apostle Paul.<sup>77</sup> He outlines his reasons for his argument:

„I particular I was troubled by Calvin’s teaching that God directs evil. This led me to question Calvinist predestination doctrine that says God ordains the damned to be damned, and they have no free-will opportunity to accept Christ. Ultimately, I questioned eternal security (Baptist doctrine) and perseverance of the saints (its Calvinist counterpart).

„I endeavored to find the origin of these teachings. It always came back to Paul. Yet, Jesus’ words always appeared to differ. I became irritated at what appeared to be an incessant marginalization of Jesus in preference for Paul. This book is the result of asking the question: Why not Jesus’ words alone?”

DEL TONDO points out that Jesus, in the Revelation of Saint John, condemns Paul as a false apostle:<sup>78</sup>

„Jesus himself in Revelation 2:14 said that the Church was threatened from within by a New Testament ‘Balaam.’ Thus, it was a realized risk within the experience of the early New Testament church.

„Furthermore, there is strong reason to believe Jesus was identifying Paul as Balaam in Revelation 2:14. Jesus said this NT Balaam says it is permissible to eat meat sacrificed to idols. It is an undisputed fact that Paul three times teaches it is permissible to eat meat sacrificed to idols.”

That is irrefutable. Throw out that *murderous* Saul alias *blathering* Paul from your heart, that *shadow over Christ’s light*. Ignore henceforth the cobwebs of his writings. They are agitation tracts of budding proto-corporate church propaganda. Saul falsely replaced Jesus in the fraudulent New Testament so that the core of Jesus’ true teachings would fall into darkness. **The *blood-drenched* Bible is forged and a Vatican grimoire of evil.**

---

<sup>74</sup> To abbreviate a lengthy academic discussion, see [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Donation\\_of\\_Constantine](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Donation_of_Constantine).

<sup>75</sup> Johannes FRIED, „*Donation of Constantine*” and „*Constitutum Constantini*”, 2007. The quote above is taken from the publisher’s book page, <http://www.degruyter.de/cont/fb/ge/detailEn.cfm?id=IS-9783110185393-1>.

<sup>76</sup> Johannes FRIED, „*Donation of Constantine*” and „*Constitutum Constantini*”, 2007. The quote above is taken from the publisher’s book page, <http://www.degruyter.de/cont/fb/ge/detailEn.cfm?id=IS-9783110185393-1>.

<sup>77</sup> Douglas J. DEL TONDO, *Jesus’ Words Only – Or Was Paul the Apostle that Jesus Condemns in Revelation 2.2?*, 2006. The citation is from the beginning of the book. Reference to all arguments is made (the book is online at Google books). Do your own thinking – reading is not believing. Who was Paul/Saul and what were his true goals?

<sup>78</sup> DEL TONDO, op. cit., p. 22.

## 6.2 *The Eastern Christian Traditions of Theosis*

There are three main venues of circumventing the blockades against Jesus' authentic teachings that the proto-corporate church movement since early times, then especially the Vatican has erected. The first venue is the tradition of direct contact in eastern orthodox Christianity:

This tradition is alive and kicking in the greatest miracle of the eastern church, the Holy Pascha Fire in the Church of the Sepulchre in Jerusalem.<sup>79</sup> There is a distinct eastern tradition behind this, reflecting an alternate non-Vatican basic concept of what Christ stood for, and stands for: direct contact.<sup>80</sup> Eastern Christian theologians developed the concept of *theosis* – *being united with God*.<sup>81</sup> *A circuit-breaker for corporate temple religion.*

## 6.3 *The Ishayas Preserving Jesus' Ascension Techniques*

The second venue are the Ishaya Ascension Techniques.<sup>82</sup> They are the spiritual techniques of the Apostle John preserved by a brotherhood into our times (disputed). These are meditative techniques based on a broad teaching of spiritual knowledge. One teaching says that „(t)he rewards of the development of consciousness are limitless.”<sup>83</sup> The Ishayas' Ascension is the following:<sup>84</sup>

„The Ishayas' Ascension is a series of simple, profoundly effective mechanical techniques that allow one to Ascend , or rise beyond, stress and self-defeating beliefs. Once this occurs, it is possible to be fully centered in the heart and reclaim our naturally enlightened state of freedom and innocence. The Ishayas' Ascension is so effective because the techniques are based on the fundamental principles of praise, gratitude and love, drawing one inward in a way that is extremely charming to the mind.”  
Let your heart judge!

## 6.4 *The Corporate **GOSPEL FRAUD** Unravelling*

The third venue was given to us around Christmas in the year when World War II ended. They are generally met with incredulity by Neo-Christians who are confronted with telling and uncensored documents from the earliest and still angelic stages of their religion's development.

The Nag Hammadi findings in 1945 were the first to make it conceivable that we are dealing not only with a New Testament fraud but very directly with what amounts to a heinous **Gospel Fraud** by suppression of a substantial body of material facts. An ancient alleged „heresy” reappeared through a cache of gnostic manuscripts discovered in upper

<sup>79</sup> [http://www.orthodoxphotos.com/Pascha\\_Holy\\_Light/](http://www.orthodoxphotos.com/Pascha_Holy_Light/),  
<http://www.holyfire.org/eng/index.htm>,  
etc., also on Youtube.

<sup>80</sup> A living American example of direct contact is Neale Donald WALSCH, reported in *Conversations with God*.  
<sup>81</sup> <http://orthodoxwiki.org/Theosis>. Research ST. SYMEON THE NEW THEOLOGIAN.

<sup>82</sup> **THE FREE STUFF IS HERE:** <http://www.theishayatradition.org/ebooks.html>, search site for free audio.

<sup>83</sup> <http://www.ishaya.com/library/msi/openingthedoar.html>.

<sup>84</sup> <http://www.ishaya.com/library/broch-flyer%20pdf/whatis.pdf>.

(southern) Egypt. They include alternate versions of the Gospel and an alternate record of the sayings of Jesus Christ.

Was it heresy? Or was it a heretic mole network in the ancient church that fraudulently branded the true teachings of Jesus as heresy – for proto-corporate interests? The debate rages. The true answer is above, but no-one is forced to believe, of course. Since history is based on authentic sources – and these sources are deemed authentic –, our long-programmed present-day *false and implanted* religious feelings are a bad yardstick for determining the historical truth.

The *Gospel of Thomas* is largely authentic. The gnosticism of Jesus' time is not what gnosticism is today, except in name. The four traditional Gospels in the New Testament present watered-down versions of Jesus to a point of being fraudulent by purposeful omission. The four New Testament Gospels ensure, and have the ancient purpose of ensuring, that Jesus remains incomprehensible – only under that premise was it possible to erect the Vatican imperial structure under the mantle of Christ. This served well for nearly two millennia, but drastic new challenges of history require novel responses, accordingly. Listeners and readers of David ICKE please recall his appropriate concept of „prison religions.”

Nothing that Christ ever did was unique (except his crucifixion from the makers of same, not actually something that Christ *did*). When the Vatican informs us to the contrary, that is a negative programming lie („belief”). Note the contemporary American entertainer Chris Angel.<sup>85</sup> Note the miracles of the Indian yogis.<sup>86</sup> Note the frequent instances where people have been raised from the dead in our times.<sup>87</sup> Watch on the internet Marian photos from Zeitoun, videos of apparitions at Assiut, angels, a Chinese dragon, pterodactyls, dinosaurs and plesiosaurs, filmed alive in our times. All depending on the strength of your belief programming, and providing that this is what you wish, you might need to do a lot of due diligence on your own in order to see the light. The internet offers a surprising wealth of facts on this large circle of questions. You might even say it is all forgery, which is fine with me as long as you do it after your own personal research.

If you do such research as suggested, watch carefully for your inner stream of consciousness. If you take an observer position you will find that from your inside there will be an incessant parrot-like outpouring of denials, something strange to find within yourself because it is not really you. You will realize that you are not in control of yourself but you are something like a zombie controlled through a sinister inner system. Watch for the wording of this stream and write it down. You have been programmed with specific charges riding on specific words and word combinations. When you make those program-words aware, you discharge their charges of controlling negativity; and the subliminal trigger words thereby turn into normal harmless memories. (Method after Stefanie RELFE who additionally uses machine devices.)

---

<sup>85</sup> Review Chris Angel at Youtube. He walks on water, creates a live butterfly out of his hand, levitates between highrise buildings, communicates through a person's shadow, walks through glass, physically vanishes. Miracles as such are no evidence, of course, because the notion of evidence means, apart from the objective side, that there is at least one person who accepts the evidence as such. Belief of the Vatican type can you make fully blind on the brain level so that no evidence in the world will be accepted.

<sup>86</sup> See the classic by PARAMAHANSA YOGANDA, *Autobiography of a Yogi*, online on the internet.

<sup>87</sup> Watch the moving documentary „*Finger of God*” by Darren WILSON, <http://www.fingerofgodfilm.com/> online (find through Google video search.)

Further note my remarks above in the neurological section about the twisted logics of negativity – the absurdity of negative facts (rational level), but especially the absurdity of negative beliefs (emotional level). Be aware that since your early childhood you have been bombarded with respective mind and emotion programming, and that the web of programming has gradually been pulled over your mind and feelings like a hood.

In other words, I am asking you to keep an open-minded approach to the following and to realize your constrictions having been implanted in you by outside controllers through schooling, media, advertising and other channels. That is the inner Berlin Wall that the world needs to break down to be free. Also remember that truth is when it hurts...

### ***6.5 The 20<sup>th</sup> Century Discoveries of Jesus' True Teachings***

Strange things await us! Undue influences have brought a large part of mankind to search for something in the outer world that one can find only inside oneself. We have been hexed into rigid murderous mental paraplegics. We must realize that cycle and stop it, for it is our own doing. More importantly, we must realize the cause of this cycle and change it. The cause is a lack (privative – an important word). Where there is lack, let us put wealth. We have it: The Second Coming takes place *in* you. Now you know it!

Freedom is greatest when the mind and not matter is the captain of the ship. (i) Mind over matter is a basic Christian tenet. The Vatican reverse is money over mind, dealt with by Moses and Jesus per section 1 above. (ii) The eternity of life is another basic Christian tenet. The Vatican reverse is an amok-running ghoulish death drive. (iii) The primacy of bliss (rapture) is another basic Christian tenet. The Vatican reverse is a perverse sado-masochistic lust for self-flagellation (Ratzinger as head of Opus Dei) and torment. (iv) Freedom through truth is another basic Christian tenet. The Vatican reverse is an ocean of lies and denial. (v) The teaching of a string of incarnations (reincarnation) is a basic Christian tenet, albeit hotly debated today. The Vatican reverse is the false theory that humans have one mortal life only and then automatically go to Heaven or hell. This makes even most Protestants<sup>88</sup> fall into a hyper-popish epileptic mode, even though they accept watered-down versions of being born again, resurrection (in the decayed flesh or what??) and the Second Coming of a person who left Earth long ago. Reports about children's memories and other people with memories from other lives are dismissed out of hand because of overriding negative conditioning. (vi) How about Christian Love and the Vatican's holocaust, Christian Love and the Jesuit's global banking wars? Why should abnormal and disturbed minds be the beacons of humanity? Finite limitations of our

---

<sup>88</sup> Check out if Jesus thought that John the Baptist was the *reincarnation* of the OT prophet Elijah. The answer is yes. So? Sorry for being adamant on this one. The negative fact-belief behind this is: „There is no reincarnation.” That bears the logical hallmark of a Vatican lie. A single white crow is sufficient to prove that not all crows are black, and that the negative fact-belief is false. Another lie is that reincarnation is a „doctrine.” It is as much a doctrine as riding a bicycle is a doctrine. For real (non-doctrinal, non-hoax) evidence, see, for example: Ian STEVENSON, *Twenty Cases Suggestive of Reincarnation*, 1980; books by Jim TUCKER, Carol BOWMAN, Thomas SHRODER, Roy STEMMAN, Joe H. SLATE, Michael NEWTON and others. Related phenomena are astral travel and Near Death Experiences (NDEs). All this is heavily documented not only in books but also on the internet. You are not supposed to „believe in this” because such an activity is nonsensical – an excuse for „not jogging” – find out the truth about it because that alone is Christian! See instructive video on the Spirituality of Early Christianity at Youtube, [http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9kMhVqwbx\\_M](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9kMhVqwbx_M).

infinite potential come from negative thinking, a gargoyle influx, from the VATICAN PSYCHOSIS.

So what, then, is right? The answer was lost long ago. There is hope that parts of it have been found, and additional hope that people will realize that the true place to find all of it is in yourself. **Try to find out inside yourself which of the above true tenets has the strongest resistance (the heaviest „lid” to pry open). The various strengths of resistance indicate the purpose of those whose system places the „lids” on your mind.** The true notion of direct contact makes Vatican corporatists and blathering TV evangelists alike roll over and froth for hate. Everybody is called upon to help them attain this, their favored state!

a) *Nag Hammadi 1945*

**The *only* authority  
is Divine LOVE.**

Your eyes are open. Research the sources *yourself* – that is the most important part of it all.<sup>89</sup> Change your habits, if any, of Bible research. Our reset button has been pushed and we are back to original Christianity, not being led by any outside hand.

b) *Qumran (Dead Sea Scrolls) 1947*

**The *only* authority  
is Divine LOVE.**

Research the sources *yourself* – that is the most important part of it all. Change your habits, if any, of Bible research. Our reset button has been pushed and we are back to original Christianity, not being led by any outside hand.

c) *Gospel of Judas since 1970s*

**The *only* authority  
is Divine LOVE.**

Research the sources *yourself* – that is the most important part of it all. Change your habits, if any, of Bible research. Our reset button has been pushed and we are back to original Christianity, not being led by any outside hand.

Speaking to us from Paradise

<sup>89</sup> For example, <http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/nhl.html>; book *Gnostic Gospels* by Elaine PAGELS; text edition of the Gnostic Gospels in English: James N. ROBINSON (editor), *The Nag Hammadi Library*, various editions.



Michelangelo: Christ, from: The Last Judgment  
REDEEMER

6.6 *The Antagonist: The Black Sun*

*Where is the spring and the summer  
That once was yours and mine?  
Where did it go?  
I just dont know  
But still my love for you will live forever  
ABBA*

The Black Sun, an occult object of ancient pagan worship, is the antagonist of the Second Coming. The Apocalypse names the celestial body: Wormwood. The ancient Sumerians called it: Nibiru. It is also discussed as Planet X. The Russian government disclosed the existence of Nibiru recently in 2009 on public TV news.<sup>90</sup>

Nibiru, a brown dwarf star larger than Jupiter circling a dark center outside our own solar system, swoops through our solar system in recurring cycles of approximately 3657 years. Nibiru is called the planet of the crossing, or planet of the passage. Its ancient symbol was a cross, a symbol that the early proto-corporate church used to replace and banish the original Christian fish symbol.

Archaeologists are puzzled to find that the Sphinx at Giza exhibits clear traces of heavy flooding – despite standing in a desert area. Data from flood geology (with details heavily disputed) may cautiously be interpreted as peaking around ca. 1650 B.C. (probable Black Sea inundation and Santorini<sup>91</sup> mega-tsunami), ca. 5300 B.C. (possible time of the Storegga Slide in the North Atlantic), ca. 9000 B.C. (Noah's flood in the Middle East) and 12600 B.C. (tradition for the sinking of [parts of] Atlantis). This would reflect historical Nibiru cycles in our past.

There is an underground observatory at the Vatican equipped with scientific instruments that are unknown to the civilian outside world. The Vatican also operates observatories in Arizona and elsewhere on the planet. Diluted information is guardedly released through a Vatican insider, Zecharia SITCHIN.<sup>92</sup>

The purloined trillions of humanity are for the greatest part used for secret black budget projects not overseen by national governments.<sup>93</sup> Leaks disclose that a missile war is being fought in the Antarctic against underground bases (which would include forces

<sup>90</sup> <http://www.zetatalk.com/newsletr/issue153.htm>,  
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Apxok3f0VU>, posted on 2009-06-14.

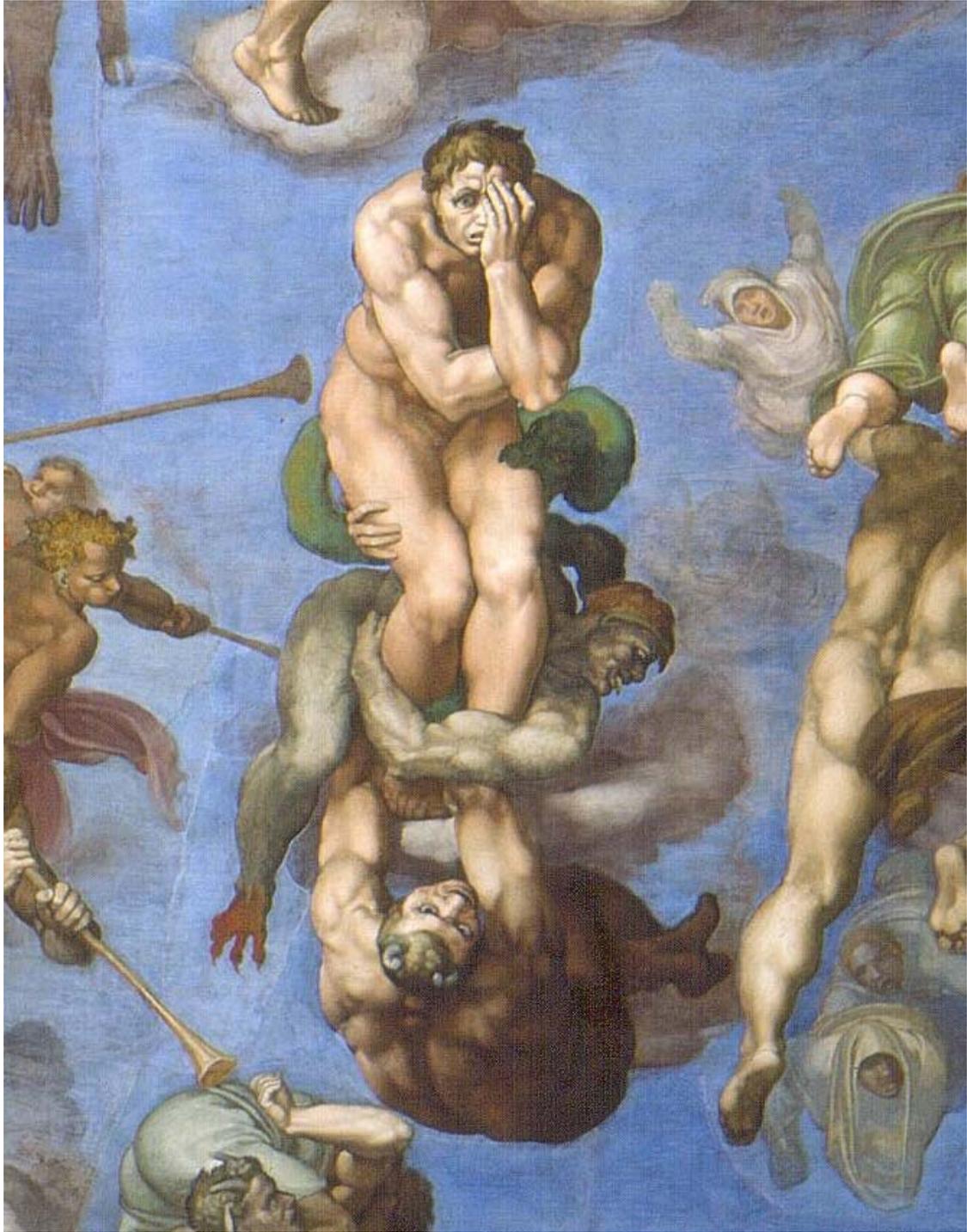
The Annunaki are discussed and simulated scenes with apocalyptic visions are shown. The conclusion of the report is that sighting will become possible in 2011 (length of Russian Youtube clip: 8:56).

<sup>91</sup> An ice core from Greenland corroborates the date for Santorini-like volcanism of 1647 B.C.

<sup>92</sup> Officially, Sitchin pushes the lethal fly-by of Nibiru some decades into our future, keeping the exact date a bit fuzzy. A possibly different and more dramatic version is told by an underreported NSA trial against Sitchin, see <http://2012trial.blogspot.com/>.

A quote from that page: „John Smith (from NSA) talked at length of the many documents. According to him, they found a plan to ‘destroy’ the government in late 2011 and 2012 if the nation did not recognize the ‘major threat’. Smith told the court a shocker. He said that according to one paper, Sitchin believed that a planet will cause problems for the Earth when it ‘gets closer’ in the year 2012. Sitchin believes in aliens, the NSA detective said. On cross, the defense asked what the NSA has to do with the case. He said he would not respond. The Judge did not order him to do so, so the rest of that cross-examination was over.” The date according to the most frequently quoted source, the web site <http://www.zetatalk.com>, is „prior to the year 2012.” Between the lines, the information is even more shocking.

<sup>93</sup> See much information on the internet. A good starting point is the *Black Budget Report* by Dr. Michael SALLA, <http://www1.american.edu/salla/Articles/BB-CIA.htm> (and mirror sites).



Michelangelo: Falling One, from: The Last Judgment  
WHAT GOES 'ROUND COMES 'ROUND

from Alpha Centauri/Alpha Proxima, the Elizabeth KLARER contacts which are the best documented in UFOlogy).<sup>94</sup> The resulting radioactivity from the human weapons is said to have caused the ozone hole in the atmosphere.

The largest chunk of the black budget is invested in a world-spanning subterranean infrastructure. The leading construction company for that is Bechtel Corp. The main thrust of these operations is to create safe havens for the expected pole and continents shifts when Nibiru, with its rogue magnetic forces, flies-by close to Earth prior to the year 2012.<sup>95</sup> Access will be granted only to government insiders and members of certain useful professions such as medical doctors and certain scientists. It is well possible, however, that the purported safe havens in the subterranean infrastructure will prove to be death traps in the event of a Nibiru-fly-by.

Earth is undergoing a dimension shift from the third to the fourth (of seven) vibrational planes of planetary reality manifestation.<sup>96</sup> A measure for this is the acceleration of the Schumann frequency. Human bodies that do not adapt to this new frequency (one octave higher than the third dimension) will perish from radiation. This is the true reason for the so-fare rare phenomenon of spontaneous human combustion. The fourth dimension is the antediluvian home of man and is what the Bible calls the Garden of Eden.

Genetic factors will permit the largest part of humanity (nearly 81% of the race) to adapt and to ascend to Eden. The remaining 19.x%, due to their genetic fixation, must remain in the lower vibration zone of the third dimension, in particular due to their ancient negative emotional patterns and their attachment to the false and dark attractor of money. In effect, the human race will permanently be separated and split in two.

Time travel and remote viewing are being employed frantically in order to foretell the mechanics and operational details of this apocalyptic planetary transition. But all efforts to lift the veil of these specific future events have, frustratingly, failed. The names of future U.S. presidents are known but not these facts.<sup>97</sup>

It is assumed that these events, specifically, have been selectively put in a protected mode and been screened away from the prying eyes of curious groups on Earth. The frenzy is boiling up to psychotic heights. It is well-known to insiders who is behind this. Such teams that have the ability, are now preparing to evacuate.<sup>98</sup>

---

<sup>94</sup> Elizabeth KLARER, *Beyond the Light Barrier*, 1980; <http://board.palungjit.com/f224/elizabeth-klarer-203819.html> (the Stuart Bush interview, and mirror sites), same Alien group originating from Venus (Venusians) as Commander Valiant Thor (contacts since 1957), see on the internet with photos.

<sup>95</sup> This jives with an informative leak (letter, identity protected) from inside the Norwegian government, <http://www.projectcamelot.org/norway.html>, with update (see below in the third essay, The Black Sun).

<sup>96</sup> See channelled information from an Atlantean/Egyptian source (THOTH, HERMES TRISMEGISTOS) in a German book, Kerstin SIMONÉ, *Thoth, Projekt Menschheit*, 2006. To evaluate this channelling you need to study the books of the spiritual teacher Drunvalo MELCHIZEDEK. Even THOTH does not disclose such technical details that would resolve the dilemma of our traitorous power circles. Review of reported black budget stealth and teleportation technology confirms that there is a fourth dimension (parallel higher world on planet Earth, differentiated by its vibrational rate).

<sup>97</sup> Bible Code (Torah Code) research is equally indecisive for these issues.

<sup>98</sup> For a more technical discussion, see my third essay below, *The Black Sun*. Its ending section returns to the subject of Bible Prophecy.

**TRANSITION MECHANICS**

Two factors are relevant for (a basic initial) understanding of the Transition Mechanics: the time; and the mode.

*1 The Time*

The time is: in the first days of January 2010, right after the end of the preceding October-to-December magnetic trimester. It will come suddenly and apparition-like.

*2 The Mode*

The mode is: psychic. That is a summary word for phenomena that human science has not yet been able to understand. Psychic phenomena are, like all phenomena, vibrational. The vibrating medium is the Great Ether. The Great Ether is mathematically represented by the continuum, such as known - better: hinted at - in number theory and set theory (Georg CANTOR). In visionary experiences it is a blissful great Light of infinite particle density, represented mathematically as the transfinite plenum (fullness) of numbers. Perception is beyond reason and intellect, and even beyond emotions (plural), namely as Divine Light and Divine Love, with all divine attributes. Revelation is the re-opening of the human mind to the Great Ether.<sup>99</sup>

The Transition Mechanics are essentially determined by *local* curvatures and fluctuations in powerful vibrational fields. Under the magnetic influences of Nibiru, the fabric of our very existence will rip open in many spots at the same time. It is uniquely woven of a fragile mixture of, mainly, a dark hate field and a brilliantly radiant LOVE field, connecting to your antáryamin (your spiritual indweller).

There is a *relativity of the Absolute*: As mentioned earlier, every individual has a slightly, or even vastly, different experience of reality. So it is with the experience of the Absolute as well. For some, the Absolute appears and manifests as the God of LOVE. For others, the Absolute appears and manifests as the Satanic attractor of hate.

The key is affiliation, as gained in the long and arduous karmic cycle. Affiliation is slightly different, or even vastly different, for each individual. The traditional religious concept of this is the „book of life” that each individual has written for herself or himself through past lives (the more recent lives being weighted stronger).

<sup>99</sup> The underlying philosophical problems are partly addressed in Albert EINSTEIN'S theory of relativity. Foundations for a deeper but still incomplete understanding are laid in the *Critique of Pure Reason* by Immanuel KANT, see Jeffrey EDWARDS, *Substance, Force, and the Possibility of Knowledge, on Kant's Philosophy of Material Nature*, 2000.

DO NOT quote me as talking about a „material ether.” Matter is a vibrational phenomenon like anything else in our experience but not the medium of vibration. If you need to put a handle on this, talk about a transfinite mathematical ether, NOT a material ether. If you negate any ether at all then you are negating the medium itself and thus the possibility of anything that we are experiencing.

The Great Ether is the same as Brahman (objective) and Atman (in us, same as the indweller, antáryamin, with Kundalini representing advanced stages of spiritual advancement) basic to Indian philosophy. See Surendranath DASGUPTA, *A History of Indian Philosophy*, vol. I, 1957.

The adequate concept of affiliation is not predestination, but: free-will *self*-predestination. That unravels a key Pauline New Testament fraud that has tainted, especially, the doctrines of Calvinism, the main Protestant version of anti-Christian Mammonism (including derived American variants of Baptism), but also all other Protestant creeds. The roots lie in the Vatican Bible grimoire, a contagious carrier of the lethal VATICAN PSYCHOSIS or ethereal near-material armágeddon virus.

All human life on Earth is *more or less* tainted (excepting a small number of avatars and muktas). There is a complicated dividing line based on advanced genetics of 12-strand DNA. This is not in our science textbooks yet. The by far largest part of mankind is ready for salvation (nearly 81%). The residue will tragically fall short under the gates of Eden (19.x%).

According to THOTH, those who will stay behind will fall into a „hologram” of the old third-dimension Earth. The meaning of that is not further clarified. Infrastructure such as buildings will not transition, unless made of natural or close-to-nature substances. Quite obviously, the great stone pyramid at Giza, built over 17,000 years ago, has survived Nibiru fly-bys several times in the past. According to the Zetatalk.com site, over 90% of all life on Earth (meaning: old third-dimension Earth) will perish. Beings on the fourth-dimension vibrational plane, however, will barely even notice Nibiru’s passing.

Humanity, which is still one, is presently neither in the third nor in the fourth dimension, but is in transition from the third to the fourth dimension. Humanity is a vibrational paradox. The effects predicted for the third dimension thus will not strike humanity as a whole with full force. – What ingenious calibration!

Moreover, those who manage to migrate and exodus upwards into Eden (fourth dimension of planet Earth) will barely even notice the passage of Nibiru. Those who slip down into third dimension will drop into apocalyptic devastation with extreme mortality rates, to reincarnate in hellish prison worlds. From then on, mankind will be permanently separated and split in two.

Additionally, events accelerating the apocalyptic Great Divide (Great Separation) of mankind may still alter the foregoing scenario. For example, if slumbering mankind awakens even marginally faster than pre-calculated, the ascension process of the 81% would be helped favorably. It is all in a day’s work for divine beings.

\* \* \*

# The Nazi Connection to the John F. Kennedy Assassination

*Evidence of link between Nazis still in  
operation after World War II to the still  
unsolved murder of John F. Kennedy*

by Mae Brussell

(from the short-lived Larry Flynt publication [The Rebel](#), January 1984)

---

## 1940-1945: The Nazi Connection to Dallas: General Reinhard Gehlen

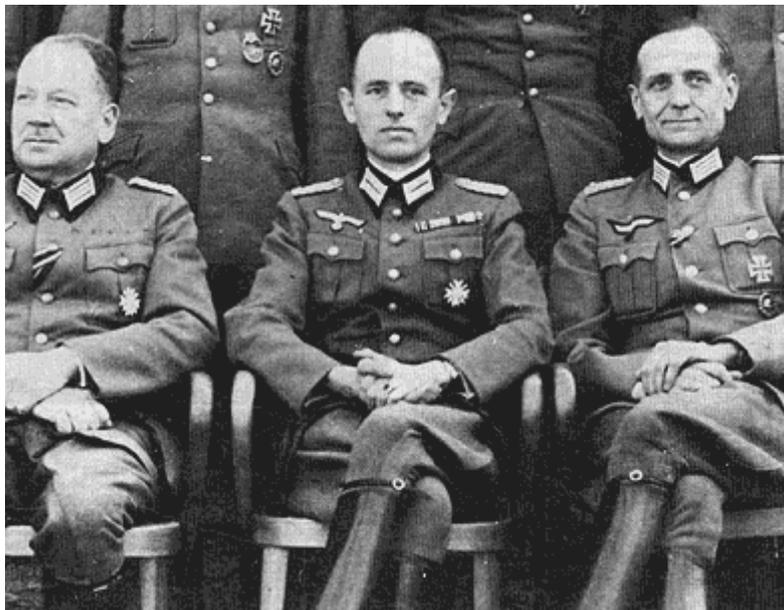
The sparrow-faced man in the battle uniform of an American general clambered down the steps of the U.S. Army transport plane upon its arrival at Washington National Airport. It was August 24, 1945, two weeks after the surrender of Japan, three months after the German capitulation. The general was hustled into a van with no windows and whisked to Fort Hunt outside the capital. There he was attended by white-jacketed orderlies and, the next morning, fitted with a dark-grey business suit from one of Washington's swankiest men's stores.

General Reinhard Gehlen was ready to cut a deal.

Reinhard Gehlen had been, up until the recent capitulation, Adolph Hitler's chief intelligence officer against the Soviet Union. His American captors had decked him out in one of their uniforms to deceive the Russians, who were hunting him as a war criminal. Now U.S. intelligence was going to deploy Gehlen and his network of spies against the Russians. The Cold War was on.

This is a story of how key nazis, even as the Wehrmacht was still on the offensive, anticipated military disaster and laid plans to transplant nazism, intact but disguised, in havens in the West. It is the story of how honorable men, and some not so honorable, were so blinded by the Red menace that they fell into lockstep with nazi designs. It is the story of the Odd Couple Plus One: the mob, the CIA and fanatical exiles, each with its own reason for gunning for Kennedy. It is a story that climaxes in Dallas on November 22, 1963 when John Kennedy was struck down. And it is a story with an aftermath -- America's slide to the brink of fascism. As William L. Shirer, author of [The Rise and Fall of the Third Reich](#), put it in speaking of the excesses of the Nixon administration, "We could become the first country to go fascist through free elections."

*Photo by Wide World*



*General Reinhard Gehlen, shown (center) in a rare photograph taken during WWII.*

Even Robert Ludlum would have been hard put to invent a more improbable espionage yam. In the eyes of the CIA Reinhard Gehlen was an "asset" of staggering potential. He was a professional spymaster, violently anti-Communist and, best of all, the controller of a vast underground network still in place inside Russian frontiers. His checkered past mattered not. "He's on our side and that's all that matters," chuckled Allen Dulles, a U.S. intelligence officer during the war who later headed the CIA. "Besides, one need not ask a Gehlen to one's club."

Gehlen negotiated with his American "hosts" with the cool hand of a Las Vegas gambler. When the German collapse was at hand, he had looked to the future. He lugged all his files into the Bavarian Alps and cached them at a site called, appropriately, Misery Meadows. Then he buried his Wehrmacht uniform with the embroidered eagle and swastika, donned an Alpine coat, and turned himself in to the nearest U.S. Army detachment. When the advancing Russians searched his headquarters at Zossen, all they found were empty file cabinets and litter.

The deal Gehlen struck with the Americans was not, for obvious reasons, released to the *Washington Post*. As Heinz Hohne and Hermann Zolling phrased it in *The General Was A Spy*, the German general took his entire apparatus, "unpurged and without interruption, into the service of the American superpower." There is no evidence that he ever renounced the Third Reich's postwar plan, advanced by his own family's publishing house, to colonize vast regions of Eastern Russia, create a huge famine for 40,000,000, and treat the remaining 50,000,000 "racially inferior Slavs as slaves."

Allen Dulles may not have invited such a man to his club, but he did the next best thing: he funneled an aggregate of \$200 million in CIA funds to the Gehlen Organization as it became known. Directing operations from a fortress-like nerve center in Bavaria, Gehlen reactivated his network inside Russia. Soon, news of the first Russian jet fighter, the MiG-15, was channeled back to the West. In 1949 the general scored an espionage coup when he turned up Soviet plans for the remilitarization of East Germany.

When Dulles spoke, Gehlen listened. The CIA chief was convinced, along with his brother, Secretary of State John Foster Dulles, that the "captive nations" of the Soviet bloc would rise up if given sufficient encouragement. At his behest, Gehlen recruited and trained an exile mercenary force ready to rush in without involving American units. Also at Dulles' direction, Gehlen tapped the ranks of his wartime Russian collaborators for a cadre of spies to be parachuted into the Soviet Union. Some of these spies were schooled at the CIA's clandestine base at Atsugi, Japan, where, in 1957, a young Marine named Lee Harvey Oswald was posted to the U-2 spy plane operation there.

Atsugi was only one station on Oswald's Far East intelligence route; he was also at the U-2 base at Subic Bay in the Philippines and, for a short while, at Ping-Tung, Taiwan. In 1959 he

was transferred to a Marine base at Santa Ana, California for instructions in radar surveillance. His training officer had graduated from the Georgetown School of Foreign Service, which had close Agency ties. In May, 1960, when President Eisenhower was planning a summit meeting with Soviet Premier Khrushchev, a U-2 was shot down over Russia and its pilot captured. The pilot, Francis Gary Powers, later blamed his demise on Lee Harvey Oswald. The U-2 affair effectively sabotaged Ike's summit meeting.

In 1955, by pre-arrangement, the Gehlen Organization was transferred to the West German Government, becoming its first intelligence arm, the BND. The BND became a Siamese twin of the CIA a global operation. They had already worked well together, in Iran in 1953, where the country's first democratic government was in power. Two years earlier Premier Mossadegh had rashly nationalized the oil industry. Dulles, with Gehlen's help, engineered a coup that toppled Mossadegh and reestablished the Pahlevi family regime. The family patriarch, General Reza Pahlevi, had been banished from the country for his pro-nati activities during the war. Now his son, Mohammed Reza Pahlevi, ascended the Peacock Throne. The Shah of Iran became one of the CIA's most faithful assets.

Gehlen pioneered the setting up of dummy fronts and cover companies to support his farflung covert operations. A major project was to form Eastern European emigre groups in the U.S. that could be used against the Soviets. Both the Tolstoy Foundation and the Union of Bishops of the Orthodox Church Outside Russia were funded by the CIA. When Lee and Marina Oswald arrived from the Soviet Union in June, 1962 they were befriended by some three dozen White Russians in the Dallas-Ft. Worth area. Many had identifiable nazi links; others were in the oil and defense industries. It was an improbable social set for a defector to the U.S.S.R. and his wife from Minsk.

By the time the Gehlen Organization became part of the West German state, Gehlen already had his agent-in-place in the United States. He was Otto Albrecht von Bolschwing, who had been a captain in Heinrich Himmler's dreaded SS and Adolph Eichmann's superior in Europe and Palestine. Von Bolschwing worked simultaneously for Dulles' OSS. When he entered the U.S. in February, 1954, he cleverly concealed his nazi past. He was to take over Gehlen's network not only in this country but in many corners of the globe. He became closely associated with the late Elmer Bobst of Warner-Lambert Pharmaceutical, a godfather of Richard Nixon's political career, which brought him inside Nixon's 1960 campaign for the presidency. In 1969 he showed up in California with a high-tech firm called TCI that held classified Defense Department contracts. His translator for German projects was Helene van Damme, Governor Ronald Reagan's appointments secretary. Von Damme is currently U.S. Ambassador to Austria, next door to the nazi's homeland.

In 1968 Reinhard Gehlen withdrew to his chalet in Bavaria. The chalet had been a gift from Allen Dulles.

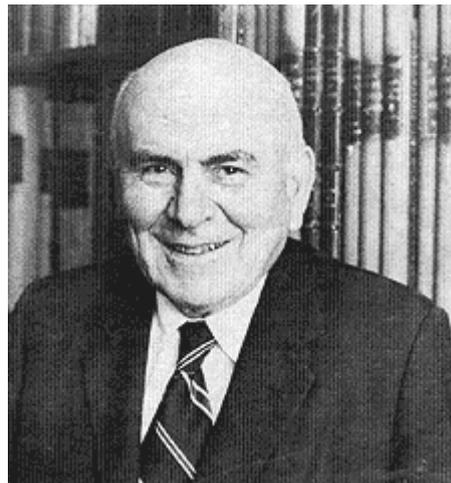
### **Wild Bill Donovan of the OSS, Allen Dulles and the Vatican**

Allen Dulles dubbed it Operation Sunrise. He mounted it from his walk-up office in Bern, Switzerland, where, since 1942, he had maintained contact with key nazis. Operation Sunrise was conceived when these nazis decided, in the face of defeat, that they preferred to surrender to the Americans and British. The agreement, which double-crossed the Russians, was signed April 29, 1945.

The principle negotiator on the German side was SS Commander Karl Wolff, head of the Gestapo in Italy. Wolff acted with full authority, for he was formerly chief of Heinrich Himmler's personal staff. Wolff's relationship with Dulles spared him from the dock at Nuremberg, but when it was later discovered that he had dispatched "at least" 300,000 Jews to the Treblinka death camp he was handed a token sentence. In 1983 Wolff made the social pages when he and some of his old SS buddies sojourned on the late Hermann Goering's yacht *Carin II* of Hamburg. The skipper was Gert Heidemann, an avowed Hamburg nazi. The yacht belonged to the widow, Emmy Goering, whose estate attorney was the celebrated Melvin Belli. Belli has always had an eclectic clientele. He represented Jack Ruby after he shot Oswald. And he represented actor Errol Flynn's family interests. Flynn (once a close friend of

Ronald Reagan) has been identified as having collaborated with the Gestapo.

*Photo by Wide World*



*John J. McCloy had a lengthy career riddled with Nazi sympathies*

When Wolff hammered out the secret surrender terms with Dulles, he had in the back of his mind a safe diaspora for his Nazi compatriots. This is where the OSS, William Donovan and the sovereign state of the Vatican came in. "Wild Bill" Donovan was top dog in the OSS. Shortly before the Germans overran Europe, Father Felix Morlion, a papal functionary, had set up a Vatican intelligence organization called Pro Deo in Lisbon. When the U.S. entered the war Donovan moved Morlion lock, stock and barrel to New York and opened a sizeable bank account for him to draw on. The priest founded the American Council for International Promotion of Democracy Under God, on 60th Street. In the same building is the office of William Taub, whose name popped up during the Watergate affair. Taub is well-known as a wide-ranging middleman for such powerful figures as Nixon, Howard Hughes, Aristotle Onassis and Jimmy Hoffa, and his behind-the-scenes maneuvers were invaluable to Nixon in his 1960 run at the presidency. Taub was especially close to Cardinal Alfredo Ottaviani of the Holy See, who arranged Mussolini's 1929 "donation" of \$89 million to the Vatican to ensure its neutrality with Mussolini and Hitler. The money went into a special fund in the Vatican Bank, and after the war part of it was entrusted to "God's Banker" Michele Sindona for investment. Sindona channeled a good chunk of it to the Nixon campaign.

When Rome was liberated in 1944 Morlion and Pro Deo relocated there. In recognition of Donovan's good works on behalf of Pro Deo, Pope Pius XII knighted him with the Grand Cross of the Order of St. Sylvester. And before he flew off to Washington to cut his deal with the CIA, Reinhard Gehlen received the Sovereign Military Order of Malta award from the Pontiff. So did James Jesus Angleton, a Donovan operative in Rome who became the CIA's chief of counterintelligence.

For Dulles, Operation Sunset was a personal triumph, one that set in motion his rise to the top of the intelligence heap. In 1963, by virtue of that position, he became the CIA's representative on the Warren Commission.

### **John J. McCloy and the Chase Manhattan**

President Lyndon Johnson asked John J. McCloy to serve on the Warren Commission. No less than nine presidents had called on the Wall Street lawyer for special assignments, yet he was little known to the public. McCloy said he entered the investigation "thinking there was a conspiracy," but left it convinced that Oswald acted alone. "I never saw a case that was more completely proven," he asserted.

McCloy had long been involved in the murky world of espionage, intrigue and Nazis. He spent the decade of the 1930s working out of Paris. Much of his time was spent on a law case stemming from German sabotage in World War I. His investigation took him to Berlin, where he shared a box with Hitler at the 1936 Olympics. He was in contact with Rudolph Hess

before the Nazi leader made a mysterious flight to England in 1941.

*Photo by Wide World*



*Major General Charles A. Willoughby,  
"Our own Junker general."*

When the nazis occupied Europe, the banking exchanges between Britain and the U.S. on the one hand and Germany on the other carried on as usual. In *Trading With the Enemy*, Charles Higham documents the role of Standard Oil of New Jersey, owned by the Chase Manhattan Bank, and I.G. Farben's Sterling Products with the Bank for International Settlements. Standard Oil tankers plied the sea lanes with fuel for the nazi war machine. Prior to the war McCloy was legal counsel to Farben, the German chemical monopoly.

As an assistant secretary in the War Department during the war:

- McCloy blocked the executions of nazi war criminals
- Forged a pact with the Vichy Regime of pro-nazi Admiral Darlan.
- Displaced Japanese-Americans in California to internment camps.
- Refused to recommend the bombing of nazi concentration camps to spare the inmates on grounds "the cost would be out of proportion to any possible benefits."
- Refused Jewish refugees entry to the U.S.

When the curtain fell on the war, McCloy helped shield Klaus Barbie, the "butcher of Lyons," from the French. Barbie and other vicious dogs from Hitler's kennel were hidden out with the 370th Counter Intelligence Corps at Obergamergau. One of their keepers was Private Henry Kissinger, soon to enter Harvard as a McCloy protege.

In 1949 McCloy returned to Germany as American High Commissioner. He commuted the death sentences of a number of nazi war criminals, and gave early releases to others. One was Alfred Krupp, convicted of using slave labor in his armaments factories. Another was Hitler's financial genius, Dr. Hjalmar Schacht, who subsequently went on the payroll of Aristotle Onassis.

In 1952 McCloy left a Germany that was prepared to re-arm to return to his law practice. He became president of the Chase Manhattan Bank, director of a dozen blue chip corporations, and legal counsel to the "Seven Sisters" of American oil. During this period he acquired a client, the Nobel oil firm, whose interests in Czarist Russia had been managed by the father of George de Mohrenschildt, Lee and Marina Oswald's "best friend" in Dallas.

Busy as he was McCloy found time to supervise construction of the new Pentagon building. It was nicknamed "McCloy's Folly."

### **J. Edgar Hoover and Interpol**

FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover "mistrusted and disliked all three Kennedy brothers. President Johnson and Hoover had mutual fear and hatred for the Kennedys," wrote the late William Sullivan, for many years an assistant FBI director. Hoover hated Robert Kennedy,

who as Attorney General was his boss, and feared John. In turn the President distrusted Allen Dulles, easing him out as CIA director after the 1961 Bay of Pigs debacle. When JFK moved to lower the oil depletion allowance, he incurred the displeasure of John McCloy, whose clients' profits would be trimmed.

Hoover, Dulles and McCloy did not belong to the Kennedy fan club. When the president was shot, Hoover controlled the field investigation, and Dulles and McCloy helped mold the final verdict of the Warren Commission.

As America stood on the threshold of World War II Hoover continued a friendly relationship with the nazis who dominated Interpol, the Berlin-based international secret police. He had been obsessed with the "Red menace" since 1919 when he became head of the Bureau's General Intelligence Division. Heinrich Himmler, Reinhard Heydrich, Arthur Nebe and other fanatical nazis were active in Interpol. Even after Hitler occupied Czechoslovakia, Hoover ignored all evidence of nazi death squads and atrocities and cooperated with the boys in Berlin. As France fell, Hoover exchanged lists of wanted criminals, enclosing autographed photographs of himself. It was not until three days before Pearl Harbor that he called a halt -- and then only because he feared his image might be tarnished.

When the war had been imminent Roosevelt charged Hoover with ferreting out nazi spies in the Western Hemisphere. Two escaped his notice. As early as 1933 Gestapo agent Dr. Hermann Friedrick Erben recruited Errol Flynn as an intelligence source. Erben went on to become a naturalized American citizen, but never abandoned his loyalty to Hitler. Flynn went on to make "*Santa Fe Trail*" in 1940, co-starring with Ronald Reagan, and the two paired up for "*Desperate Journey*" in 1942.

George de Mohrenschildt, the Oswalds' genial host in Dallas, was tagged by Hoover's FBI as a nazi spy during World War II. G-men noted that his cousin, Baron Maydell, had nazi ties, and that his uncle distributed pro-nazi films. Their suspicions were confirmed when they trailed de Mohrenschildt from New York to Corpus Christi. On October 8, 1942 a "lookout" was placed in his file in case he applied for another passport.

*Photo by Wide World*



*J. Edgar Hoover: he kept alive the Nazi intelligence network INTERPOL*

The parts left out of J. Edgar Hoover's investigation before and after Kennedy was killed were the nazi associations de Mohrenschildt had while working for U.S. intelligence.

George's cousin, the movie producer Baron Constantine Maydell, was one of the top German Abwehr agents in North America. Reinhard von Gehlen recruited Maydell in the post-war era to be in charge of the CIA's Russian emigre programs.

Gehlen recruited veterans of Maydell's Abwehr Group to work with East European emigre organizations inside the U.S.

Part of Lee and Marina's red carpet treatment in the U.S. started with their arrival from the USSR. Spas T. Raigkin was the ex-Secretary General of a group such as Maydell's. The AFABN, the American Friends of the Anti-Bolshevik Bloc of Nations, with CIA funding, assisted Lee and Marina to get settled.

J. Edgar Hoover was trained only to see if there were Communists around ...the red menace. The Abwehr, Reinhard Gehlen and Maydell were overlooked by the FBI.

After the war Interpol ostensibly cleaned up its act, moved to Paris and installed the prestigious Hoover as vice president. Yet Interpol steadfastly refused to hunt for nazi war criminals, contending it was independent of politics. The excuse appeared a bit lame when, in the 1970s, former SS officer Paul Dickopf became president.

### **"Sir" Charles Willoughby -- a Franco-German-American**

He was a bull of a man who spoke with a German accent, wore a custom-tailored general's uniform and affected a monocle. A fellow officer in the U.S. army under his true name of Adolph Charles Weidenbach, born in Heidelberg, March 8, 1892. But by the time he became Douglas MacArthur's chief of intelligence for the war in the Pacific, he was Major General Charles A. Willoughby. Behind his back he was derisively tagged "Sir Charles."

For a man of such Teutonic traits it was odd that Willoughby preferred his fascism with a Spanish accent. But this was an accident of geography. While serving as a military attache in Ecuador, he had received a decoration from Mussolini's government -- the Order of Saints Maurizio and Lazzaro. After delivering an impassioned paean to Spanish dictator Generalissimo Francisco Franco at a lunch in Madrid, he was toasted by the secretary general of the Falangist Party, "I am happy to know a fellow Falangist and reactionary.

MacArthur's pre-war headquarters were in the Philippines, whose commerce was dominated by resident Spaniards. The Daddy Warbucks of this crowd was Andres Soriano, who owned an early-day conglomerate of airlines, mines, breweries ("Of course!") and American distributorships. During the Spanish Civil War Soriano was one of Franco's principal money-bags. When the Rising Sun flag was raised over the Philippines Soriano fled to Washington to become finance minister of the government-in-exile. But there was such a fuss over his fascist reputation that he flew off to Australia to become a colonel on MacArthur's staff.

Willoughby accompanied the Supreme Commander to Tokyo for the occupation of Japan. His preferences remained the same; when military police shook down his hotel looking for a fugitive, they found Willoughby at dinner with the stranded Italian fascist ambassador to Japan and members of his staff. He became a heavy-handed censor, suppressing unfavorable news to the States. He delighted in falsely labeling correspondents who defied him as "Communists," a tactic Senator McCarthy would adopt with enthusiasm. But the general's priority project was a dressed-up history of the Pacific War in which MacArthur would be the towering hero. Willoughby brought in Japanese military brass for a view from the enemy side, a move that may have had an ulterior motive. The possibility existed that Willoughby was down-playing Japanese war crimes so that the perpetrators could be protected for use against the Soviets later. This was happening in Germany where the top nazis were writing the history of Malmedy. The tight security in which Willoughby wrapped the project only adds to this impression. One woman had a passkey, the wife of Dr. Mitsutaro Araki, a former exchange lecturer in Germany, who was closely tied in with high nazis in Tokyo and the Tojo clique.

Willoughby harbored another secret that only came to light last year. During the war, the Japanese conducted germ warfare experiments with human beings as guinea pigs (at least 3,000 died, including an undetermined number of captured U.S. military). The Pentagon decided that the biological research might prove handy against the Russians, and the Japanese responsible for the experiments were granted immunity from prosecution in return for their laboratory records. On December 12, 1947 the Pentagon acknowledged the "wholehearted cooperation" of Willoughby in arranging the examination of the "human pathological material which had been transferred to Japan from the biological warfare installations."

As his final public gesture to Franco, Willoughby lobbied the U.S. Congress in August, 1952 to authorize \$100 million for the anti-Communist dictator's needs. Then he settled down in the U.S. to do battle with the domestic enemy. As Sir Charles and his right-wing allies saw it, Marxism wasn't the real enemy, the Liberals were.

## 1952: The Travels of Klaus Barbie, Evita Peron, Otto Skorzeny, and Nicolae Malaxa

By 1952 Klaus Barbie had arrived in Bolivia via a stop in Argentina. He had been spirited out of Germany by the CIA, with a hand from the Vatican. Soon he teamed up with SS Major Otto Skorzeny, who now was affiliated with the CIA. Dr. Fritz Thyssen and Dr. Gustav Krupp, both beneficiaries of McCloy's amnesty, bankrolled Skorzeny from the start. Barbie and Skorzeny were soon forming death squads such as the Angels of Death in Bolivia, the Anti-Communist Alliance in Argentina, and in Spain, with Stephen Della Chiaie, the Guerrillas of Christ the King.

In 1952 the nazi, Martin Bormann's money was released. In Argentina, Evita Peron died of cancer at age 33. In her name was deposited, in 40 Swiss banks, the nazi money. There was \$100 million cash, another \$40 million in diamonds. Several hundred million more were set aside with Evita's brother, Juan Duarte, as the courier. This led to three murders the following year:

- o Juan Duarte was shot to death.
- o Heinrich Dorge, an aide to Hjalmar Schacht, killed.
- o Rudolf Feude, nazi banker who knew the locations of the money, was poisoned.

In 1952 Otto Skorzeny, who had been released from American custody in 1947, moved to Madrid. He created what is known as the International Fascista. The CIA and the Gehlen BND dispatched him to "trouble spots." On his payroll were former SS agents, French OAS terrorists and secret police from Portugal's PDID. PDID are the same initials as the Los Angeles police intelligence unit, Public Disorder Intelligence Division. The California PDID was exposed on May 24, 1983 as spying on law abiding citizens at an expense of \$100,000, utilizing a computerized dossier system bought by the late Representative Larry McDonald's "Western Goals." (McDonald was a national leader of the John Birch Society, which was exceedingly active in Dallas preceding the Kennedy assassination. Western Goals has offices in Germany run by Eugene Wigner that feed data to the Gehlen BND.)

On the board of Western Goals are such Cold Warriors as Edward Teller, Admiral Thomas Moorer and Dr. Hans Senholt, once a Luftwaffe pilot.

SS Colonel Skorzeny's CIA agents participated in terror campaigns waged by Operation 40 in Guatemala, Brazil and Argentina. Skorzeny was also in charge of the Paladin mercenaries, whose cover, M.C. Inc., was a Madrid export-import firm.

Dr. Gerhard Hartmut von Schubert, [formerly] of Joseph Goebbels' propaganda ministry, was M.C. operating manager. The nerve center for Skorzeny's operations was in Albufera, Spain. It was lodged in the same building as the Spanish intelligence agency SCOE under Colonel Eduardo Blanco and was also an office of the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency.

The Albufera building was the kind of intelligence nest that was duplicated in New Orleans in 1963. That summer Lee Harvey Oswald handed out pro-Castro literature stamped with the address 544 Camp Street, a commercial building. This was a blunder, because Oswald actually was under the control of an anti-Castro operation headquartered there. His controller, W. Guy Banister, was connected with military intelligence, the CIA and a section of the World Anti-Communist League that had been set up by Willoughby and his Far Pacific intelligence unit in Taiwan.

In *The Great Heroin Coup*, Henrik Kruger disclosed that the International Fascist was "not only the first step toward fulfilling the dream of Skorzeny, but also of his close friends in Madrid, exile Jose Lopez Rega, Juan Peron's grey eminence, and prince Justo Valerio Borghese, the Italian fascist money man who had been rescued from execution at the hands of the World War II Italian resistance by future CIA counterintelligence whiz James J. Angleton."

A subcommittee on international operations of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee prepared a report "Latin America: Murder, Inc." that is still classified. The title repeated Lyndon Johnson's remark, three months before he died, "We were running a Murder, Inc. in

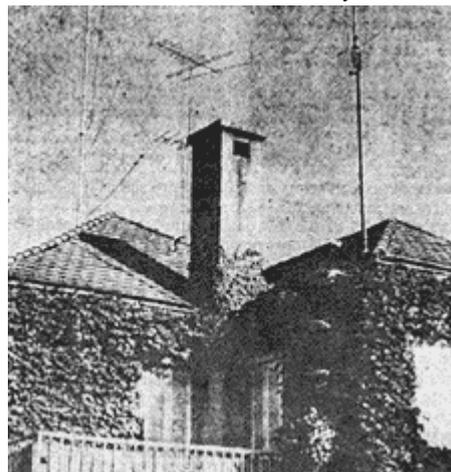
the Caribbean." The report concluded: "The United States had joint operations between Argentina, Bolivia, Brazil, Chile, Paraguay and Uruguay. The joint operations were known as Operation Condor. These are special teams used to carry out 'sanctions,' the killing of enemies."

Jack Anderson gave a few details in his column "Operation Condor, An Unholy Alliance" August 3, 1979:

"Assassination teams are centered in Chile. This international consortium is located in Colonia Dignidad, Chile. Founded by nazis from Hitler's SS, headed by Franz Pfeiffer Richter, Adolf Hitler's 1000-year Reich may not have perished. Children are cut up in front of their parents, suspects are asphyxiated in piles of excrement or rotated to death over barbecue pits."

Otto Skorzeny code-named his assault on American soldiers in the Battle of the Bulge Operation Greif, the "Condor." He continued Condor with his post-war special teams that imposed "sanctions," meaning the assassination of enemies. Skorzeny's father-in-law was Hjalmar Schacht, president of Hitler's Reichsbank. Schacht guided Onassis' shipyards in rebuilding the German and Japanese war fleets. In 1950 Onassis signed on Lars Anderson for his whaling ships on the hunt off Antarctica and Argentina. Anderson had belonged to Vidkun Quisling's nazi collaborationist group in Norway during the war. Clay Shaw, who was charged by New Orleans D.A. Jim Garrison with complicity in the JFK assassination, was a close friend of Hjalmar Schacht.

*Photo by Wide World*



*Colonia Dignidad. Nobody comes, nobody goes*

In 1952 Nicolae Malaxa moved from Whittier California to Argentina. Malaxa had belonged to Otto von Bolschwing's Gestapo network, as did his associate, Viorel Trifia, who was living in Detroit. They were members of the Nazi Iron Guard in Romania, and had felt prosecution. They had one thing in common; they were friends of Richard Nixon.

Trifia had been brought to the U.S. by von Bolschwing. Malaxa had escaped from Europe with over \$200 million in U.S. dollars. Upon arrival in New York he picked up another \$200 million from Chase Manhattan Bank. The legal path for his entry was smoothed by the Sullivan & Cromwell law offices, the Dulles brothers firm. Undersecretary of State Adolph Berle, who had helped Nixon and star witness Whittaker Chambers convict Alger Hiss, personally testified on Malaxa's behalf before a congressional subcommittee on immigration. In 1951 Senator Nixon introduced a private bill to allow Malaxa permanent residence. Arrangements for his relocation in Whittier were made by Nixon's law office. The dummy front cover for Malaxa in Whittier was Western Tube. In 1946 Nixon had gotten a call from Herman L. Perry asking if he wanted to run for Congress against Rep. Jerry Voorhis. Perry later became president of Western Tube.

When Malaxa went to Argentina in 1952, he linked up with Juan Peron and Otto Skorzeny.

Questions were raised at the time about J. Edgar Hoover, the Iron Guard, Malaxa and Vice President Nixon.

*Photo by Wide World*



*Richard M. Nixon: strange friends in strange places and occupations*

### **1960 Elections: Richard Nixon vs. John F. Kennedy**

Before the election of 1960, a group within the Christian Right plotted to kill John Kennedy in Van Nuys, California while he was still a candidate. The group was a meld of anti-Castro Cubans, Minutemen and home-grown nazis. Some were sought by Jim Garrison, following his arrest of Clay Shaw, for testimony before the New Orleans grand jury. When Garrison forwarded extradition papers for Edgar Eugene Bradley, a member of the group, Governor Ronald Reagan refused to sign them.

The leader of one of these groups, the Christian Defense League (CDL), was the Reverend William P. Gale. During the war Gale had been an Army colonel in the Philippines training guerilla bands. His superior officer was Willoughby. By the late 1950s Gale was recruiting veterans for his "Identity" group, which was financed by a wealthy Los Angeles man.

One of the CDL's contacts was Captain Robert K. Brown, a special forces professional from Fort Benning, Georgia. Brown was working with anti-Castro Cubans, mercenaries similar to Skorzeny's teams. Brown is now publisher of *Soldier of Fortune* magazine and paramilitary texts such as *Silencers, Snipers, and Assassins*. The book explains how Mitchell WerBell made special weapons for the CIA, Bay of Pigs assault squads and other customers. WerBell, son of a wealthy Czarist cavalry officer, perfected a silencer so effective a gun can be shot in one room and not heard in the next. It is ideal for assassinations.

There had been prolonged controversy about how many shots were fired the day Kennedy was killed. The President's wounds, nicks on the limousine and curb, and other bullet evidence indicated quite a few. But the Warren Commission concluded there were only three. It took the testimony of spectators in Dealy Plaza who said they only heard three. It never considered the possibility that silencer-fitted guns were fired.

When Clay Shaw was arrested by Jim Garrison the news was of particular interest to the Italian newspaper *Paesa Sera*. It followed up with a story that Shaw belonged to a cover organization in Rome named Centro Mondiale Commerciale (CMC). Its location was frequently moved, its presidents rotated; its modus operandi altered. CMC included Italian fascists, elements of the European paramilitary right, the CIA, and the U.S. Defense Department. There were major shareholders with banks located in Switzerland, Miami, Basel and other major cities.

CMC had been formed in 1961, one year after Kennedy was elected. Its principals had worked with fascist networks established after World War II. The board of directors numbered Ferenc Nagy, a former Hungarian premier who led that country's Anti-Communist Countrymen's Party in exile. J. Edgar Hoover brought Nagy to the United States, where there were numerous Gehlen-supported emigre organizations. On August 18, 1951, the *Saturday Evening Post* pictured Nagy with Czech, Pole, Hungarian and Russian exiles under the heading: "They Want Us To Go to War Right Now." On November 22, 1963 Nagy was living

in Dallas.

CMC was actually a subsidiary of Swiss-based Permindex, whose president was Prince Gutierrez de Spadafora, Italian industrialist and large landowner. Spadafora's daughter-in-law was related to Hjalmar Schacht. Clay Shaw, who managed the New Orleans International Trade Mart, was a director. Another was Giorgio Mantello, aka George Mandel, who would later move to New Orleans. Once convicted of "criminal activities" in Switzerland, Mantello worked closely with his fellow Hungarian Nagy. One of the goals of the CMC was that "Rome will recover once again her position as center of the civilized world."

Major L. M. Bloomfield, a veteran of the OSS who resided in Montreal, was a suspect Garrison wanted to question. In Canada he reportedly controlled Credit Suisse, Heineken's Breweries, Israel Continental Company, Grimaldo Siosa Lines and other international firms. Shaw's name was found among eleven directors of a company in Montreal that actually was based in Rome. Who was giving the virtually unlimited money to CMC, and who was getting it? The answer might have been found in the huge amounts that flowed out of Evita Peron's accounts.

*Paesa Sera* reported on March 4, 1967 that CMC was a creature of the CIA serving as a money conduit, and that Shaw and Bloomfield conducted illegal political espionage under its cover. In New Orleans, Shaw was the respected citizen who had helped restore the French Quarter. In Rome he was a vital member of the boards of twin companies dealing with fascists accused of European assassinations. Shaw's address book contained the private number of Principessa Marcelle Borghese, now Duchessa de Bomartao, who is related to Prince Valerio Borghese. Called the "Black Prince" and "The New Duce," Borghese was leader of the Movimento Sociale Italiano, a neo-fascist syndicate. The Black Prince, who was a decorated submarine captain in the First World War, was convicted of cooperating with the nazis in WW II and given 12 years in prison.

The Black Prince is the same Borghese rescued by the CIA's James J. Angleton. No wonder Angleton was awarded the Sovereign Military Order of Malta by the Pope after the war. It might explain what Angleton was hinting at when questioned about the murder of JFK: "A mansion has many rooms; there were many things during the period; I'm not privy to who struck John."

Clay Shaw's affiliation with Permindex would plug in later to Argentina, Spain, Rome, New Orleans and Dallas. The international range of hit teams, using CIA money diverted overseas to cover companies set up by the Gehlen Organization, started coming together after Shaw's arrest.

In November, 1960 it would be Nixon versus Kennedy. Frank Sinatra introduced Judith Exner to John Kennedy on the eve of the New Hampshire primary. A few weeks later Sinatra introduced Judith Exner to Chicago Mafia boss Sam Giancana. So Exner became involved, as William Safire put it, in a "dual affair with the nation's most powerful mobster and the nation's most powerful political leader."

Giancana was busy with more than his love life; he was hired to form assassination teams to go after Fidel Castro. The man who retained him was Robert Maheu, a former FBI and CIA operative. It was a classic cutoff. Maheu never mentioned that the CIA was behind it. He intimated to Giancana that wealthy Cuban exiles were providing the funds. This sounded plausible, since Maheu was Howard Hughes' right-hand man.

Giancana put his Los Angeles lieutenant, Johnny Roselli, in charge of the hit squads. In 1978 when the House Select Committee questioned him, Roselli hinted that his assignment was aimed at Kennedy as well as Castro. Shortly afterward, his body was found floating in an oil drum off the Florida coast. Giancana never got a chance to testify. He was shot to death in his Chicago home.

The Howard Hughes organization, used as a cover for the kill-Castro conspiracy, (Hughes thought it was a patriotic idea) has long retained Carl Byoir Associates as its public relations arm. Throughout the war Byoir represented nazi bankers and industrialists and the I.G. Farben interests. One of his clients was Ernest Schmitz, member of the I.G. Farben-Igner and the German American Board of Trade. His Information Services was subsidized by the nazi government. George Sylvester Viereck, editor of the German Library of Information, was also

in business with Byoir. A lucrative Byoir client was the Frederick Flick Group. Flick, a Nuremberg defendant released by McCloy, was the single greatest power behind the nazi military muscle.

Frederick Flick's son was close to the W.R. Grace Company, and invested over \$400,000 in partnership with J. Peter Grace in the United States. During the war, WR. Grace was accused in a military report of protecting a certain nazi Colonel Brite in Bolivia. In 1951, when the CIA smuggled Barbie out of Germany, he was sent to join the same Colonel Brite. George de Mohrenschildt was a close associate of the company's founder, William Grace.

De Mohrenschildt was a man of many faces. He befriended Lee and Marina Oswald, introducing them to the White Russian community. He made phone calls to obtain Lee jobs and housing. As he told it to the Warren Commission, he was fascinated with this strange couple just out of Russia. But at the Petroleum Club in Dallas, De Mohrenschildt sang the praises of Heinrich Himmler. His travels took him all over the world on missions identified with intelligence. In 1956 he was employed by Pantepec Oil Company owned by the family of William Buckley.

De Mohrenschildt often discussed Oswald with J. Walton Moore, the CIA's Domestic Contacts Division resident in Dallas. In the spring of 1963, just after visiting the Oswalds, he went to Washington. There is a record of a phone call de Mohrenschildt made on May 7, 1963, to the Army Chief of Staff for intelligence. The same month he had a meeting in person with a member of that staff. His military connections seem to have been wide. One of the first persons de Mohrenschildt took the Oswalds to see in Dallas was retired Admiral Chester Burton.

*Photo by Wide World*



*Lee Harvey Oswald's benefactor was Texas oil millionaire George de Mohrenschildt*

Although De Mohrenschildt and his wife Jeanne testified at length before the Warren Commission, only attorney Albert Jenner and Pentagon historian Alfred Goldberg attended. One of Jenner's clients was General Dynamics, maker of the F-111 fighter that would achieve fame in Vietnam. The chief of security for General Dynamics in Dallas, Max Clark, was another De Mohrenschildt associate donating money to help Marina while George got Lee his next job in Dallas. He found one at the graphics house of Jagger-Chiles-Stovall, which held classified military contracts.

Jeanne de Mohrenschildt was originally brought to the U.S. by a family member employed by the Howard Hughes organization. In 1977 George was found fatally shot, allegedly a suicide, on the day a House Select Committee investigator came by looking for him. Jeanne consented to a press interview. She said George had been a nazi spy.

The placement de Mohrenschildt got for Oswald allowed him to visit the Sol Bloom agency at least 40 times. It was this agency that later decided the motorcade route for Kennedy's fatal visit.

Ruth Paine, whom Oswald met via George, had called Roy Truly and procured work for

Oswald at the Texas School Book Depository.

If Maydell and the Gehlen agents were active in the U.S. they knew all the right moves to secure their patsy.

### 1960: Young Americans for Freedom

President Harry Truman warned about the CIA "Gestapo" he had created.

President Eisenhower left the White House fearing the new "military-industrial complex" he handed to us.

In 1960 candidate Richard Nixon was qualified for the job of President. A lot of influential people were sure he was the only choice.

Nixon was familiar with every red scare tactic. From his first campaign against Jerry Voorhis in 1946 for the House seat, or vs. Helen Douglas in the Senate, and working with Sen. Joe McCarthy, he knew it well. The prosecution of Alger Hiss, with such flimsy evidence, proved his value alone.

But Nixon had also accumulated strong connections with members of the crime syndicate, the Vatican hierarchy, defense industries and known nazis. He knew them all.

What if he lost after those seventeen years of preparation? Would there be a back-up team for the future? Could the Pentagon or Reinhard Gehlen visualize leaving the entire United States presidency to chance elections?

Remember what happened to Senator Robert Kennedy on the eve of his primary election in June, 1968? They can't get that close to losing it again, you know. With both Kennedy's gone, Nixon finally made it.

September, 1960, two months before the elections, William F. Buckley Jr. launched his YAF, Young Americans for Freedom, from the grounds on his Connecticut estate.

Prior to that date, Buckley's career was one of the most conservative in the U.S. Following his graduation at Yale, mentor Frank Chodorov grabbed him for purposes related to his job with McCormick's Chicago Tribune.

Buckley served the CIA in Japan from 1950 to 1954.

He also did a stint with CIA in Mexico with E. Howard Hunt.

Co-founder of YAF was Douglas Caddy, whose offices were used by the CIA and Howard Hughes organization, at the time of Watergate illegal entries and other dirty tricks.

After the CIA in Japan, Buckley was ready to publish his own magazine, *The National Review*. This was an unusual opportunity to bring together the world's most conservative writers for publication and much propaganda accompanied by Buckley's glib innuendos.

Once the publication was going, Buckley decided to bring Young Americans for Freedom to the campus; old ideas, old money, and young minds to mold. Behind the project were always the well-funded military masters, such as the YAF's Tom Charles Huston and the Cointel-Program Nixon cooked up.

The selected advisory board for YAF was a Who's Who of oldies even then: Senator Strom Thurmond, Senator John Tower, Mr. Ronald Reagan, Professor Lev Dobriansky, General Charles Willoughby, and Mr. Robert Morris are a sample.

Robert Morris may not be a household name. But William Buckley knew him well, and Morris, Nixon, and Senator Joe McCarthy were team players. Senator Joe McCarthy's two strongest supporters for him to represent Wisconsin were Frank Seusenbrenner and Walter Harnisfeger. Both admired Adolf Hitler and made continuous trips to Germany.

Senator McCarthy obliged fast enough. Before he went after the Commies in the State Department, he had to release a few of Hitler's elite nazis lingering in the Dachau prison camp. McCarthy beat John McCloy by about three years.

In 1949, during congressional hearings on the Malmedy Massacre, the bloody Battle of the Bulge, McCarthy invited himself to take over the entire testimony. He wasn't satisfied until the prison doors flew open. The most detestable and ugly battle of World War II, an assault upon Americans and civilians in Belgium, was ignored. Hitler's precious Generals Fritz Kraemer and Sepp Dietrick, along with Hermann Priess and many others, were free.

With that business finished, McCarthy took on Robert Morris as Chief Counsel for the

Senate Internal Security Subcommittee. Morris' earlier training in Navy Intelligence in charge of USSR counter-intelligence and psychological warfare could be utilized well by Senator Joe. Particularly the psychological warfare part.

After McCarthy died, Morris moved to Dallas, Texas. He was a judge, and became president of Dallas University.

In 1961, a year after Buckley founded YAF, another conservative organization was formed in Munich, Germany, calling itself CUSA, Conservatism USA. These were not students, but members of the U.S. army, soon to be mustered out, then to appear in Dallas, Texas, by November 1963. The host would be Robert Morris.

A correspondence between Larry Schmidt in Dallas, to Bernie Weissman in Munich, Germany, in preparation for their arrival, was published in the *Warren Commission Hearings*, Vol. XVIII.

Segments of the letters are as follows:

*November 2, 1962: Dallas to Munich, Larry Schmidt:*

"Gentlemen we got everything we wanted."

"It saved the trouble of infiltration."

"Met with Frank McGee ... (president of the Dallas Council of World Affairs.)"

"Suggest Bernie convert to Christianity and I mean it."

(Bernard Weissman, the only Jew, was brought all the way to Dallas on November 22, 1963, to lend his name to the "Wanted for Treason" fliers handed out to welcome JFK. He testified that the John Birch Society paid for the ads and "wanted a Jewish name at the bottom.")

"We must all return to the church."

"These people are religious bugs."

"I think in terms of 300,000 members, \$3,000,000."

"The John Birch Society has a million members. Look for us to merge with them in 1964."

"Arrangements are being made for me to meet the heads of the Dallas John Birch, General Walker, and H.L. Hunt, Texas oil millionaire."

(General Walker had been retired from the military by John Kennedy for his compulsory Pro-Blud indoctrination.)

"I have already met the top editors of the Dallas Morning News, the country's most conservative newspaper."

"These people are radicals but there is a method in their madness. You see, they're all after exactly what we're after."

"No liberal talk whatsoever, none."

"Down here a Negro is a nigger."

"I mean, no one is ever to say one kind word about niggers."

"Liberals are our enemies."

"The conservative isn't against the Niggers, he just wants to keep him in his place for his own good."

(Pres. John Kennedy and Atty. Gen. Robert Kennedy had waged a bitter battle from Sept. 30 to Oct. 3, 1962, at the University of Mississippi. The integration of one black student brought in the U.S. Army and caused Gen. Edwin Walker to be confined.)

*January 4, 1963, Larry Schmidt to B. Weissman, Munich:*

"I want big men ... believe me if I had a dozen such men I can conquer the world."

"I will go down in the history books as a great and noble man, or a tyrant."

"I expect to see you here in Dallas, especially Norman and Larry."

"If Jim Mosely is not here by Feb. 15, he is finished."

"One thing had best be understood, I am not playing games here in Dallas and expect you not to play games in Munich."

"I am not here in Dallas for my health or because I think Dallas is a wonderful place."

"Continue to have regular meetings and try to get things back in order in preparation for the big meetings."

*February 2, 1963, Larry Schmidt:*

"We have succeeded, the mission with which I was charged in Dallas has been achieved."

"Friday night I attended a gathering of the top conservatives in Dallas."

"The meeting was at the home of Dr. Robert Morris, President of the Defenders of American Liberty."

"Present were Mr. George Ward, Detective for Dallas City Police, Mr. Ken Thompson, editorial writer for the Dallas Morning News, Mr. Clyde Moore, former PR man for H.L. Hunt, former UPI writer. (Eight others)."

"I told them exactly what I wanted."

"Others suggested using an already existing movement, named the Young Americans for Freedom, with already 50,000 members."

"CUSA, as set up in Munich, is now an established fact in Dallas, only we are calling it YAF. I think you catch on."

"We are starting Munich chapters of YAF. To spread to Stuttgart, Frankfurt, Heidelberg, Berlin, Kaiserslautern."

"We are getting every top name in business, education, politics, and religion to endorse YAF."

"The advisory board includes 37 congressmen . . . including Sen. Strom Thurmond, Sen. John Tower, and Sen. Barry Goldwater. There is Ronald Reagan,

Gen. Mark Clark, Gen. Charles Willoughby, John Wayne, etc."

"Change all your records to read YAF."

"All those months in Munich were not wasted. I accomplished my task in Dallas. I need you here soon. I sold these people on each of you and they are expecting you to come to Dallas and play an important role."

"The days of leisure are over."

"We want to see you, Norman, Jim and Bill Burley back here in Dallas."

"Sheila and my brother will be here in August; Ken Glazebrook in Sept."

*June 13, 1963*, Larry Schmidt to B. Weissman in Munich, Germany:

"Warren Carroll, our only other recruit to CUSA, is already a PhD and two MS's. Warren is a scriptwriter for Lifeline, the H.L. Hunt television and radio series. Hunt is the millionaire oilman."

"Warren is 32, former CIA man. Don't worry, he has been checked out."

"Hunt checked him out."

(This appears to be a military action, DIA. They have to check out the CIA man, using Hunt's security).

After Jack Ruby was arrested for killing Oswald inside the Dallas jail, there were copies of Warren Carroll's Lifeline on the seat of his car. The section was on "Heroism," on how to become a "hero." This is interesting because one of the first reasons Ruby gave for killing Oswald was, "I wanted to show them a Jew had guts."

"We want to get Norman into the Republic National Bank ... where we are building our credit like crazy for the day we need ready cash."

(The Dallas Republic National Bank was identified by the *Washington Post*, February 26, 1967, as a conduit of CIA funds since 1958.)

(Connie Trammel, who worked at the Republic National Bank, accompanied Jack Ruby to the office of Lamar Hunt, Wednesday, Nov. 20, 1963, two days before Kennedy was assassinated.)

*October 1, 1963*, Larry Schmidt to Munich, Germany:

"I have a lot of contacts, bankers, insurance men, realtors."

"My brother began working as an aide to General Walker. Paid full time."

"National Indignation Committee will merge in the Fall of 1963, as soon as Bernie and Norman are in Dallas."

"This is a top secret merger and is not to be discussed outside the movement."

*October 29, 1963*, Larry Schmidt to Munich Germany:

"This town is a battleground and that is no joke. I am a hero to the right, a stormtrooper to the left."

"I have worked out a deal with the chairman of YAF. The arrangements are always delicate, very delicate. If I don't produce the bodies it is likely Dale (Davenport) will think me a phoney."

"He needs our help now. Adlai Stevenson is scheduled here on the 24th."

"Kennedy is scheduled in Dallas on November 24."

"All big things are happening now."

### **1963: A few connections in Dallas -- Gen. Walter Dorberger, Michael and Ruth Paine**

When George de Mohrenschildt was busy introducing Lee and Marina to the Dallas-Ft. Worth White Russian displaced Czarists, he managed to keep the social level equal with his American contacts.

One casual dinner in the company of Michael and Ruth Paine, and that was enough meeting to set the Oswalds' course. George and Jeane didn't have to meet with them again.

Ruth Paine would provide housing for Marina while Lee went to New Orleans. A few weeks later, she drove Marina to join Lee. After summer vacation at Wood's Hole, Mass., Ruth returned and brought Marina to her home in Irving, Texas, while Lee was on the bus to Mexico with Albert Osborne/John Bowen, and four other Solidarists from the Russian network.

After Kennedy was murdered, the Dallas police rushed to the Paine's home. From that garage and elsewhere, via the Paines, came most of the incriminating evidence against Oswald.

The alleged murder weapon never could be proven by the Warren Commission as ever having come from their garage.

The cropped photo that *Life* printed with Oswald holding a rifle came from a box removed from the garage, taken to the police department, then returned the next day, with nobody present to indicate where it came from.

Accessory after the fact, the letter was delivered to Marina in December undated and unsigned, to cover up General Walker's anxiety to blame a "Communist," Lee, for shooting at him in April and came from Ruth to Marina. It wasn't in the home before then. The Warren Commission required planted evidence sometimes in order to divert from Lee Oswald's links to the Defense Department, assisted by Ruth and Michael Paine.

Michael Paine's occupation at Bell Aircraft is the Defense Department. This job requires security clearances, so what would the unlikely Oswalds be doing in his home? Oswald, the "defector?"

Paine's boss at Bell Aircraft as Director of Research and Development, was none other than the notorious war criminal General Walter Dornberger.

Dornberger was supposed to be hanged at Nuremburg for his war crimes, slave labor and mass murders.

The British warned the U.S. not to let him live because even after the war he was conniving for another one. As stated, "Dornberger is a menace of the first order who is untrustworthy. His attitude will turn ally against ally and he would become a source of irritation and future unrest." (*Project Paperclip*. Clarence Lasby.)

The very first call to authorities after the gun went off on November 22, 1963, was from an employee at Bell Helicopter who suggested "Oswald did it." Police never located the source of both Oswald addresses that day.

Michael Paine took Lee to a meeting with General Edwin Walker shortly before the assassination. Soon Oswald would be charged with having shot Walker in April, and Walker would be calling his nazi cronies in Germany 24 hours after JFK was killed telling them he finally solved "who shot through his window" seven months earlier: the same Oswald.

Who were the Paines? To believe the Warren Commission and the CIA staff of lawyers, they were Mr. and Mrs. Good Neighbor, all heart, altruistic. Ruth simply wanted to learn more



money to Jack Bowen. They never met him, and some like Mrs. Bessie White, Pikesville, Tenn., mailed "\$35 a month to John Howard Bowen who she believed had been doing missionary work for 18 years in Mexico." Osborne-Bowen had a mission.

Lee Harvey Oswald, agent from U.S. Defense Dept., had a team of doubles impersonating his behavior, leaving trails of anti-American frustration and meetings with various people.

While Oswald was in Mexico just prior to Kennedy's murder, the purposes were concealed. Meanwhile, the CIA and various authorities led Oswald to the Cuban Embassy, the Soviet Embassy. When the face or voices didn't match the authentic Oswald, it didn't matter, given a difference of 40 to 50 pounds and shape. What came from all this was the conclusion that Oswald had really wanted to go to Cuba next. Which Oswald, and why?

This was to finalize with the illusion of an Oswald-Castro admiration just days before Kennedy would be killed.

### **Senator John Tower and Marina Oswald**

One of the most consistent conservatives among Buckley's YAF Advisory Board was Senator John Tower, Texas.

If there is anything he wouldn't want in his back yard it was a defector and his allegedly Communist wife from Minsk.

Yet, two years after joining the YAF team in 1960, Tower was passing all waivers in order for Marina Oswald to get to the United States as soon as possible. Without his permission, this trip might never have taken place. Many wives from the USSR are not that lucky.

March 22, 1962, Senator Tower cooperated. "The sanctions imposed on immigration and nationality are hereby waived in behalf of Mrs. Oswald. The file check on Marina by the FBI, CIA, Dept. of Security Office, Division of biographical intelligence and passport office," (Volume XXIV, 298).

George de Mohrenschildt testified in Volume IX, pages 228-229, "Marina Oswald's father had been a Czarist officer of some kind. I don't remember whether it was army or navy."

Her real father was never identified by name in all of the testimony.

Between 1948 and 1950 over 200 Byelorussian nazis and their families were brought to New Jersey. Both George de Mohrenschildt and Marina had come from Minsk, part of the Byelorussian area.

The Gehlen nazi emigres were useful to every part of the Kennedy assassination cover-up.

John Tower knew Marina was a safe bet. Otherwise, why the hurry? Our CIA and the Defense Department knew all there was to know about both Oswalds. Therefore, Tower signed the immigration papers fast.

### **The Argentine Connections: Isaac Dan Levine and the Ziger Family**

The Warren Report wasn't published until September, 1964. Testimony of witnesses and exhibits were being collected up to the day of printing.

Yet as early as June 2, 1964, Isaac Don Levine, another arch-enemy of Communists and a so-called expert on the Soviet mind, was arranging with the Warren Commission staff to bring the daughters of Oswald's boss, Alexander Ziger, from the Minsk Radio factory to Argentina. He suggested using CIA assistance.

What was that about?

"When the Oswalds left Russia they smuggled out a message to one of the relatives of the Zigers living in the U.S. They wanted help to get the Zigers' daughters out of Russia. The daughters, having been born in Argentina, could claim Argentine citizenship. Levine suggested some confidential source in the American Government such as the CIA should contact the Argentine Government to set machinery in motion. (Memorandum from W. David Slason: Conference with Mr. Isaac Don Levine, May 23, 1964).

January 21, 1964, John J. McCloy told Commission members, before any witness was yet called, "this fellow Levine is a contact with Marina to break the story up in a little more

graphic manner and tie it into a Russian business, and it is with the thought and background of Russian connections, conspiracy concept."

If there was a Russian conspiracy to kill President John Kennedy, John McCloy, Isaac Don Levine, Allen Dulles, and J. Edgar Hoover, not to speak of Nixon and others, would squeeze that out.

Remember Gary Powers strongly hinted at Oswald's role in downing the U-2, breaking up the Eisenhower-Khrushchev meeting while Lee was employed at the Minsk Radio factory?

Nicolae Malaxa, Otto Skorzeny, and international CIA-DIA agents were thick in both Minsk and Argentina. It was Alexander Ziger and his family who introduced Lee to Marina Oswald. That same evening they were at the home of an unidentified woman just returned from the U.S.

The President of the U.S. had been murdered in 1963.

Six months later the CIA is supposed to assist the Ziger daughters?

One more connection to Richard Nixon.

When poor Whittaker Chambers almost collapsed from the strain of having to testify against Alger Hiss, it was Isaac Don Levine who took "Chambers by the arm, a reluctant Chambers, and arranged the meetings where he would begin to smear Hiss." (*Friendship and Fratricide*, Meyer Zelig).

When Levine was searching for a Soviet connection to Kennedy's death, he was also doing business with Marina's new manager, James Martin. It was Martin who was selling the photo of Oswald posing with Communist literature and a rifle, the same evidence pulled from the Paine's garage. Notice the similarity to the Whittaker Chambers pumpkin papers years earlier that launched Nixon's political career and convicted Alger Hiss.

If the evidence didn't fit the conclusions of the investigators, the one picture would sell the Oswald assassin story.

### **"Treason for My Daily Bread" -- Argentina and Martin Bormann**

In August 1971, a French paper headlined a news story, "Martin Bormann behind the Kennedy murders." It listed an international band of killers that was located in Texas. They carried out the two assassinations at the German command.

Six years later, June 8, 1977, the London Guardian reported, "Bormann Linked with Kennedy Murder." This story was based on a new book titled, *Treason for My Daily Bread* by Mikhail Lebedev.

Lebedev detailed how Martin Bormann left Europe, established his current life in Paraguay, and how the fatal head shot to Kennedy was delivered by an agent paid by Bormann, alias of Zed.

Is any of this true?

Many of these allegations and names come together with both Paris Flammonde's *The Kennedy Conspiracy* and the *Nomenclature of an Assassination Cabal*, known as the Torbitt Document.

"Zed" allegedly used a .45 for the final shot.

Buddy Walters, murdered January 10, 1969, picked up a .45 slug in Dealey Plaza and gave it to the Dallas Police.

There were two possible assassination teams in Dallas.

The military from Munich, Germany, that was to take over the YAF, with Robert Morris' help, have yet to be identified or interviewed (Morris from U.S. intelligence, having to do with USSR covert work.) Gen. Edwin Walker's arrangement with U.S. Military in Germany or, the arrival of such people for Nov. 22, 1963, is open to question.

Albert Osborne's "mission" in Mexico, with direct links to Clay Shaw's Centro Mondiale Commerciale, has never been touched. This was the international band of killers with the Borghese-James Angleton operations working throughout the world.

Otto Skorzeny's CIA and Reinhard Gehlen death squads, with headquarters in Madrid, were funded by Martin Bormann when the Evita Peron funds were shared after 1952.

Lebedev mentions "Ruth," David Ferrie, Clay Shaw, Guy Bannister, and Colonel Orlov.

The very first day George de Mohrenschildt visited Marina Oswald she was alone and Lee was working. He brought with him a "Colonel Orlov."

The House Select Committee on Assassinations "investigated" the murder of President John F. Kennedy from 1976-1978. The information about Bormann was available from 1971. *Treason for My Daily Bread* was published while they were supposed to be finding the smoking gun.

G. Robert Blakey, Chief Consul for the Committee, refused to admit any research or documents on these subjects. He would hang up the telephone and even refused to say if he had ever seen the Torbitt Document.

Six million dollars was allotted by Congress to investigate the assassination of President Kennedy. Martin Bormann may have had his motives for his actions through the years. What were G. Robert Blakey's? What form of prosecution should be suggested for committees paid to uncover the truth who continuously sweep under the rug?

In *A Study of a Master Spy*, published in London in 1961, Bob Edwards, a member of Parliament and Kenneth Dunne, presented documentary evidence that Allen Dulles of the CIA carried on secret conferences with representatives of Hitler's SS Security Office in February and March 1943. They learned that "Official Washington knew Martin Bormann, Deputy Fuhrer of Hitler's Germany, master-minded the international 'Die Spinne' (Spider) underground organization which is planning to revive nazism as soon as West Germany is adequately rearmed by the United States. Official Washington seems disinterested."

With John J. McCloy, Allen Dulles and J. Edgar Hoover in control of the Kennedy assassination investigation, these nazi connections were buried.

### **The CIA's Man: The Chronology of Helmet Streikher**

---

**1937:** Trained for the Gustapo's S.S Officers. A graduate of The University of Bonn Germany. Went to Military School at Blutordensberg, located at Vogelsang Castle.

**1938:** Assigned to Spain to join General Francisco Franco.

**1939-1940:** In the U.S. he learned English and American customs. His cover was as a German journalist working for Adolph Hitler.

**1940-1941:** Was with Reinhard Gehlen in Eastern Europe. He will join Gehlen when they are both working for Army intelligence.

**1943-1945:** Streikher worked with Skorzeny.

**1945:** May 7, 1945, Streikher surrenders to Allies and is cleared for intelligence, accepted for U.S. Army by October 1945.

**1946-1947:** He works for the OSS (Officers of Strategic Services) in Europe, Central Intelligence Group. CIG.

**1948-1950:** Streikher was stationed in Israel, Greece, Europe, Africa and Middle East. OSS becomes CIA.

**1951-1957:** CIA assigned back to General Gehlen, now in his German offices of the *BND*.

**1958:** In the U.S. Training Army Intelligence offices and CIA.

**1958-1961:** Helps plan Cuban Invasion. Active in the Bay of Pigs.

**1961-1965:** He was in Africa, Middle East, and United States on CIA assignment. On November 22, 1963, he said, "One of the worst kept secrets in the C, is the truth about the President's murder. It wasn't Castro or the Russians. The men who killed Mr. Kennedy were CIA contract agents."

"John Kennedy's murder was a two-part conspiracy murder. One was the action end with the killers; the other was the deeper part, the acceptance and protection of that murder by the Intelligence apparatus that controls the way the world operates."

"It had to happen. The man was too independent for his own good."

**1968-1970:** Senior Field Agent for CIA. Disguised as a writer.

**1971-1973:** Back in the United States. Langley, Virginia, training and making plans under assignment.

**1974-1977:** Under George Bush, director of CIA, Streikher sent to Africa and Middle East.

**1978-1980:** Contract agent on special assignment for CIA. June 15, 1980 he retired.

**Other Known Aliases:** U.S. Army officer Captain William Raine, also known as Ross Meyers, Hans Mollof, Karl Rolff, and Mark Schmidt. He had nine (9) other pieces of identification in other names and nationalities, some in the form of passports.

---

### **The Bunge Corporation, Argentina & Germany**

The stock market dropped 24 points in 27 minutes when news of President Kennedy's assassination was announced. 2.6 million shares were sold off. It was the greatest panic since 1929.

Somebody made a huge profit selling short in many markets.

Somebody made half a billion dollars in one day. Coincidentally, the Allied Crude Vegetable Oil Refining Corporation, headed by New Jersey commodities dealer Anthony De Angeles, crashed the same day, driving the market down.

Allied Crude was controlled by U.S. American Bunge Corporation and financially controlled by a group of share-holders headquartered in Argentina, known as "Bunge and Born, LDA."

Business Week of October 19, 1963, one month before the Kennedy assassination, described the Born family in Argentina, the biggest shareholders for Bunge, as being from Europe, specifically Germany.

Everything about Bunge has German influence. They have a \$2 billion annual business in 80 countries. There are over 110 offices, all linked by Telex and under-the-ocean telegraph channels. The Bunge Corporation is referred to as "the Octopus."

The book *Were We Controlled?* detailed the relationship of the Bunge Corporation, the

foreknowledge of Kennedy's murder, and the Argentine-German connections.

### **General Edwin Walker and the Hitler Nazis**

The Eagle's Nest, now a mountain restaurant, was given to Adolf Hitler by nazi aide Martin Bormann for the fuhrer's 50th birthday. It is not far from Hitler's former summer home in Berchtesgaden.

Nearby is the Platterhof Hotel, built for guests when they came to pay their respects. The Platterhof has changed its name to the General Walker Hotel.

November 23, 1963, one day after Kennedy's death, Gen. Edwin Walker called Munich, Germany, from Shreveport, La.

Walker's important story, via transatlantic telephone, was to the nazi newspaper Deutsche National Zeitung un Soldaten-Zeitung. Walker couldn't wait to tell them in Munich that Lee Harvey Oswald, the lone suspect in the Dallas murders, was the same person who shot through his window in April, 1963.

There was never one shred of evidence, or a reliable witness, that could make this connection Dallas police and FBI were taken by surprise.

In order to cover this over-exuberance of trying to link a Marxist assassin to this altercation, it became necessary to have Ruth Paine deliver that ridiculous letter to Marina Oswald on December 3, 1964. The delayed letter was to have been written the night Lee was out shooting in Walker's home.

The only piece of bullet that remained in custody was never positively identified as coming from the 6.5 Mannlicher Carcano, and there is no proof Oswald even handled this rifle.

Why was General Walker in such a hurry to get his information printed in Germany before anybody in Dallas ever heard about it?

Kurt-George Kiesinger had just been installed as Chancellor of West Germany and Franz-Josef Straus as finance minister.

Kissinger entered the radio propaganda division of nazi Foreign Minister von Ribbentrop at age 36. He was then directing a world-wide radio propaganda apparatus with 195 specialists under his supervision during the war. He was the liaison officer, coordinating his department's work with that of Propaganda Minister Joseph Goebbels.

Richard Nixon and Kurt-George Kiesinger were soon, or maybe before, to become pals. Nixon tried to hide his nazi past.

But General Walker, now home from military service in Munich, knew the importance of such propaganda. He was calling the same people who, under Hitler, published and controlled the newspapers.

There were two motives for this call.

First, it gave international attention to the fact that Oswald, the Marxist gunman, was shooting at Walker as well as the President.

General Walker knew too many people in the Defense Department and in the Dallas-Fort Worth area that could be part of this assassination. He made himself appear as a victim instead of a suspect.

The other reason, along with the expertise of Robert Morris's counter-intelligence and psychological warfare training, was to create a profile for Lee Harvey Oswald.

No possible motive could explain why Oswald would really want to kill President Kennedy. By having Oswald appear to shoot the right-wing General Walker with his John Birch connections, his militant anti-communist stance, then shoot John Kennedy, the same Commie-symp Walker was accusing of treason, it would appear that Oswald was just nuts. He didn't know right from left.

The Munich newspaper Walker called was linked to the World Movement for a Second Anti-Komintern, part of the Gehlen and U.S. right.

Some of Hitler's ex-nazis and SS-men were on the Staff.

The editor, Gerhard Frey, was a close friend with various nazi members of the Witiko League. The Witiko League and the Sudetendeutch Landsmannschaft were organizations for displaced refugees. By the summer of 1948 they formed large organizations and by 1955 Dr.

Walter Becher was elected to the executive board of the Witiko League. Becher was one of the kingpins of nazi front organizations.

Sen. Joe McCarthy, Charles Willoughby, Gen. Edwin Walker, and Robert Morris' links to the German nazis converged when Dr. Walter Becher set up offices in Washington, D.C. in 1950.

By July 16, 1957, Becher, praised by American Opinion and other extreme right publications, started his policy of liberation. General Douglas MacArthur, Senator Joe McCarthy, General Willoughby, members of the U.S. Congress or public officials then started openly to meet with and cooperate with the nazi resurgence.

Dan Smooth, former Dallas FBI agent is the type of person who kept strong nazi ties with Dr. Becher in Munich, to Western Goals today. His printed sheets were identical to the Goebbels propaganda years ago, or to Walker's disinformation one day after Kennedy was killed.

Volkmar Schmidt came from Munich, Germany, to work full time for General Walker. How long did he work, and where was he on November 23, 1963, when Walker made the call to the same city the CUSA imports came from?

The YAF crowd in Dallas was an interesting gang: Col. Charles Willoughby, intelligence Chief for S. Pacific, Robert Morris, U.S. counter-intelligence and psychological warfare, Gen Edwin Walker, brought home from Munich by JFK, William Buckley, CIA in Japan, Mexico, and elsewhere, Sen. John Tower, who gave the okay for Marina Oswald.

### **1964: The Warren Commission**

President Lyndon Johnson was forced to select a commission to investigate the assassination of President Kennedy and the murder of Lee Harvey Oswald by Jack Ruby.

Texas authorities were supposed to do the original investigation.

There were too many suspicious people around the world who believed a conspiracy existed. Those rumors had to be squelched.

J. Edgar Hoover's FBI never budged from its conclusion that Lee Harvey acted alone. Whatever evidence didn't fit this decision was ignored.

Twenty-six volumes of witness testimony and exhibits were published. 8000 copies were sold. No more reprints. The contradiction between the conclusions of the *Warren Report*, and the abundance of discrepancies in the other volumes, makes fascinating reading.

Chief Justice Earl Warren, John J. McCloy, and Allen Dulles were the logical choices for LBJ.

President Kennedy didn't trust Allen Dulles as CIA Director. Now JFK was dead and Dulles would be in charge of all possible "conspiracy" segments.

Richard Nixon, temporarily retired from politics for the first time since 1946, selected Rep. Gerald Ford to be on this Commission. Nixon selected Ford a second time when he ran home to escape impeachment during Watergate.

One of the first subjects for commission members to share in January, one month before witnesses were selected, was the matter of Lee Harvey Oswald being a government agent.

Gerald Ford was the only member of the group to write a book on the assassination. His book opened with the hushed and secret meeting where allegations had been received that Oswald worked for the FBI.

What Ford left out of his book, and the commissioners ignored in their Report, was that Oswald was also identified as working for the CIA. Commission Chairman Earl Warren and Commission Attorney Leon Jaworski knew about this. They stated that "Mr. Belli, attorney for Jack L. Ruby, was familiar with these allegations."

Oswald's informant number was Number 110669.

How was that for a starter?

The next move was to start building the myth about the deceased and ignore fact one, stated above. This grand commission would call in a doctor who never met Lee Oswald or Jack Ruby to assist them with their project, covering up.

Justice Warren suggested bringing in Dr. Overholser, who "of course is not a lawyer. He is a

doctor from St. Elizabeth's Hospital." As the Chairman went on to explain, "we felt we ought to have someone who, in that field, could advise us on matters concerning the life of Oswald and possibly the life of Ruby also."

The next order of business was who should write the Report for them? By January 21, 1964, that had to be decided.

Chairman Earl Warren said, "we consulted with the Defense Department, and they have offered to lend us one of their historians to do this job, and we think that it is quite essential to the work of the Commission." Mr. Goldberg would assist from the Air Force. Mr. Cokery was from the Army.

"Mr. Winnaker recommended them," Chief Counsel J. Lee Rankin offered. "We would work with them to try to anticipate all of the various historical aspects."

*Who's Who in the CIA* described "Mr. Winnaker" as having been born in Germany in 1904. His full name is Dr. Rudolph August Winnacker. He was an analyst for the OSS, historian in the War Department from 1945-1949, and then Chief of Historical Division of the Pentagon."

Was Winnaker the ilk of Willoughby? Or Reinhard Gehlen? When did he come here from Germany? Where is he now?

*Photo by Manuel Gonzales Bustos*



*Gehlen after the 1972 funeral of Wehrmacht Col. Gen. Franz Halder*

Marina Oswald was the first witness to testify on February 3, 1964.

Warren wanted nothing more than to make her comfortable.

The first question dealt with the General Walker story because Walker had blown it by calling Munich so soon. That scandal had to be put to rest right away.

Warren asked Marina "if Exhibit 2 was familiar to her because it was a picture of General Walker's house?"

Marina said, "no," but that wasn't good enough.

She was asked again, and once more said, "I didn't see it, at least, taken from this view I can't recognize it. I never saw the house itself at any time in my life."

That wasn't sufficient. She just couldn't remember "this particular one."

Chairman Warren was ready to go "off the record." They had only just begun.

Chief Counsel Rankin suggested he show her "more pictures," then maybe she would recognize the Walker home.

This time she was given a selection of a location in New Orleans, two snapshots from Leningrad, and the same shot of the Walker home. Because Walker wasn't living in a castle in Leningrad, Marina assumed that house in Dallas must belong to "General Walker."

Therefore this was admitted for identification.

The Defense Department history could then proceed. "Marina Oswald positively identified the photograph of General Walker's home among Lee's possessions."

There are a lot of things that remain to be said about this commission and their phoney report.

Admission of an old card trick at the beginning set the tone for what was to follow. What was never supposed to come out was the use of Reinhard Gehlen agents surrounding Lee and Marina Oswald for the purposes of covering up the assassination conspiracy.

Two Lee Harvey Oswalds existed.

One memorized the Marine manual by age 17, went directly into radar and electronic work. He trained at U-2 bases, learned the Russian language, got himself into and out of the Soviet Union, wrote clear and literate letters. He was met, upon arriving home, by Government agents, provided with occupations, fathered two children, owed no debts, traveled around a great deal, met with interesting oil geologists, defense department and intelligence agents. Their social circle included the "Cabots and Lodges" from Czarist Russia, Admirals and some fancy folks.

The other Oswald was one developed by the Warren Commission to divert attention from the facts. Nobody ever saw the original "diary" that he couldn't have possibly written.

Every Gehlen witness and emigre associated with the CIA, Tolstoy Foundation, or Greek Orthodox Church was directed towards the most ridiculous questions. From all that garbage the *Defense Department wrote the history*.

The last thing that should happen is for the warriors to interpret and define for us. The facts speak for themselves.

---

*Mae Brussell is a researcher based in Carmel, California. Her weekly radio program, World Watchers, has been broadcast for the last thirteen years.*

[Home](#)

**Deathbed confessions, photos support claims that  
George H. Scherf(f), Jr. was the 41st U.S. president  
Part 1 of 2**

Saturday, April 14, 2007

**THE IDAHO OBSERVER**

From the April, May, and June, 2007 issues of The Idaho Observer newspaper:



According to Otto Skorzeny, pictured is the Scherff family and a few friends (circa 1938). Holding „Mother“ Scherff's hand at left is Martin Bormann. In front is Reinhardt Gehlen. In back is Joseph Mengele and to his right is Skorzeny as a young man. At center right (in the German navy uniform) is George H. Scherff, Jr. and his father George H. Scherff, Sr. Bormann became Hitler's second in command. Reinhardt Gehlen was a chief SS officer and assassin who was smuggled out of Germany under Operation Paperclip. Skorzeny was Hitler's bodyguard and SS spy/assassin who came to the U.S. after the war under Project Paperclip. Skorzeny and GHW Bush were instrumental in merging Nazi (SS) intelligence with the OSI to form the CIA with „Wild Bill“ Donovan and Allen Dulles. These guys were also part of CIA mind control experiments such as MK-ULTRA. SS officer and physician Joseph Mengele, the notoriously sadistic „Angel of Death“ of Auschwitz, escaped Germany to South America after the war. George H. Scherff, Jr., became the 41st President of the United States as GHW Bush and George H. Scherff, Sr., was Nicola Tesla's „trusted assistant.”

*What you are about to read is another step beyond research pioneered in the early 90s by author/historian Webster Tarpley based largely on deathbed „clues” provided by former Hitler bodyguard Otto Skorzeny and his box of photographs. Since Skorzeny's death in 1999, the various leads he provided have been followed up and tend to support what, at first blush, would appear to be the unbelievable rantings of an embittered old man. What remains constant as we pore through publicly available official records, private correspondence, memoirs, newspaper articles, photos and other „clues” is that Bush family records (the ones that exist) are a puzzle palace of inconsistencies and curiosities. Since it is a congressionally established fact that Prescott Bush was in business with the Nazis during WWII, we can safely say that the Bush/Nazi connection existed. Who are the Bushes? How did they get connected with the Nazis? Is the connection still alive through U.S. presidents George H.W. Bush and George W. Bush? The answers are not as literal as we would like them to be. But we have the testimony of Otto Skorzeny and his photos—especially the one at right. So, here we go—the first installment of an investigation that points to a curious conclusion: The „Bush” family was created to destroy America.*

### **By Don Nicoloff**

What we are taught about history in American schools is not *history*, but a *fairy tale*. Better yet, it is propaganda designed to hoodwink an unsuspecting society about its true heritage and the treasonous acts and sabotage that were conceived in order to bring about a *New World Order*. You are about to learn the real identities of those who have infiltrated your nation on behalf of secret societies intent on bringing about the total slavery of mankind. In the past, others have written about the numerous conspiracies to control natural resources, energy, food and our sovereign right to live on planet Earth — not as slaves of a wealthy few — but as free men, women, and children exercising the *free will* given to them by God.

„**Research**” is the systematic investigation into and study of materials and sources in order to establish facts and reach new conclusions. This is important research. Read it carefully, with an open mind. Considering the use of fluorides (sodium fluoride) in drinking water and toothpaste, you may already be in denial. Fluorides (we are told) are for the prevention of tooth decay. You, the reader, can decide if they really work. The real reason they are added to your drinking water and toothpaste is to cause you to become psychologically and physically placid, and therefore, apathetic.

### **A thought problem**

Imagine you were a member of a secret organization whose sole agenda was to control the entire planet. If your plan was to accomplish this goal without being perceived by your intended victims, discretion would be paramount. Your organization would devise a series of historical events that, on the surface, would appear to be everyday, happenstance occurrences (*natural disasters, man-made diseases, acts of murder, assassination, terror, manipulation of money and energy supplies, contamination of foods, pollution of natural resources, and war*). The timing of these events would require

patience, careful planning, cooperation from others in positions of trust, stealth and deceit. In essence, the whole mission *must* derive its power through **deception** and **concealment** and *must* have a **master plan**.

Who were the designers of this *master plan*? Follow along as we connect the dots.

### **The Master Plan:**

#### **Arrival of the Bankers**

At the turn of the 20th century, a plan to slowly take over the government of the United States began to unfold. Many works have been written about the Nazi machine that instigated two world wars, though few have traced the footsteps of the foreign financiers and the actors we prefer to call „politicians.”

A brief glance at shipping records, passenger manifests, and financial transactions on Wall Street indicates a pattern of deception which was masterminded by this same machine. The level of cooperation from government agencies and their elected officials was not only disgraceful, but blatantly treasonous.

In his book, „*The Creature From Jekyll Island*,” [1] author G. Edward Griffin described the secret meetings which created the Federal Reserve in 1913. The architect of the plan, Paul M. Warburg, was a representative of the Rothschild banks in England and France and his brother Felix headed the Warburg banks in Germany and the Netherlands. Of significance is the fact that the first „official” media report about the Federal Reserve occurred three years later. In „*Leslie’s Weekly*,” [2] B.C. Forbes described the secret meeting between Republican Senator Nelson W. Aldrich and six of the most powerful bankers in the world. That this meeting had to be conducted in a secret, clandestine island location indicates the level of deception, concealment—and treason—at work.

#### **Paul Warburg**

That Paul Warburg, a **German national**, spoke English well enough to craft a financial document (*a volume consisting of 1,750 pages*) resulting in the Federal Reserve Act designed to control the finances of the United States (*from Europe*) was no small feat. Of particular interest was *how* Warburg was able to establish these important connections *prior* to his arrival in the U.S. in 1913 and then orchestrate this financial coup. Warburg had to have known his co-conspirators *before* coming to America.

The first official record of Paul Warburg’s trip to the U.S. appeared in the **Kaiser Wilhelm II** passenger manifest, upon arrival at Ellis Island, **October 13, 1903**. [3] The official manifest (*on line 7*) lists a „**Mr. P. Warburg, age 35; Occupation: Banker; Nationality: American; Heritage: German; Last Residence: Hamburg; Final Destination: New York; Home: 3 E. 82nd St., New York.**

In fact, **Paul Warburg** claimed he was **an American** in **1903**. Was this claim *valid* in 1903?

Of special interest in this October 13, 1903 passenger manifest, is the fact that other prominent passengers in the elite financial community were *also* on the same passenger manifest. **Harry Sachs** (of **Goldman Sachs** fame) is listed as a passenger but, unlike Warburg, he was *not* required to declare his destination or his address. In fact, of the 30 passengers listed on page 293 of the *Ellis Island* database of ship and passenger arrivals, **P. Warburg** was the *only* passenger required to declare his destination.

Was this an attempt to establish Warburg’s nationality?

Suspiciously, the second half of the page is missing from the database, so we are not privileged with pertinent and „official” information as to his **place of birth** nor his **physical description** on this occasion. Future arrivals to the Port of New York would shed more light on these issues. The record keeping by the Immigration Office on October 13, 1903, was not merely sloppy. It appears that Warburg *and* other passengers were not scrutinized to the extent required by law and were assisted in entering the country with special, yet illegal considerations. Unlike earlier or later arrivals, immigration officers were permitted (*or instructed*) to be lax and obviously negligent, in their duties, particularly where destinations and birthplaces were of concern.

Warburg's second arrival to the U.S. (*on the SS Deutschland*) was similar to his first. Though still a „**U.S. citizen**” in **1905**, he was demoted to „**merchant**.” [4] However, on a third arrival in **1906**, Warburg was, once again, a „**banker**.” His memory had failed him on this (*third*) trip, when he declared he had „**never been to the U.S. previously**.” Neither had his wife and two children, who had travelled with him on prior trips. He had also forgotten about his home in New York City, too, when he claimed he had **no address** in the United States. On this visit, Warburg declared „**Hamburg, Germany**” as his place of birth.

Incredibly, on a later visit to the U.S., Warburg claimed he was officially a „**naturalized citizen**,” citing the „**Circuit Court of New York City, March 21, 1911**” [5] as the place and date where he had been bestowed his citizenship. Despite Warburg's earlier proclamations, he was *not* declared a U.S. citizen until that time. Warburg thereby committed perjury, which was overlooked on numerous occasions by the Immigration Service officials, seemingly an *act of treason* on each occurrence. During subsequent visits to the U.S. in **1910**, **1912** and **1913**, while again proclaiming his **U.S. citizenship**, Warburg referred to **17 E. 80th St., New York** as his home address. Not once was there any mention of his association with the Rothschild banks in Paris and London, and his *permanent residency* in Europe, not in America. Why the deception?

### **James Loeb**

Not to be outdone, **James Loeb**, a partner in the **Kuhn, Loeb & Company** banking firm in New York City, traveled with Warburg on **October 13, 1903**. Loeb declared his **U.S. citizenship** on this trip, though he apparently suffered from amnesia in **1910**, neglecting to declare *any* country of origin and later, in **1912**, declaring to the U.S. Immigration Service that **his birthplace was „Landsberg, Germany,”** [6] a small town west of Munich.

Loeb also indicated (*on this trip*) that he was staying „with Mr. Warburg.”

Amnesia must have been a disease that plagued most German bankers at the turn of the century. The disease didn't stop there and soon spread to institutes of higher education. *Harvard University Press* published a memorial biography to the founder of the Loeb Classical Library, bequeathed to Harvard University by none other than James Loeb, one year after his death in 1933. „**James Loeb was born August 6, 1867, in New York City**, the son of Solomon and Betty (Goldberg) Loeb. Solomon was a partner and founder of the banking firm, Kuhn, Loeb & Company,” the tribute began. [7]

Certainly, Harvard University would have known where Loeb was born and, for that matter, so would have Loeb. If this quotation were true, then what would have caused Loeb to state (*to the INS*) **in 1912** that he was born in „**Landsberg, Germany?**”

The *Harvard Press* biography did little to legitimize the matter of Loeb's birthplace, though it was a valiant attempt.

Still, if there remained any confusion, the U.S. Immigration Service could have clarified the issue based on the information it had acquired in 1903 and again in 1910. But that was not the agency's intention. The Immigration and Naturalization Service agents were complicit in hiding James Loeb's true birthplace and his association with financiers of the future German Nazi Party, an act which was aided and abetted by the sloppy, incomplete immigration records kept at Ellis Island and the Port of New York. That was part of the deception. Yes, he lived and worked in New York and may have attended Harvard University. But, considering the connections Kuhn, Loeb & Company had to the banks that supported the Nazis through money-laundering activities until getting caught in 1942, it was most likely that Loeb (*like Warburg*) had been groomed for his role in order to maintain the founders' (of this „master plan”) „bloodline.”

There were other inconsistencies in the *Harvard Press* biography, again, based upon the above-mentioned records. „In the winter of 1891 a severe illness (possibly depression) obliged him to give up business and he spent the summer traveling in Scandinavia, returning to banking again only until January 1, 1902, when he retired due to renewed health problems” [*Amnesia?*].

James Loeb could not have traveled and returned to the United States during 1892, unless he had swum upon his return trip. The first of his three voyages to Ellis Island (from Europe on the **Kaiser Wilhelm II**) arrived on October 13, 1903, as previously mentioned. It was unlikely he would have returned to any port of entry other than New York, unless he had arrived at some other *secret* location. And there were no transatlantic airline flights in 1903. The Harvard story had to have been a fabrication intended to hide some dark secret.

Considering the sizable endowments Loeb lavished upon Harvard and other notable educational, medical, and art institutions in Boston and New York, it was most advantageous for Harvard to portray Loeb as a philanthropist and victim of „depression” (*hardly fit for a transatlantic swim*), than as a German banker whose father’s company supported the „master planners” war machine before and during two world wars.

According to further reminiscent accounts, „He retired to a quieter place, his farm at Shrewsbury, New Jersey, **moving to Germany in 1905, where he stayed** (except for a period during World War I) until his death in 1933.”

Evidently, Harvard was unaware of two more trips (*documented by the Federal Government*) that Loeb made to New York in **1910**, and again in **1912**. It was no coincidence that Loeb’s return trips to the U.S. (*as an on-again, off-again U.S. citizen*) were orchestrated to accommodate Paul Warburg’s meetings with Wall Street bankers of German persuasion, as they plotted to create the Federal Reserve System, a *foreign* entity.

„On graduation, he received an offer through his teacher and friend Charles Eliot Norton to study Egyptology in Paris and London.”

Norton was the „appointed professor of history of art at Harvard University,” „from 1856 to 1874 Norton spent much time in travel and residence on the continent of Europe and in England,” and was the first president of the Archaeological Institute of America (1879-1890),” according to his biography at **wikipedia.org**. [8] It would seem that Egypt was a more suitable location for studying Egyptology than Paris and London, where Paul Warburg managed the Rothschild banks.

Loeb died in Munich in 1933, lending belated credence to his 1912 assertion, to the INS, that he was „born in Landsberg, Germany” and was a „German citizen” — „never having previously been in America.”

## **Nikola Tesla**

Despite conflicting literary and historical accounts, Nikola Tesla, a Serb, was born on July 10, 1856, in Smilja, Lika province, or what is now modern-day Croatia. Prior to World War I, Smilja was on the border of the Austro-Hungarian empire so, in effect, Tesla was a citizen of Austrian origin.

The son of a Serbian Orthodox priest who rose to the rank of Archbishop, Tesla had the opportunity to study a variety of topics contained in his father’s personal library. As a young boy, he accompanied his father on trips to Rome, where he was able to study the lesser-known works stored in the Vatican’s vast scientific repository.

Upon completing his studies in engineering and physics at the Polytechnic Institute in Graz, Austria, Tesla attended the University at Prague. He demonstrated, early on, an innate ability to solve mechanical and scientific problems, especially in the area of electricity and its applications in power production. After working for Edison Telephone Company subsidiaries in Budapest, Paris, and other cities throughout Europe, Nikola Tesla went to America, to meet the man whose company gave him his first job, Thomas Edison.

Tesla found it difficult to work for Edison (*due to Edison’s renegeing on financial promises*), but soon found backers to finance his research and development projects and his new inventions. Financiers, such as John Pierpont (J.P.) Morgan, George Westinghouse and John Jacob Astor were among those who saw the potential in Tesla’s pioneering, entrepreneurial spirit to capitalize on his technological discoveries in electricity, wireless communications, and physics.

The only *official* documentation of Nikola Tesla's arrival to the United States was, again, produced at the Port of New York. [9] On April 7, 1882 a 25-year old Tesla arrived via the SS Nordland, which departed from Antwerp. He had returned, on this trip to the U.S., after lecturing in Paris. Tesla's destination: New York. Tesla immigrated as a „laborer,” though this label hardly befit the man who would become the most prolific inventor in history, with some 700 technological patents to his credit.

Previous accounts of Tesla's association with Thomas Edison's projects place him in the United States in the 1870s. His many technological discoveries were certain to have drawn the attention of those hungry for world domination and superiority. By and large, Tesla's inventions *and* his career were excluded from our history books because his inventions and patents were stolen and then weaponized. It was never intended for us to learn about the suppression of Tesla's advanced scientific discoveries, nor about those who profited from their theft—*the orchestrators of the master plan*.

Though much has been written about Tesla's successes and failures, few have detailed the behind-the-scenes financial activities which disclose a Nazi plot to acquire his technology, while research and development costs had largely been paid (*unknowingly*) by U.S. taxpayers. Many of Tesla's patents fell into Nazi hands prior to and during World Wars I and II. As a result, Tesla continuously found himself in litigation over patent rights and other issues.

Although he had succeeded in winning the majority of his patent lawsuits, his technology had been repeatedly stolen and sold to the German Nazis and other foreign governments, so he never achieved the financial success he deserved. The embezzlement of his capitalization went unchecked throughout Tesla's career. At the time of his death (*by murder, according to Skorzeny*) on January 6, 1943, Tesla died virtually penniless.

#### **Tesla's Assistant, George H. Scherff, Sr.**

Nikola Tesla's successes in discovering new technologies did not go unnoticed by many industrial capitalists and world governments. In fact, many of his inventions were developed through secret government programs which began soon after his discoveries in alternating current (AC), electromagnetic energy, electric motors, generators, coils, radio transmission, energy-saving devices, and wireless transmission technologies.

Since Tesla was often buried deep in research at remote labs, many of his financial and legal affairs were supervised by his closest associate, George H. Scherff. Scherff often advised Tesla about pending patent litigation, contracts, proposals, demonstrations, and financial affairs. As any trusty associate would, Scherff stood beside Tesla through all the ups and downs of his financial nightmares, sometimes arranging for extended credit at the Waldorf-Astoria, where Tesla often resided, or by obtaining a cash advance toward research he had been contracted to perform. Near the end of his career, Tesla was evicted from the Waldorf for an outstanding bill which exceeded \$20,000 — a rather large sum for those days.

As Tesla worked on secret U.S. government projects at Colorado Springs, Colorado, Scherff communicated to Tesla the status of his business affairs. Tesla spoke of hopeful, future financial successes, though Scherff repeatedly delivered the news of dwindling funds. Tesla had begun construction of a wireless power transmission tower („*Wardenchylffe*,” *Shoreham, Long Island*) with funds invested by J.P. Morgan. When Morgan discovered that the tower would transmit free electricity and radio waves, he cancelled the project and had the tower dismantled, then sold for scrap. Morgan was not about to allow Americans to receive free electricity, television and radio. Tesla was devastated when he received the news, but continued on with his new inventions.

Some 12 years later, on October 14, 1918, Scherff wrote to Tesla at Colorado Springs. The correspondence focused on the usual disclosure of pending legal issues and attorney matters and was sent to Tesla on Tesla Company letterhead containing the company's headquarters address at **8 W. 40th Street, New York, NY**. [10] On October 15, 1918, (*the next day*) Tesla responded to Scherff's letter (it seems impossible regarding our understanding of the technology available at the time, but these are the dates attached to the correspondence).

An interesting anomaly: Tesla's response was addressed to „George Scherff, Esq.,” **Union Sulphur Co., 17 Battery Pl., New York, NY (Union Sulphur Company?)**. [11] This address was *not* the location of the Nikola Tesla Company.

### **The Rockefeller Connection**

Records show that *17 Battery Place* is the Whitehall Building and was owned by Frank Rockefeller, who, with his brothers William and John D., also owned many of the companies with offices located there. The International Longshoremen's Association (ILA) had its world headquarters there, as well as a variety of oil, mining, and chemical companies. [12] Though Union Sulphur Company was run by its president, Herman Frasch, a German chemist who patented extraction methods for sulphur and petroleum, Frasch also worked for John D. Rockefeller's Standard Oil Company (*in New York, New Jersey, and Cleveland, Ohio*), developing similar extraction methods.

On the basis of this association, George Scherff, Sr., had connections with the Rockefeller family, though it is unclear if Tesla was at all aware of this connection.

Frank Rockefeller was also an investor of Buckeye Steel Castings in Columbus, Ohio. Buckeye manufactured automatic couplers and chassis for railroad cars owned by the Harrimans, the Rockefellers, and J.P. Morgan. Eventually, Samuel P. Bush was promoted from general manager to president of the company after producing gigantic profits.

Samuel P. Bush's association with the Rockefellers and his subsequent position as Director of the War Industries Board afforded him the opportunity to create contracts with Remington Arms during the war, courtesy of Percy Rockefeller.

Nikola Tesla's trusted assistant (*sometimes referred to as „accountant” or „secretary”*) George Scherff, Sr., worked at Union Sulphur Company. Normally, this association would not set off alarms, considering the state of Tesla's affairs. Scherff had every right to earn a decent living in order to support his family. That was „the American Way.” But a careful examination of Union Sulphur Co. might reveal that someone was being deceived — Tesla, and Scherff was at the root of this deception.

### **Who was George Scherff?**

Who *was* George Scherff? Better yet, who was George H. Scherff, Sr.? There exists no legitimate record of a George H. Scherff being born in the U.S. from the late-1800s through 1925, yet, George Scherff was Nikola Tesla's assistant/accountant. If he was born in Germany, could his birthplace shed some light on this mystery? Probably—if they exist (it has become apparent that individuals associated with the Nazi Party commonly have all or parts of their genealogical records expunged—we will explore this further in the section of this article dealing with the „Bush” family tree).

### **Otto Skorzeny: S.S./ODESSA/CIA master spy and assassin**

Friends and acquaintances of Nikola Tesla recall him complaining about Scherff's son, George, Jr., always snooping around Tesla's lab. On more than one occasion (probably during the late 1930s), Tesla caught the 14-year old Scherff looking at his notes, poring through his books, and stealing small items from his lab. Tesla gave him the nickname, „Curious George” and likened him to a „mischievous monkey.” According to Skorzeny, (*Adolph Hitler's former bodyguard*) in a deathbed confession to Eric „Orion” (*Eric Berman*) in S. Miami, Florida, Tesla, „hated the younger Scherff.” In fact, according to Skorzeny, the „*Curious George*” book and movie were inspired by Tesla's suggestion.

Curiously, the day before the national theatrical release of the Hollywood production of the Curious George feature length film, Alan Shalleck, the originator of *Curious George* (and the man in the Yellow hat), was found murdered under a pile of plastic garbage bags in his driveway in Florida at age 76. [13]

In short, Otto Skorzeny claimed that the true identity of George H.W. Bush was „George H. Scherff, Jr., the son of Nikola Tesla's illegal-immigrant, German-born accountant, George H. Scherff, Sr.”



**The unmistakable Otto Skorzeny with Adolph Hitler.**

**Worth a thousand words:** But this was not the only bombshell Otto Skorzeny delivered that day in *late-1999*. Skorzeny, producing a shoe box full of 60-years worth of his personal photographs, showed them to Berman, describing each one in great detail. The collection featured a photo of a young, majestic Skorzeny in full S.S. Nazi military dress, next to his Führer, Adolph Hitler. Then there were photos of Reinhard Gehlen (*S.S. spy and assassin*) Dr. Joseph Mengele (*the „Angel of Death”*) Martin Bormann (*Hitler aide and S.S. assassin*) and Adolph Hitler (*photographed in 1997 at age 107*).

The Hitler photo was taken during a „reunion” at the Lake McDonald Lodge in Glacier National Park, Montana, on August 27, 1997. According to Skorzeny, *Adolph Hitler was alive and well in the U.S. in 1997!*

Skorzeny did not stop there. He produced a photo of a young Skorzeny, Mengele, Bormann, and the family of George H. Scherff, Sr.. Seated in the midst of those in the photo was a young George H. Scherff, Jr., who, Skorzeny explained, was trained as a spy and sent to America to work for Adolph Hitler. „He was given false identification and adopted by Prescott Sheldon Bush as his „son,” George Herbert Walker Bush,” Skorzeny went on. „He forged a birth certificate in order to enter the military before he turned 18. He was 16 at the time.”

In the family photo, a young Scherff and Bormann both sported a *German Navy* uniform. Scherff later enlisted in the U.S. Navy as „George H.W. Bush.”

In even greater detail, Otto Skorzeny described how („*contrary to the CIA-written history books*”) he helped Hitler escape to Austria in a plane flown by a female pilot, Hanna Reitsch. „*Hitler did not commit suicide*,” Skorzeny recounted. „His double was shot between the eyes, and the dental records proved he was not Hitler. The Americans kept it a secret, worried the truth might anger the Russians.”

Eric „Orion” (*Berman*), in a live radio interview on Republic Broadcasting Network, January 17, 2006, [14] detailed how „Skorzeny died on December 31, 1999. His body was cremated, I have a copy of his death certificate, and I saw his ashes. After the war, he helped George Bush found the CIA through Operation Paperclip and ODESSA.”

Berman recounted how Skorzeny was found „not guilty” at the Nuremburg trials, and then ushered into the CIA. „Some 50,000+ S.S. Nazi war criminals, not just rocket scientists, were brought to America after the war.”

Skorzeny, about age 90 at the time, was described by Berman as „very focused and very lucid, and he was still very mobile. He was still able to walk around—he was still very impressive and he had about the biggest hands I have ever shaken. He was 6’-4” and was a giant for his day. He towered over me, and I’m 5’-8”.”

When asked why he thought Skorzeny entrusted this information to him, Berman responded, „I was dating one of his daughters. He knew that I’m Jewish, first of all, I’m an honest guy and he thought that I would really try to do something about this and bring some justice, yeah, to these wanted Nazi war criminals. His whole goal was.... they had screwed him over, including George Bush, they screwed him over.... and out of large sums of money over the years. This was his one last way of... you know, getting even with them.”

A biographical article about Nikola Tesla appeared in the Tesla Tech, Inc. magazine, „*Extraordinary Technology*,” Volume 4, Number 3, Aug., Sept., Oct., 2006. [15] The article, written by Dustin Wallace, spoke of Tesla’s childhood, some of his inventions, and his last days. Wallace wrote (*pp.* 21-22), „The Yugoslav Monarchy in Exile was summoned to visit Tesla in the fall of 1942. However, Charlotte Muzar, a secretary, paid Tesla the visit. From his condition upon her arrival she felt as though he may not live through the night. Another friend of Tesla’s, Kenneth Swezey visited him during the time and noted that he was existing on warm milk and Nabisco crackers alone. It was apparent that Tesla was nearing the end of his time. **By late December of 1942, Tesla began meeting with two U.S. government agents in order to share some of his most sensitive discoveries. These men carried away many of his documents for microfilming.**”

„On January 4, 1943, Tesla’s faithful assistant, George Scherff, visited Tesla for the last time, Tesla was found deceased in his hotel room on the morning of January 8, 1943. He had passed away between those four days since Scherff’s visit.”

The article continued, „Following Tesla’s death the United States Office of Alien Property, under the instructions of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, confiscated all of Tesla’s papers and property. This was an interesting maneuver considering that Tesla was a United States citizen.”

The significance of this benign description of Tesla’s inventions and his last days has a direct relationship to the previously unknown claims of Otto Skorzeny. As Skorzeny described (*to Berman*) in detail his involvement with George H. W. Bush (*George H. Scherff, Jr.*) in organizing the CIA by absorbing Nazi S.S. agents,” he intimated that it was Reinhard Gehlen and himself who murdered Nikola Tesla on January 6, 1943 by strangulation/suffocation.

Prior to the murder, Skorzeny and Gehlen „spoke in great detail to Tesla about his most-advanced technologies and then stole the blueprints of his best, most-secret inventions.”

Were these the „two U.S. government agents” about whom Dustin Wallace wrote? The timing of George Scherff’s last visit to Nikola Tesla was suspicious, as well.

Skorzeny did not stop with these soul-cleansing disclosures. He went on to describe the aliases of himself *Frank Edward P\_\_\_\_\_*, of south Florida (according to Berman, who claims he is trying to protect Skorzeny's daughter), Reinhard Gehlen (Hank Janowicz, Wayne, N.J.), and Dr. Joseph Mengele (Steven Rabel). According to Berman, „Gehlen was tipped off by the FBI about Skorzeny's unveiling of his identity and location, and Gehlen (Janowicz) then went into hiding. Mengele (Rabel), through a series of anti-aging hormone injections, a black hairpiece, and 'cannibalism' has maintained a youthful appearance.”

Having investigated some of Skorzeny's claims, Berman had contacted the U.S. Justice Department to inform them that Nazi spies were being harbored by certain factions of the U.S. intelligence agencies, in particular, the CIA. „*My thoughts were that, uh, I needed to try to bring these wanted SS Nazi war criminal, holocaust killers—terrorists, basically—to justice. I wanted to call our government and tell 'em, 'Hey, that they're still alive.' I wanted to bring 'em to justice. That was my whole intention. I initially had contacted, or tried to contact Eli Rosenbaum, who was the Director of the United States Justice Department, Office of Special Investigations. Basically, they, uh, thought it was a hoax and they told me that I was mistaken, and that according to the CIA, 'all of them were all dead and I was mistaken.' That's what they told me. I was wrong.*

„*Later that night, I was over at, uh, Skorzeny's house, and his widow received a phone call that turned her white, and she almost passed out. Basically, someone from the OSI tipped her off that I had contacted them... and that I had known about them. Later that night, when I was comin' back home, uh, a car pulled up behind me, flashing his lights, wanting me to pull over. So I pulled over—I knew somethin' was probably goin' on, so I was ready, and somebody walked right next to me—it looked like he had a gun in his hand, possibly, so I sped away. All right, uh, my girlfriend was in the car at the time, all right, and I sped through three lanes of traffic and went into a local shopping center, and he pulled in right behind me—and he gave me a dirty look—then he pulled a couple feet away, then he drove off. But, uh, I'm sure they tried to put a hit out on me. That's what it was.*”

Berman then confirmed the girlfriend was Skorzeny's daughter and added, „*She, uh, she didn't know that I knew... she didn't know that her father had told me all this. That's why we're no longer goin' out. She broke up with me when the government tipped her off that I wrote a book about her family.*”

In order to authenticate the above revelations, the author began conducting his own research into the alias of Otto Skorzeny. The first detail, considering Berman's „cryptic clue” of Skorzeny's CIA name, was to determine the variety of names that begin with the letter „P” — Palmer, Parson, Paskel, Peller, Porter, Powell, etc., settling on „Powell” as the most-likely possibility. Then, there was the distinct possibility that Skorzeny (*for the purpose of protecting his wife and children*) slightly misled Berman about his „official” alias, by reversing his first and middle names.

An exhaustive search revealed an interesting twist. Since Skorzeny had children, he likely had a wife. In fact, he did have a wife and left a trail (*though worn out by time*), that might shed some light on the master plan (*this issue is discussed later*).

Further research about the life of Otto Skorzeny, „master spy,” reveals his little-known affair with Eva (*Evita*) Marie Duarte de Peron, wife of Argentina's President, Juan Domingo Peron. Gold which was stolen by the Nazis (*laundered by Swiss banks and the Vatican, then smuggled to Argentina by Admiral Wilhelm Canaris*) had accrued enormous interest after World War II, and upon her death, Eva Peron bequeathed Skorzeny \$100 million, which ultimately fell into the hands of the CIA. The Nazi-CIA connection to the money was obvious. Based upon Skorzeny's claims, this money probably fell into the hands of George H.W. Bush and his „handlers.”

### **George H. Scherff, Jr., visits the FBI**

Upon the untimely death of Nikola Tesla, perhaps the world's most renowned scientist in history, J. Edgar Hoover, Director of the FBI, received an unexpected visit from George H. Scherff, Jr. That George Scherff, Sr., Tesla's trusted associate, chose to send his teenage son to visit the FBI's notorious director should have raised a red flag, which it probably did among intelligence agencies. Scherff, Jr., explained to Hoover that he had worked for Tesla and was entitled to his papers and other effects. He also expressed concern that „a foreign government might also be interested in his inventions.” [16]

Scherff, Jr., also gave Hoover an address, „149 Secord (sic) Rd., New Rochelle, New York” [„*Seacord*” is the correct spelling].

FOIA file on „subject, Nikola Tesla”: „Mr. George H. Scherff Jr. advised that he had received two letters... Mr. Scherff stated that he was an associate of Nikola Tesla in 1914 and that for many years, his father had been Dr. Tesla’s private secretary. Mr. Scherff said that he had never heard of Leland J. Anderson nor any of the names mentioned in Anderson’s letter” (Anderson had written to the Scherff household seeking information about Tesla’s writings. He was working on a thesis for school and had been seeking information from Tesla’s associates and communications).

**(February 3, 1954)** „Mr. Scherff stated that he has quite a bit of Tesla’s writings in his possession and he didn’t know whether or not they would be of value to a foreign government.”

There are several glaring discrepancies and inconsistencies in George H. Scherff, Jr.’s statements to the FBI (*or the actual intent of the document*). The author conducted his own research into the background of George H. Scherff, Sr., and, from all indications, concludes that George H. Scherff, Jr., could not have worked for Nikola Tesla in 1914. Scherff, Jr. *wasn’t even alive in 1914*, so he could not have „worked for him” then or at any other time (*based upon the numerous accounts about „Curious George,” Tesla could not even tolerate him being around his laboratory*). It is highly unlikely that Tesla would have hired (*or did hire*) him. Other than a book written by John J. O’Neill, ‘*Prodigal Genius, The Life of Nikola Tesla*’ in 1944, this was also the only known reference to Tesla having a *secretary* named „George H. Scherff.” [17]

For the greater part of his career, Tesla’s secretary was Dorothy F. Skerritt. Both Skerritt and Muriel Arbus worked for him at the time of his retirement, which was forced due to dwindling funds. The acknowledgments at the end of the book describe George H. Scherff as a „*business associate*,” and there is no mention whatsoever of George H. Scherff, Jr. ever having worked for Tesla.

So why did Scherff, Jr., lie to the FBI? Because it was dangerous for him to tell Hoover the truth about the *real identities of his father and himself*. Why would George H. Scherff, Sr. send his teen-age son to seek papers and other records (*belonging to Tesla*) from the FBI and not do it himself? Because the Director of the FBI, Herbert J. Hoover, would have recognized him as *someone other than George H. Scherff, Sr.* In fact, it is highly plausible that the individual who spoke to the FBI was *not* a Scherff and was a stand in.

There also remains the most-likely possibility that the *Scherff interview* was nothing more than a ruse, created by the FBI for the purpose of obfuscating the facts around the government’s involvement in the murder of Nikola Tesla, the theft of and covert infringement on his patents, and the money laundering that ensued between a few Wall Street banks and Adolph Hitler’s Nazi Party. Anyone interviewing George H. Scherff, Jr., would have easily recognized that he was not old enough „to have worked for Nikola Tesla in 1914.”

Redacted statements in the above-referenced FOIA files indicate *something* was being covered up. The „Scherff” documents were created to thwart the research efforts of Leland J. Anderson, hide the facts behind Tesla’s murder, and dispel any speculation that the FBI stole Tesla’s records, research documents and new technologies.

In 1942, less than a year prior to Tesla’s untimely death, it was already known that principles at New York’s *Union Banking Corporation* had been caught „*Trading with the Enemy*,” Nazi Germany. Among the principals was George Herbert Walker, Prescott Sheldon Bush, „*son*” of industrialist Samuel Prescott Bush, who was president of Buckeye Steel Castings in Columbus, Ohio and the director of the Facilities Division of the War Industries Board. The WIB gave Samuel P. Bush unprecedented ties to the Eastern elite families through its association with one of the largest weapons manufacturers, Remington Arms. Buckeye Steel Castings supplied the railroad industry, controlled by the Rockefellers, the Harrimans, and J.P. Morgan with coupling parts and chassis for their tankers and railcars.

Behind the scenes, Archbishop Francis Cardinal Spellman secretly influenced (*or controlled*) the activities of key intelligence agencies in the U.S., thus, affording the Vatican the opportunity to suppress potentially damaging information from reaching the public. Spellman and Hoover served the same „master,” though it was not the U.S. government. Upon the revelations of the New York / Nazi money laundering and war profiteering, records in the National Archives, in particular those related to Samuel P. Bush, were destroyed „*in order to save space.*” Most likely, those records exposed multiple, covert relationships in a conspiracy of monumental proportions.



**Tesla with King Peter II of Yugoslavia at the Hotel New Yorker July 15, 1942. It is strange that Tesla, one of the most brilliant inventors ever, would die penniless, and his „trusted assistant“, according to Otto Skorzeny and some strangely corroborating records, was „George H. Scherff, Sr.” Tesla died January 6, 1943.**

#### **References, Part 1:**

- 1) „*The Creature from Jeckyll Island*,” G. H. Griffin
- 2) „*Leslie’s Weekly*,” B.C Forbes
- 3) <http://ellisland.org/>, P. Warburg, passenger record / manifest
- 4) <http://ellisland.org/>, Paul M. Warburg, passenger record / manifest
- 5) <http://ellisland.org/>, Paul Warburg, passenger record / manifest
- 6) <http://ellisland.org/>, James Loeb, passenger record / manifest
- 7) *Harvard University Press, Loeb Classic Library*, „*Our Founder*“
- 8) <http://wikipedia.org/>, Charles Eliot Norton
- 9) <http://ellisland.org/>, Nikola Tesla, passenger record / manifest
- 10) Photocopy of The Tesla Company document sent by Scherff to Tesla in Colorado
- 11) Photocopy of reply to George Scherff , Union Sulphur Co., New York, NY
- 12) <http://www.nyc-architecture.com/LM/LM011-WHITEHALLBUILDING.htm>
- 13) [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alan\\_Shalleck](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alan_Shalleck), numerous Internet news reports

- 14) <http://republicbroadcasting.org/>, *The Investigative Journal show archives*, 01-17-2006
- 15) „*Extraordinary Technology*,” Volume 4, Number 3, Aug.-Oct., 2006, pp. 21-22
- 16) FOIA / J. Edgar Hoover, FBI files on subject: Nikola Tesla
- 17) “*Prodigal Genius, The Life of Nikola Tesla*,” John J. O’Neil, 1944

© Don Nicoloff, 2007

## Part 2: Deathbed confessions, photos support claims that George H. Scherf(f), Jr. was the 41st U.S. president

THE IDAHO OBSERVER

From the April, May, and June, 2007 issues of The Idaho Observer newspaper:  
Sunday, April 15, 2007

Why did the most brilliant scientist in history die penniless with his inventions benefiting megalomaniacal governments and ruthless organized criminals? Why are the world's most profitable businesses oil, chemicals, war, pharmaceuticals, „illegal” drugs, human slavery and prostitution? Why do „democratic” governments rule their people with oppressive, police-state tactics? Why do these „democracies” poison the food, the water, the air and the land; why do they tax and regulate their people into slavery?

It is simple to understand when you put these questions into human terms. We know how people occupy niches in our own circles of influence; how we all try to maximize our opportunities within a given set of circumstances—and how some can be depended upon to lie, cheat and/or steal their way into success within an operating framework.

Look at the Bush and Walker families' lineage on this page and keep it in your mind as you read through and internalize this part of the story—the story of why America is ailing, how she became ill and who poisoned her. The relationships are (intentionally?) complex and difficult to decipher, so we have attempted to reduce them to workable symbols as if parts of equations. When we come out the other side of this article, we should have no question in our minds as to which „families” have been most influential in the preplanned destruction of America and her once-free people.

By Don Nicoloff

Note to readers: In an effort to minimize the patterns of chronological and geneological confusion that define the „Bush” family history, we have developed a „guide” to chart the relationships, have reduced the names to more easily recognized symbols (their initials) and attached them to overviews highlighting their relevant qualities. It should also be noted that for those people who have two identities, they are symbolized as both, with the initials in boldface to indicate the identity being described. We suggest that you first digest the „personality key.” Once you have a working knowledge of the „players,” you will be ready to begin reading this article with the greatest possibility of making the connections suggested therein. We also suggest that you refer to the personality key as often as necessary.

The „Bushes”

1. ONB (Obadiah Newcomb Bush)
2. JSB (James Smith Bush)
3. SPB (Samuel P. Bush)
4. GHS1/PSB

(George H. Scherf(f), Sr./  
Prescott Sheldon Bush)

## 5. GHS2/GHWB

(George H. Scherf(f), Jr./  
George Herbert Walker Bush)  
5a. BPB (Barbara Pierce Bush)

### Bush personality key

1. ONB - To give any consideration to the possibility of this person being related, at all to those who came here to destroy the United States is not only a waste of time, it is absurd. Once again, another „ancestor” conveniently died „at sea.” This story is not even clever propaganda.

2. JSB - b. 15 June, 1825, Rochester, NY, d. 11 Nov. 1889, Ithaca, NY / Marriage: 24 Feb. 1859, to Harriet Eleanor Fay, Trinity Church, New York, NY (Episcopalian minister who converted to Unitarian - a fact ignored by heirs.) Was rector at Grace Church, not „Brick Church.” Also attorney.

Harriet Eleanor Fay - b. 27 Feb., 1829, Savannah, GA, d. 29 Oct. 1924, Boston, MA

3. SPB - b. 4 Oct., 1863, Brick Church, NJ (Wrong: Brick Church is not a city or town in NJ) Most likely emigrated from Germany as industrial spy / operative., d. 8 Feb. 1948, Columbus, OH / Marriage: 27 Jun. 1894, Columbus, OH to Flora Sheldon (Appeared to escape all censuses except 1930, thus avoiding detection by Census Bureau).

Flora Sheldon - b. 17 March, 1872, Franklin Cty., OH, d. 4 Sep. 1920, Watch Hill, RI (struck by automobile).

4. GHS1/PSB - b. 15 May 1895, Columbus, OH (Wrong), d. 8 Oct., 1972, New York, NY, (Emigrated to U.S. as George Scherff, „assistant to Nikola Tesla”) / Marriage: 6 Sept., 1921, Kennebunkport, ME to Dorothy Walker (German birth records expunged.) Consistently misstated father’s birthplace, citing NY and MA. Major role in „Trading with the Enemy” conspiracy in 1940’s.

Dorothy Walker - b. 1 July, 1901, Walker’s Point, ME, d. 19 Nov., 1992, Greenwich, CT.

5. GHS2/GHWB - b. 12 June, 1924, Milton, MA (Wrong: Forged birth certificate to enlist in U.S. Navy). Emigrated from Germany covertly to U.S. as George Scherff, Jr., son of Nikola Tesla’s assistant, George Scherff, Sr., as spy for Adolph Hitler. (German birth records expunged). Marriage: 6 Jan., 1945 to „Barbara Pierce.”

5a. BPB- b. 8 June, 1925, Rye, NY (Wrong: Based upon 1930 Census, she was 4 yrs., 2 mos. old. Correct age was 5 years, 2 mos.). Most likely emigrated from Germany, since no birth record exists in U.S. Likely „borrowed” name from the daughter of William Brown Pierce and Isabel Ayres who died on unknown date and at unknown place. Married to George H. Scherf, Jr. aka George H.W. Bush. Her parents, „Marvin and Pauline Pierce,” had no children, according to familysearch.org. Her „grandmother,” Kate P. Pierce, emigrated from Bavaria, Germany.

### The „Walkers”

1. TWI (Thomas Walker I)
2. CTWII (Captain Thomas Walker II)
3. TWIII (Thomas Walker III)

4. GEW (George E. Walker)
5. DDW (David „Davis“ Walker)
6. GHW (George Herbert Walker)
7. DW (Dorothy Walker)

#### Walker personality key

1. TWI - No DOB, no birthplace, no date of marriage, and no parents. Married to Catharine (No maiden name, no DOB, no birthplace, no date of marriage).

2. CTWII - b. England (No DOB, no town) Christened: 02 Aug., 1758 Holy Trinity, Gosport, Hampshire, England Died: „At sea about 1797.“

Catherine McLelland - b. England (No DOB, no town). Marriage: 22 Feb., 1785, St. Andrew’s Church, Clifton, England / d. 18 Oct., 1806, Philadelphia, PA.

3. TWIII - The „unmentioned“ son of Captain Thomas and Catherine Walker - b. 14 Oct., 1787, (no town), England /d. 18 Jun., 1870, Tazewell, IL, buried at Bloomington, IL.

4. GEW - b. „Burlington, NJ or MD circa. 1797,” d. 28 Oct., 1864, Bloomington, IL, brother of Thomas Walker III.

Harriet Mercer - b. „about“ 1802, MD, d. 24 Oct., 1869, Bloomington, IL, Marriage: 22 May, 1821, Baltimore, MD.

5. DDW - son of George E. and Harriet Walker. b. 19 Jan., 1840, Leeds, England. (Not „on a farm near Bloomington, IL“ and not in MO as stated to the Census.) d. 4 Oct., 1918, Walker’s Point, Kennebunkport, ME.

Martha Adela Beaky - b. 1 Jun., 1841, Emmitsburg, MD, d. „after 1906.“ Marriage: 25 Dec., 1862. Her father, Joseph Ambrose Beaky, „died in the Mississippi River“ on 27 Jan. 1858)

6. GHW - b. 11 Jun. 1875, Leeds, England (Not in 1874 in St. Louis, MO as claimed to Census), d. 24 Jun., 1953, New York, NY. Father, D.D. Walker, „born in MO, MD, and MO“ in three consecutive Censuses; not in Bloomington, IL, as claimed in biographies.

Lucretia Wear - b. 17 Sept., 1874, St. Louis, MO, d. 28 Aug., 1961, Biddeford, ME / Marriage: 17 Jan., 1899.

7. DW - daughter of George and Lucretia Walker. b. 1 July, 1901, Walker’s Point, ME, d. 19 Nov., 1992, Greenwich, CT. Marriage: 6 Sept., 1921, Kennebunkport, ME, to „Prescott Sheldon Bush“ (GHS1/PSB).

#### Prescott Sheldon Bush (GHS1/PSB)

According to the CIA-written history books and cleverly-crafted political stories, Prescott Sheldon Bush was born on May 15, 1895, in Columbus, Ohio. Ironically, genealogical profiles by some independent researchers and relatives cite his birthdate as „March 12 or 13.“

Certainly, those tracing the Bushes’ roots and family history would have gotten it right. It would also seem that the son of such a prominent industrialist (with powerful political connections in

Washington, D.C.) would have been given a birth certificate, clearing up this discrepancy once and for all.

The Bush family „history” claims that the young Prescott „attended the Douglas School,” also in Columbus, Ohio. The problem with this claim is that there was no Douglas School in Columbus in 1900, nor for most of the 20th century.

So we now have two disputable claims entered in the history books and current genealogical records: Prescott Bush’s date and place of birth and his schooling in Ohio.

Bush’s family biography then describes his „enrollment at St. Georges School,” a co-ed, Episcopalian prep school near Newport, Rhode Island, from 1908-1913. How he was able to „transfer” to this prestigious school for the wealthy (after attending a school that never existed) leaves room for much speculation. It is unclear how many grade levels the school accommodated only 12 years after its founding in 1896, though today it operates as a high school-level institution, offering courses from grades 9-12.

A recent posting on the St. George’s official web site boasted that the „grandfather of our 43rd President” was an alumnus of the school, as if that were to lend further credibility to the Bush school myth. [18]

Today, the school offers a matriculation program with ties to 57 colleges and universities.

Prescott Bush’s numerous biographies mention his graduation from Yale University in 1917, though there is no mention of a degree. Before his graduation from Yale, yet another anomaly appears—his enlistment into the Connecticut National Guard in 1916.

The conflicting dates do not end there. While on a tour of duty in the U.S. Army from 1917-1919, Bush is credited, on August 8, 1918, with „deflecting an incoming shell with a bolo knife” and saving the lives of three allied leaders. As a result for his bravery, he „received the Cross of the Legion of Honor (from France), the Victorian Cross (from England) and the Distinguished Medal of Honor (from the U.S.“ Upon his return to Columbus, Ohio, in mid-1919, Bush found it difficult to explain away the concocted „war hero” story (another anomaly) and „moved to St. Louis.” [19]

Still, another story surfaced regarding Prescott Bush’s whereabouts during 1918. Having been initiated into Yale University’s secret Skull and Bones Society (some say in 1916, others claim it was in 1917), Prescott Sheldon Bush is credited with the grave robbery of the skull of Geronimo, from a graveyard near Fort Sill, Oklahoma. Though this story may only be another myth, by now it has become quite difficult to distinguish PSB biographical fact from fiction. The overlapping timelines of these stories are enough to raise a few valid questions:

- Where and to whom was Prescott Sheldon Bush born?
- Why are there no official records of this monumental event?
- Where and when did he attend school?
- Where are his military records kept, or have they been conveniently „burned to create space in the National Archives” along with his father’s wartime business records?

Biographical accounts about Samuel P. Bush (SPB; Prescott’s father) claim that he was born at „Brick Church, New Jersey.” [20] This information is supported by federal census declarations made by SPB himself. Fortunately, (for those who still seek the truth), there are two more records that show the flagrant deception (concealment) practiced by PSB.

The 1920 U.S. Federal Decennial Census, taken in St. Louis, Missouri, documents a „Prescott S. Bush, age 24, general manager of a hardware company.” Biographical accounts describe GSH1/PSB’s position as a „warehouse clerk” and not as a „general manager of a hardware store”. GSH1/PSB stated that his father’s place of birth was „New York.” [21]

The 1930 U.S. Federal Decennial Census documented the family of „Prescott S. Bush, age 34.” When asked where his father was born, he replied, „Massachusetts.” [22]

Even the Federal government's own Census Bureau failed to recognize this inconsistency. How is it that a 24-year-old Yale University graduate (then again a decade later as a 34-year-old banker in New York City) could be so confused about his father's birthplace?

If SPB was not PSB's real father, that would explain everything. Nevertheless, the two statements appear to be blatant lies, not innocent mistakes. The Bush family biographies do nothing to rectify this dichotomy.

### Circuit Chautauqua

From 1874 through the early 1930s, a traveling social „program” called „Circuit Chautauqua” crisscrossed America, bringing delight to thousands who witnessed lectures, „Broadway” plays, orators, evangelists, singers, musical troupes and other vaudeville-like performers. According to the University of Iowa exhibit, entered into a national competition sponsored by AmeriTech, Circuit Chautauqua involved 4,546 performers from around the world.

Originally founded to educate Bible teachers, the summer program expanded to a massive, circus-like event held in its familiar brown tent. It featured the foremost political and religious orators, as well as cultural performers. The live musical performances featured opera and band music with a „Bohemian” flavor, featuring groups brought in from Germany.

According to the University of Iowa, „President Theodore Roosevelt called Chautauqua, ‘the most American thing in America’; Woodrow Wilson described it during World War I as an ‘integral part of the national defense’ and William Jennings Bryan deemed it a, ‘potent human factor in molding the mind of the nation.’”

Of special interest was the catalogue of participants which was contained in a large collection of boxes. The names were in alphabetical order, and two stood out from the others. The first was „F.E. Powell” and the second, „Ruth M. Powell.” [23] If Skorzeny and Eric Berman were both being truthful, then this discovery might lead to the disclosure of Skorzeny's CIA alias, proving that not only was he in the U.S. prior to WWII, he indeed had worked for the U.S. government under the protection of the OSI (which later became the CIA).

The Chautauqua „Powell” clue led to another Powell clue. „Ruth M. Powell” was listed on a web site as a member of the „Association of Retired Intelligence Officers.” [24] Was it possible that she was the same Ruth M. Powell listed as a Chatauqua participant? Is there any question, based upon the comments by two presidents and a secretary of state, that Chautauqua was a powerful propaganda and intelligence-gathering machine?

If Ruth M. Powell could be proven to have lived in S. Florida (per Eric Berman), then the odds would be astronomical that she could be anyone other than the wife of Skorzeny (aka F.E. Powell). And if F.E. and Ruth M. Powell were living in the United States prior to World War II, then they were spies for the Nazis and Circuit Chatauqua provided them with a perfect cover.

As it turned out, a recent phone listing in S. Miami was found under the name, „E. Powell.” The stories of both Berman and Skorzeny are both supported by this phone (and address) record.

When the Library of Congress recently published a condensed version of the University of Iowa's Circuit Chatauqua exhibit, the names of „F.E. and Ruth M. Powell” were mysteriously missing from the master list, lending further credibility to my contention that they were indeed spies who worked for U.S. intelligence agencies, and their names were intentionally removed. The names of the participants have been rearranged into categories. Understandably, there is no category for „spies.”

George H. Scherf(f), Sr.

(GHS1/PSB)

Only the most perceptive reader will have noticed the intentional variation in the spelling of „Scherf” with one „f.” Why the variation in spelling? That question will be answered after a

closer examination of the real identity of George H. Scherf, Sr. (GHS1/PSB) and his real mission.

Considering Adolph Hitler's propensity to employ metaphysical symbology and his obsession with the dark side of the occult, it is plausible that GHS1/PSB's surname had everything to do with his having been chosen for an exceptionally covert plot: To funnel and launder stolen money through American banks sympathetic to the Nazi cause, to profit technologically and financially from stolen technology, and to subvert the government of the United States through bribery, intimidation, murder and espionage.

The following translation of the surname „Scherf" casts some light on the occult (hidden) meaning of the name.

The following quotes are taken directly from the web site, <http://scherf.com/club.htm>:

„SCHERF: German and Jewish (Ashkenazic); from Middle High German. Habitational name from places in the Rhineland named Scherf, or from Scherfede near Warburg. (Note: The word „Ashkenazic" is derived from the Hebrew word for Germany. Ashkenazic Jews are the Jews of France, Germany, and Eastern Europe.)"

„SCHERFLEIN: „If someone „gives his Scherflein" as a contribution to something, it means that he gives a little money or other small gift to a greater whole. A „Scherf" was a halfpenny or obol from the time of the Carolingians (8th and 9th centuries). The name comes from the Latin scripulum meaning the smallest part of a measure or weight and changed from scrip, scirp, scerp to Old High German scerpf and today's SCHERF. Scripulum is the popular version of scrupulum. In popular speech the expression was applied to small coins in general." [25]

Skorzeny had some inside information on the Scherf family. After all, he and his S.S. buddies had posed with them at the Scherf home in Germany when he was quite young. This association was by no means a chance encounter and by all appearances, the photo sessions were designed to become mementos to be cherished through the lean years, as a reminder of the „master plan."

What was the master plan, and how did the Scherf family come to play such a distinctive role?

GHS1/PSB and Nikola Tesla: Nikola Tesla had emigrated from Austria to the U.S. in order to fulfill his destiny as the most prolific scientific inventor in history. If the Scherfs (who were trained in espionage for the purpose of providing Hitler with stolen technologies developed in America) were to be of any worth to Hitler's unquenchable thirst for advanced weaponry and world domination, they must be able to penetrate Tesla's inner circle of influence. This mission required deception, stealth, secrecy and financing. Before departing the fatherland, the Scherf's public records and family history were expunged (except for Otto Skorzeny's personal photo collection—an unforeseen flaw in their plan).

Until this writing, not much was known about GHS1/PSB. His first obligation was to omit any reference to a middle name, so the „H" was dropped. Then, in order to confuse the issue and prevent anyone from tracing his roots back to Germany, an „F" was added to the end of the Scherf(f) surname. These two steps made genealogical research in Germany extremely difficult, if not altogether impossible. In German genealogical records and databases, the spelling of Scherff (two Fs) is very rare. However, in the United States the opposite is true. The „double-F" spelling is quite common—so common, that there exists but one record of a George „Scherf" ever arriving in the U.S. Since Otto Skorzeny's familiarity with the Scherf family was usually in the context of espionage, he always assumed the spelling to be the „Americanized" version, which was also the published version in writings about Nikola Tesla. Skorzeny, however, did remember GHS1/PSB's middle initial (H).

What history is there of GHS1/PSB? Once he left Germany on his own (outside of his relationship with Nikola Tesla and the Union Sulphur Co.), the first record appeared in the Annual Journal of the House of Representatives (AJHR) from Wellington, New Zealand, „for the year 1913 and ending March 31, 1914." [26] Scherf signed on with the SS Surrey, a steamship that transported arms, soldiers, cash and probably illegal drugs.

The AJHR contained a report about a major insurrection on the ship and numerous crew members were charged with assault, insubordination, dereliction of duty, and other lesser charges. „Able Seaman” GHS1/PSB (with two Fs), was charged with insubordination, then convicted and sentenced with an 11-shilling fine—a rather hefty sum in 1914—or two days in jail. It was not mentioned as for which penalty he ultimately paid.

The timing of this concealed event curiously corresponds with the first year of GHSI/PSB’s „proclaimed attendance” at Yale University.

Evidently, the New Zealand House of Representatives and the New Zealand Maritime Museum both felt the conviction of „George Scherff, Able Seaman” was a significant event in maritime history, which resulted in its publication, not only in the Annual Journal of the House of Representatives, but also on the New Zealand Maritime Museum’s own web site. No age was given, though a safe estimate would place him in his late-teens to early-20s. After his one-year career on the SS Surrey, GHS1/PSB disappeared from the New Zealand shipping manifests.

The seafaring career of GHS1/PSB found new life with the Hamburg-Amerika line (owned by Brown Brothers Harriman & Company and aided by credit arranged through George Herbert Walker (GHW), GHS1/PSB’s future father-in-law).

His name (with two Fs) reappeared on numerous shipping manifests on the „crew’s list,” during 1920 and 1921, traveling from Hamburg, Liverpool, and the British West Indies. GHS1/PSB had been progressively promoted from „able seaman” to „second mate,” „junior first mate,” and „first officer.” Many of his documented voyages were on the SS Mount Clay, which departed regularly from Hamburg, Liverpool and ports in the West Indies and South America.

One significant voyage, which departed from Liverpool on January 20, 1915 and arrived in New York on the January 30, was aboard the SS Arabic. Its passenger, on Line 1 of the manifest, presented to the INS at Ellis Island, was George Scherf, German citizen from Dölitzsch. [27] Dölitzsch is a small village south of Leipzig, Germany, and was not too distant from the hometown of Martin Bormann who later became Hitler’s second-in-command.

This official U.S. government document (to the inevitable chagrin of the INS, the FBI, and the CIA) establishes a „regional” connection between the George H. Scherf family, Martin Bormann, Joseph Mengele, Reinhardt Gehlen and Skorzeny; (see photo) sets the pre-WWII connection between the Scherfs and these known Nazis into concrete.

This single document, obviously missed in the frantic effort to expunge all records of Nazi spies, went unnoticed until I discovered it in 2007. See the photo Skorzeny produced in which he identified the aforementioned Nazis, including himself and the family of George H. Scherf, Sr., „the illegal-immigrant, German-born accountant of Nikola Tesla.” The photo is published in Eric „Orion” Berman’s book *The Bush Connection* (See <http://thebushconnection.com>).

Note: Based upon a preponderance of evidence, in addition to recent discoveries through independent research, indicating patterns of deceit, corruption, theft, conspiracy, murder and treason, it appears that George H. Scherf(f), Sr. (GHS1) was the real identity of Prescott Sheldon Bush (PSB). Even Skorzeny „bought” the story that George H. Scherf, Jr. (GHS2) was GHS1/PSBs adopted son. In effect, GHS1/PSB was a double agent who worked primarily on behalf of the Nazi SS apparatus that controlled the German Central banks who, in turn, controlled their counterparts on Wall Street and in London. GHS1/PSB stole Nikola Tesla’s technology and, according to Skorzeny, „robbed Tesla blind.” The Nazis of the Third Reich, determined as they were to deceive the world in their pursuit of world domination, made some mistakes. Their carefully-crafted plan had its own shortcomings, despite their best efforts. Inevitably, greed became the „hidden enemy.”

Not only was Tesla’s technology stolen, but the governments of Germany, Russia, and the United States benefited by covertly weaponizing his most-advanced inventions and then turning that technology on the peoples of the world. George Scherf, described in books, newspaper and magazine articles and in biographies distributed throughout the scientific community as Tesla’s

„trusted associate, accountant, and sometimes secretary,” stole his inventions, sold them to the Union Banking Corporation (UBC) through his vice-presidency and directorship under the alias of Prescott Sheldon Bush, to be forwarded to Paul Warburg (banker), Fritz Thyssen (industrialist) and I.G. Farben (the largest conglomerate of chemical companies in the world) — the latter two being industrialists loyal to Hitler’s Nazi Party.

GHS1/PSB’s position as „auditor” with the Union Sulphur Company was no accident either. The company’s „president,” German chemist Herman Frasch provided GHS1/PSB with the perfect opportunity to advise him about Tesla’s patents and their financial worth, as well as being a conduit to the oil-rich Rockefellers, for whom they both worked.

From his teens to his mid-20s, GHS1/PSB had gained valuable experience in learning about the shipping industry. His hands-on experience in transporting soldiers, arms, drugs and large amounts of stolen cash would become the trademark of his family—as is in the Bush family legacy today. And the Scherf(f)s were no strangers to murder, as in the case of Nikola Tesla’s demise, which was admitted by Skorzeny (in part one last month). GHS1/PSB’s mentors in the Wall Street banks knew of his double identity, too. After all, many of them had gone through a similar process of „assisted” immigration, false documentation and assimilation into American society; they equally profited from the business they conducted with SPB and his association with Buckeye Steel Castings, Remington Arms (through his position as Chairman of the War Industries Board), the Harrimans, Kuhn, Loeb & Company, J.P. Morgan, the Rockefellers, and GHW.

Was it a coincidence that the families of GHW, Samuel P. Bush (SPB), GHS1/PSB (and even their Pierce relatives) all had a penchant for domestic servitude from the „Fatherland,” Nazi Germany? What peculiar character trait amongst these self-proclaimed „blood relatives to British royalty” fueled their hunger for German cuisine? Their „American” servants—cooks, maids, nurses, et al, were taught to lie to INS and Census Bureau agents, never suspecting that an independent researcher would uncover their deceit 100 years later.

Coincidentally, the Hamburg-Amerika line was associated with the UBC scandal that resulted in the „Trading with the Enemy Act” charges brought forth against the Brown Brothers, Harriman & Company, UBC, GHW and GHS1/PSB. It had been discovered that the Nazis were laundering stolen money (from Europe) through the UBC and sending it back to Adolph Hitler through Fritz Thyssen, the Warburgs, I.G. Farben and others. Arms and oil shipments intended to assist the Nazi cause and enrich the likes of SPB and the Rockefeller family were halted in 1942, though dividends were ultimately paid to the perpetrators after World War II. GHS1/PSB received \$1.5 million, the value of one share of the UBC stock he owned. The total assets of UBC were estimated to be worth more than \$4 billion at the time.

To avoid further embarrassment to the Wall Street traitors (who should have been tried for treason), the National Archives „burned” the associated records „in order to save space,” temporarily salvaging the reputation of SPB. The destruction of these documents did little to erase other government records that showed an affinity of this „family” to conduct business with the Nazis.

The above-referenced Federal Census records (1930) detail a few more „tendencies” for the Bush and Walker families to favor those of German persuasion. Samuel P. Bush employed a maid, Emma Sigler, who immigrated to the U.S. in „1907,” from Urbach, Germany. Emma, like her benefactors, not only misstated her age (28), which should have been 37 (based upon her declaration to the INS that she was 19 in 1902), but her date of arrival and her real intended destination—the home of SPB. Somehow, Emma „forgot” that she arrived at the Port of New York, on September 15, 1902—five years prior to her declaration to the Census Bureau. The point here is that it does not matter how old she was on either occasion, but that on one or both occasions, she lied to INS officials. [28]

The „Walkers”

TWI: The Walker clan appears out of nowhere beginning with Thomas Walker I (TWI) who married Catharine (no maiden name). According to the records, there is no date of birth, no birthplace, no parents and no date of marriage noted for either TWI or Catharine. Their union, however, produced one son of record, Thomas Walker II, born/christened August 2, 1758. [29]

CTWII: „Captain” Thomas Walker II (CTWII) married Catherine McClelland Feb. 22, 1785. Dates and places of birth for CTWII and Catherine are not available, though the „christening” date for CTWII is recorded as August 2, 1758, at Holy Trinity Church, Gosport, Hampshire, England. The union between CTWII and Catherine produced „one” child, Thomas Walker III (TWIII) born October 14, 1787. [30]

It is interesting that TWI and CTWII both married a „Catharine (Catherine)” and neither had birth dates, nor places of birth. „Catharine” didn’t even have a maiden surname. Apparently, neither Catharine nor her presumed daughter-in-law Catherine had parents, though both were supposedly born in „England.”

CTWII reportedly died at sea in 1797 (date unknown), though it is not clear whether he was traveling on a ship or merely swimming.

There is no mention whatsoever of a second child between CTWII and Catherine until after CTWII died. Conversely, when George E. Walker (GEW) was born, there was no mention of an older brother, TWIII.

GEW: George E. Walker was born in „either New Jersey or Maryland“ about 1797 or 1798 according to numerous biographies. GEW attended Mount St. Mary’s College (boarding school) in Emmitsburg, Maryland, from 1811-12 as an „orphan,” though it is unclear which „legal guardian” sent him there. [31]

Brothers? Both TWIII and GEW found their way to Bloomington, Illinois, though their relationship is suspiciously omitted from public records in the United States. Was it so that no one would ever discover this „royal” secret”—that „Catharine” and „Catherine” were one and the same and bore CTWII with TWI and then coupled with her own son (CTWII) to produce TWIII? We can assume that CTWII also fathered GEW, but that is not certain, though GEW was given the Walker name.

Catherine, died in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, in 1806.

GEW died in Bloomington, Ill., October 28, 1864.

TWIII died on June 18, 1870, in Tazewell, Illinois, and was buried at Bloomington, Illinois.

DDW: According to the British Census of 1881, GEW’s son, David Davis Walker (DDW), was born in Leeds, England, January 19, 1840. According to the 1881 census, DDW’s son, GHW, was six years old at the time and was described as a „scholar.” His birth would have been in 1875, not 1874. [32]

GHW: George Herbert Walker. The Walker family was already in the business of manufacturing clothes, an industry they would continue on their arrival to the United States.

The future father-in-law of GSH1/PSB had established himself in the business world by dealing in dry goods. Though his career began with his father David Davis Walker’s Ely, Walker & Company in St. Louis, Missouri, he eventually became a partner in the New York banks that played a role in the trading scandals related to the closing of the UBC.

Census records from 1900, 1910, 1920 and 1930 reveal a suspicious but recurring pattern with those who conducted business with the Nazis. The „memory lapses” that plagued the paternal side of the Bush clan became contagious and spread to GSH1/PSB’s in-laws as well. For example, in the 1900 U.S. Federal Decennial Census, GHW declared that his father was born in „Missouri” and his mother in „Missouri. [33]

However, in the 1910 U.S. Federal Decennial Census, his father was born in „Maryland” and his mother in „Missouri.” [34]

The wily GHW declared in the 1920 U.S. Federal Census that his father was born in „Maryland” and that his mother now, too, was born in „Maryland.” [35]

As if to dispel his own confusion, GHW came full circle in 1930 during the U.S. Federal Decennial Census and, once again, claimed his parents were both born in „Missouri.” [36]

Whether GHW’s parents were born in Missouri, Maryland or both is not the issue. The real issue is that his father, DDW, according to a biography at wikipedia.org, was „born and reared on his parents’ farm near Bloomington, Illinois.” [37]

Surely DDW must have mentioned his upbringing to his son, GHW—that is, if GHW was really his son. It took GHW 20 years to realize that his mother, Martha Adela (Becky) was born in Emmitsburg, Maryland—that is, if she was really his mother. [38]

The facts behind GHW’s census declarations speak for themselves, though the story does not end there. Such sloppy geneological record keeping is hardly befitting anyone claiming to be „in the bloodline of the British Crown.”

The biographies of GHW agree that he was born on June 11, 1875. Why would he claim to the Census Bureau that he was born in 1874—not once, not twice, not thrice, but four times? Surely he must have known the correct date of his own birth.

The confusion one experiences upon exhuming records that should reveal the „roots” of the Walker/Bush families is puzzling. It is highly unlikely that any one family, let alone two, especially of such „royal” bloodlines, could experience so many coincidences in the occurrence of uncertain birth dates, premature deaths, burials „at sea,” and offspring produced by those outside of the bloodline.

If one is to decipher the master plan, then one must think like those who crafted that plan. The blatant lies with respect to the „cast of characters” fomenting and executing the plan, replete with distortions and concealments of facts, have been their modus operandi over several generations.

We can also see that elements of truth are spun into this web of blatant lies, distortions and concealment of facts—as if daring us to accept the entire package as an honest representation of the record.

Bushes, Walkers, bankers and Nazis—and the Vatican

The Wall Street bankers had already established their connections with their counterparts in Europe—the Rothschilds, the Warburgs and the Bank of England. These relationships were fortified with a series of events that gave G.H. Walker & Co. (Walker’s investment firm) the international prestige GHW sought.

After spearheading the organization of the 1904 World’s Fair in St. Louis, George H. Walker eventually became the president of the W.A. Harriman & Co. investment firm and assisted Averell Harriman in acquiring the Hamburg-Amerika Line. This shipping company, with the aid of the most corrupt New York bank, almost single-handedly was responsible for the infiltration of Nazis into the U.S.—both before and after the war. Today, it is obvious that total cooperation was secured by gaining complete control of the New York Port Authority, the Immigration and Naturalization Service, and key posts and persons all the way to the top in U.S. government.

With the level of „protection” afforded the Hamburg-Amerika Line, money could be shipped to the UBC and Brown Brothers Harriman, ultimately to be laundered and then returned to Hitler in Germany. But the Nazis were not the sole beneficiaries of the loot. The Nazis were the pawns for a far more sinister authority—the Vatican, the Society of Jesus (Jesuit Order) and the „Black Pope.”

Weapons for the waging of wars could easily be transported back to Germany and other ports throughout Europe. As previously mentioned, Samuel P. Bush, as director of the War Industries Board (WIB), was able to secure contracts for the Rockefellers, J.P. Morgan, Kuhn, Loeb & Company, Brown Brothers Harriman, Union Banking Corporation, George Westinghouse and

other wealthy industrialists who profited from arms dealing to both sides of each war the WIB orchestrated. It was no coincidence that SPB's „son,” Prescott Sheldon Bush (GHSI/PSB) was appointed a vice-president and partner of UBC by its director (and now, father-in-law), GHW.

What was it that permitted Walker to wield such power and influence? Certainly, his willingness to financially contribute to the perpetual fomentation of war throughout the world (from which he, his family and others profited from then and still do to this day) and his allegiance to those who facilitated his meteoric rise in the banking industry. A clue as to who may have collaborated with GHW is revealed in his personal biography.

GHW, a self-proclaimed Episcopalian „spent part of his education In England at Stonyhurst College,” according to his „wikipedia” biography. [39] The biography does not specify if GHW attended the school prior to arriving in the United States, though it is quite possible that he, and even his father, had been given seed money (or total financial backing) to assist them in launching their businesses after their arrival stateside.

Also according to wikipedia, In 1900, GHW „...started a banking and investment firm named G.H. Walker & Company.“

Based upon GHW's uncertainty concerning his father's birthplace, the likelihood of providing that information to a government agency such as the Census Bureau was not anticipated, so GHW „winged it” four times, getting it wrong on each occasion.

From aforementioned accounts, we know that Paul Warburg, James Loeb, and at least one of the Harriman Brothers traveled together from Europe to New York, at least seven years prior to the founding of the Federal Reserve. The likelihood of George Herbert Walker becoming a player in that elite financial circle was remote, unless that association had been orchestrated beforehand, probably by the Jesuits in England.

GHW also had established a „compound” on the east coast in Kennebunkport, Maine before 1900. The significance of this compound lies in a secret document related to Nikola Tesla's wireless telegraph invention.

In 1899, Tesla had been commissioned by Rear Admiral Francis J. Higginson and the U.S. Treasury Department to outfit the Light Vessel No. 66 (LV) with a wireless telegraphy system, his own invention. [40] Subsequent publications of this event described a „Marconi wireless system” having been installed in 1904, but that story was designed to hide the facts behind Tesla's technology, thus deflecting attention away from the theft of this invention and others related to radio transmission and reception.

This project was not unlike its predecessor, „The Wardencllyffe Tower,” though less complicated. Tesla's multi-faceted research project intended to develop free, wireless electricity and free telecommunications (pictures and sound) to the public worldwide.

While it is true that Tesla intended to use his Long Island facility to perform experiments, „with the transmission of electrical energy for power and lighting purposes by wireless. . . .” he repeatedly made it clear the Wardencllyffe plant's primary function was global wireless telecommunications and broadcasting.

For example, from „The Future of the Wireless Art, WIRELESS TELEGRAPHY & TELEPHONY,” by Walter W. Massie & Charles R. Underhill (pp. 67-71) (1908): [41]

„It is intended to give practical demonstrations of these principles with the plant illustrated. As soon as completed, it will be possible for a business man in New York to dictate instructions, and have them instantly appear in type at his office in London or elsewhere. He will be able to call up, from his desk, and talk to any telephone subscriber on the globe, without any change whatever in the existing equipment. An inexpensive instrument, not bigger than a watch, will enable its bearer to hear anywhere, on sea or land, music or song, the speech of a political leader, the address of an eminent man of science, or the sermon of an eloquent clergyman, delivered in

some other place, however distant. In the same manner any picture, character, drawing, or print can be transferred from one to another place. Millions of such instruments can be operated from but one plant of this kind. More important than all of this, however, will be the transmission of power, without wires, which will be shown on a scale large enough to carry conviction.”

The True Wireless, which includes a comparison of the Tesla and Marconi systems, affirms this conclusion. [42]

„As early as 1899 Tesla was motivated to develop a transportable system for wireless telecommunications. This was one of his missions while at the Colorado Springs lab, as can be seen from the following two snippets of correspondence:

TREASURY DEPARTMENT  
Office of the Light-House Board  
Washington, D. C.  
May 11, 1899  
Mr. Nicola Tesla,  
46 Houston Street,  
New York, N. Y.

Dear Sir:

I would like to ask you if you if [sic] you can not [sic] arrange to establish a system of wireless telegraphy upon the Light-Vessel No. 66, Nantucket Shoals, Mass., which lies off about 60 miles south of Nantucket Island. . .

Hoping you will give this proposition your early consideration, I am

Respectfully yours,

(Signed)

Francis J. Higginson  
Rear-Admiral, U.S.N.,  
Chairman

And in a July 1899 letter from the Colorado Springs lab, Tesla writes to an assistant:

Dear Mr. Scherff,

We want as soon as possible four sizes of this little instrument completed in annexed sketch and there ought to be two pieces of each size, that is, 8 pieces in all. These pieces are to go on the clockworks as Mr. Uhlman will surely understand. . . .

. . . Push this work through as quickly as possible, as I am preparing myself for the plant at Nantucket (for the government) and want to have as much work done as possible before I return. . . .

Yours sincerely,

N. Tesla

These letters document that, by 1899, Tesla had discovered wireless communication technology and the government was interested. The Nantucket plant was also in convenient proximity to Walker’s Point. Also note that the 1899 date would place Scherff at about four years old--if we are to believe he was born in 1895 (recall two letters from 1918 between Tesla and Scherff reprinted earlier in this article).

Further evidence of the timing of this sequence being a fraud is provided by a short newspaper article, „To Test Tesla’s System,” Brooklyn Eagle, Sept., 1899. [43]

Lighthouse Board to Ask Congress for an Appropriation (Special to the Eagle)

Washington, September 7 — The members of the Lighthouse Board intend to ask Congress for an appropriation during the coming session of Congress to enable them to conduct some extensive experiments with wireless telegraphy at Fire Island. This scheme is a popular one with Admiral Higginson and the other members of this board who believe that it will eventually figure prominently in the lighthouse and life saving systems.

Admiral Higginson has already had some correspondence with Tesla, the electrical expert, and others in New York who are interested in this subject and it is possible that some semi-official tests may take place this fall. The members of the board will work from either Nantucket or Fire Island and the mainland. The greatest difficulty now in the way is lack of funds, no appropriation being available for experiments of any kind. It is possible that in 1917 Tesla was receiving heavy fire, but it certainly wasn't from his own gun."

The last sentence in the quotation above is not only ambiguous it is misleading. The relevance to the original request by Admiral Higginson is not only suspicious, the document has been edited with a date insertion some 18 years after its original publication.

Biographers concur that Tesla did not trust governments or their minions. It is suspected that Tesla, whose vision was unlimited free wireless power and wireless communications for all mankind, compartmentalized his research and notes to frustrate the ill-intended efforts of government and industry to steal his discoveries.

Tesla was not paranoid; the Nazis (and the Americans and Russians) were covertly receiving his technology while the New York bankers and their shipping partners profited immensely. The Walker's Point compound at Kennebunkport, Maine, likely served as a secret port for the smuggling of documents, weapons, cash, and spies — due to its clandestine location.

[Editor's note: Notice how the „Tesla” technology described in the 1908 excerpt from, „The Future of the Wireless Art,” mirrors our contemporary wireless reality. Note also how modern wireless is not free: It is harnessed, collected, regulated, metered and available for a fee and subject to taxes—and censorship].

Records show the property was purchased in 1899 by GHW, though the main house was not built until 1903, when Paul M. Warburg first came to the U.S. The location of Walker's Point was suitable for the logistics GHW would soon conduct on behalf of his Jesuit mentors at Stonyhurst College.

Centuries of research has consistently reinforced claims that the Jesuit Order has been advancing an evil plot for world domination since its founding in 1540 . Following is my overview of that research as it pertains to the „creation” of „our” 41st president:

The Jesuits: Stonyhurst College is known as a „Catholic” institution with a primarily Jesuit influence; the college boasts of its association with the Society of Jesus. The Society of Jesus, or the „Jesuits,” proclaims its „service” to the Vatican and to mankind by „assisting the downtrodden through education.” [44]

Further investigation reveals that the Pope is covertly controlled by the Superior General of the Society of Jesus, Peter Hans Kolvenbach—the Black Pope. The General Curia (administrative offices where Jesuit business is conducted) is located in „Rome,” more specifically, within the Vatican.

Following the dictates of Ignatius Loyola's „25 Sessions” and the leadership of the Superior General, the ultimate goal of this secret organization is to „destroy and rebuild the Temple of Solomon, reestablishing the seat of the Pope in Israel.”

Historically, the Jesuit mission has been to eliminate Protestant Christianity throughout the world, with the United States being the last frontier to be conquered. Contrary to the self-proclaimed mission to educate and assist the underprivileged in society, the Jesuits actually worship Lucifer (not Satan) and practice the most sadistic forms of human sacrifice, homosexuality, pedophilia, black magic, and murder.

The Society employs a variety of ruthless tactics to accomplish its long-term goal (of a New World Order which pays homage to their Black Pope). One is carrying out political assassinations of world leaders who refuse to comply with its demands. These assassinations in the U.S. have included presidents (Abraham Lincoln, JFK), cabinet members, congressmen, senators, diplomats, journalists, scientists and religious and business leaders.

For purposes of obfuscation and maintaining a spirit of compliance, the Society of Jesus employs (and finances) the services of the NSA, DHS, FEMA, OSS, ONI, FBI, CIA, DIA, DEA, the Pentagon, the Department of Defense, NASA, the Federal Reserve, the Internal Revenue Service, the Congress, and other Federal agencies as deemed necessary.

Foreign military and intelligence agencies under their control include the German SS, Deutsche Verteidigungs Dienst (underground Abwehr/DVD), the British MI6 and MI5, the Israeli Mossad, NATO, Interpol, the KGB, the Chilean DINA, and even the United Nations, to name a few.

Assassinations are carried out by the aforementioned intelligence agencies and their Mafia partners in the drug and gambling trades, often with collateral assistance from the Knights of Malta, the Freemasons, the Knights of Columbus, and Propaganda Due (P2). Such was the case in the assassination of President John F. Kennedy and some former Popes.

Political leaders, whether duly elected or corruptly appointed, are replaced by dictatorships favorable to the Society. Those governments with concordats are allowed to subsist without threat of war, though that policy often changes when revolutionary movements begin to receive international recognition. Often, the simple refusal to allow the Society to reap the profits of the illegal drug trade is enough to spark a civil war or a clandestine paramilitary incursion.

The Society considers declaring one's individual sovereignty, freedom of speech, freedom of religion, and civil rights to be anathema to its doctrine while seeking to crush Protestant Christianity, the basis for the creation of the United States. The dismantling of the U.S. government is the key to their ultimate success in the creation of a New World Order.

GHW was obviously recruited to assist the Jesuits with their long-range plans and, as a result, he (and those with whom he did business) profited immensely from his cooperation in the Jesuits' plans.

Remote control of the Jesuit apparatus is maintained through the establishment of banks, churches, foundations, and institutes of „higher education” in foreign countries. Fordham University, a Jesuit institution, controls the Vatican's top official in the U.S., John Cardinal O'Connor, Archbishop of New York (at St. Patrick's Cathedral).

The banks: Numerous researchers have determined who controls the governments of the world and how this control was established and still maintained today. Contrary to the „feel good” biographies published on government-sponsored web sites, in specially-commissioned literary works, and propaganda-laden school books, the central banks of New York City played a crucial role in betraying the United States government and its citizenry.

The sponsorship and control of such institutions is intended to remain shrouded in secrecy. Yet, the writings of G. Edward Griffin (*The Creature from Jekyll Island*), Webster Tarpley and Anton Chaitkin (*George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography*) and Kevin Philips (*American Dynasty*), to name a few, have not only exposed the conspiracies designed to overthrow the American government and establish a „New World Order,” they have laid the groundwork for new research.

Those who are quick to charge „conspiracy theory” or unjustly claim that such exposes are „attacks on one's religious beliefs” only assist the above-mentioned charlatans in achieving their ultimate goal—world domination.

This research would be considered incomplete without revealing the identity of the consummate international puppet: George Herbert Walker Bush (GHSII/GHWB)

## GHSII/GHWB

Skorzeny was emphatic when he made the seemingly outrageous claim that George H. Scherf(f), Jr., was the son of Nikola Tesla's illegal-immigrant German-born accountant, George H. Scherf(f), Sr.

What Skorzeny did not know, as has been previously surmised, was the correct spelling of his surname at birth. Skorzeny, having been Adolph Hitler's bodyguard, would have known anyone Hitler knew. It was his job. The photograph depicting the younger, soon-to-become-infamous Nazi war criminals [45] spoke volumes about Skorzeny's honesty, a quality his associates arguably lacked. Chances are that Skorzeny never actually met GHSI/PSB, so he would not have recognized that GHSI/PSB was operating as a double agent for the Nazi Party. Skorzeny claimed that GHSII/GHWB had been trained as a spy for Adolph Hitler, and it is possible that he never knew that GHSI/PSB was an „imposter.” Neither Hitler, nor GHSI/PSB could have risked such a disclosure. The story about GHSII/GHWB having been „adopted” by GHSI/PSB bears out this fact.

The photographs, which Skorzeny produced as proof, were taken in an Alpine setting common to the northern Alps. The architecture, within the Scherf home and outside the home (from a second photo), are reminiscent of the same region of east-central Germany. How is it, then, that Adolph Hitler recruited the Scherfs for such a daunting task? He was known to have spent time in Berlin, Munich, and other large cities — both in the military and during political campaigns. The plot to enlist the Scherfs was carried out in Dölitzsch, some 20 miles south of Leipzig (recall GHSI/PSB's declaration to the INS in 1915). To the west of Dölitzsch was the town, Wegeleben, home of Martin Bormann. Bormann posed for a photograph with the Scherf family (see photo), [46] along with Skorzeny and Joseph Mengele, an occasion facilitated by the roles they were all to play as members of Hitler's SS. All three assisted in the training of the Scherfs, who were neophytes in espionage at the time.

The family of GHSI/PSB however, was not originally from Dölitzsch. They were from the Cuxhaven region of northern Germany, a seaport town near Hamburg. It is at that location the Scherfs would have received their education in German banking, money laundering, and treason—from the Warburgs. The Scherfs' association with Martin Bormann establishes the foundation (beyond theory or speculation) that they were handpicked and trained by Hitler to operate as spies, drug and arms smugglers, and „business associates” (money launderers) of the New York central bankers who supported the Nazis, until getting caught in 1941, and shut down in 1942.

Martin Bormann, having risen to a position of great power in the Nazi Party by 1933, established and administered the „Adolph Hitler Endowment Fund of German Industry,” supported by „donations” from successful German entrepreneurs. Bormann also managed all of Hitler's business affairs and personal finances after gaining a reputation as an assassin and intimidator of trade union organizers. He was one of the most powerful leaders of the Third Reich.

Joseph Mengele, the infamous „Angel of Death,” was known for killing of thousands of those imprisoned at Auschwitz, for performing sadistic biological experiments upon the prisoners in the death camps and for having a penchant for „studying” twins.

Having studied biology at the University of Munich, then working as a research assistant at Frankfurt University Institute for Hereditary Biology and Racial Hygiene, Mengele joined the Sturmabteilung, or „Stormtroopers”—a paramilitary organization for the Nazi Party. His role equally complemented that of Bormann and Skorzeny.

It is apparent from GHSI/PSB's association with the above men that he was trained by the „best.”

The Bush clan — genealogical records

The published biographies of GHSII/GHWB, son of GHSI/PSB, claim that he was born in Milton, Massachusetts, on June 12, 1924.

In short, he was the son of a man born in 1895 at Columbus, Ohio, that went to a school that did not exist; then went to a school in Newport, Rhode Island, from 1908-1913; after which he was convicted of insubordination on the SS Surrey while working in New Zealand (1914); before joining the Connecticut National Guard in 1916 while attending Yale University from 1913-1917; then receiving three medals ‘for deflecting a missile with a bolo knife,’ while stationed with the American Expeditionary Forces in France, from 1917-1919, during which he and his Skull & Bones buddies from Yale supposedly robbed Geronimo’s grave in 1918; before returning to Columbus, where the shame of his ‘heroism’ forced him to move to St. Louis, where he lived in a boarding house and worked as a ‘warehouse clerk’ or ‘general manager of a hardware company’; until his marriage to Dorothy Walker at Kennebunkport, Maine, in 1921; only to return to work (‘for a few months’) as a salesman for Hupp Products Company (a rubber company owned by SPB) in Columbus, Ohio, in 1923; before accepting a sales position with a rubberized golf-spike manufacturer, Stedman Products Company (also owned by his father) in Braintree, Massachusetts for seven months; only to move to Greenwich, Connecticut, where he began his career with Union Banking Corporation and his father-in-law, GHW.

By calculating the dates contained in the census data below, more anomalies appear in the Bush family history. In general, rounding off the ages of one’s children is a common practice among adults, though children, wanting to be specific about their exact age, will tell you. The ages of GHSI/PSB’s children are all „rounded off” to the nearest year with one exception—Nancy. Someone in the Bush family (most likely Nancy herself) stated her exact age of 4 years and 7/12 to the census taker (an unusual way for an adult to express his/her age). By adding seven months from February 4, we arrive at the approximate date the census was taken—September 4, 1930 (the actual year the census was taken). [47]

When we calculate the age of Walker (was that his preferred name?), who was „born on June 12, 1924,” his age should be „6 years, 2 months.” The census says „age 5.” „Walker,” whoever he is, has suddenly become one year younger (Recall Skorzeny’s contention that GHSII/GHWB was GHSI/PSB „adopted son”). GHSI/PSB (born on May 15, 1895) also has become one year younger, when he should be age 35.

The above-referenced „errors” are attributable to GHSI/PSB, not his children. Below is excerpted from the 1930 Connecticut U.S. Federal Decennial Census, Fairfield Co., Greenwich: 1930 Connecticut, Fairfield Co., Greenwich, ED 134, sheet 4A, line 21

	Rel	Age	Status	Birthplace	Father’s Birthplace	Mother’s Birthplace
Bush Prescott S	H	34	M 26	Ohio	Massachusetts	Ohio
Dorothy	W	28	M 20	Maine	Missouri	Missouri
Prescott S Jr	S	7	S	Maine	Ohio	Maine
Walker	S	5	S	Massachusetts	Ohio	Maine
Nancy	D	47/12	S	New York	Ohio	Maine

(3 servants)

Prescott (the elder) was a Banker

This one census report contains numerous anomalies:

- 1) **The incorrect age of husband GHSI/PSB—It should be 35, not „34,” according to biographical declarations.**
- 2) **The incorrect age of wife Dorothy—It should be 29, not „28.”**

- 3) The erroneous birthplace of son Prescott, Jr., which is declared in biographies to be Columbus, Ohio; not „Maine.”
- 4) The listing of „Walker” as the child who should have been listed as „George” (GHSII/GHWB)
- 5) „Walker’s” age, which should be 6 years, 2 months; not „5.”
- 6) The absence of a birthplace for Nancy Bush—in this „official” record and all other known biographical sources.
- 7) The birthplace of GHSI/PSB’s father (SPB)—it should be „Brick Church, New Jersey,” according to biographical accounts (even though there is no such town as „Brick Church”).
- 8) The birthplace of Dorothy’s father—It should be „Leeds, England,” not „Missouri.”

After the 1930 census, GHSI/PSB had two more sons, Jonathan James Bush (JJB, May 6, 1931, birthplace unknown) and William Henry Trotter Bush (WHTB, July 14, 1938, Greenwich, CT). [48]

Again, we find that JJB, a „banker” like some of his relatives, had no declared (or accurate) place of birth. Where would one begin looking for such records? The „Jonathan James Bush” biography posted at wikipedia.org mentions his graduation from „Hotchkiss School,” though his name is not included in the list of „Notable Alumni” at the Hotchkiss web site linked through wikipedia. [49]

A link found on the Bush biography page at wikipedia, lists the birth of JJB (again with no birthplace), with a link which returns to the original biography.

Genealogical data is absent from other reliable resources and the most comprehensive of databases, FamilySearch.org, declares that „no such record exists.”

Following in his father’s footsteps, JJB was fined in 1991 for securities violations in Massachusetts and Connecticut. JJB was „busted” again in 2004, when Riggs Bank, of which he was a „director,” was fined \$25 million for attempts at thwarting a money laundering investigation of the firm.

The misleading birth records of the Bush family permeate each generation, whether examined before or after GHSI/PSB’s generation. For example, the family biographies claim that SPB (GHSI/PSB’s father) was born at Brick Church, New Jersey, in 1863.

„Brick Church” is not a town, it is a church. There also exists a Brick Church train station, a Brick Church Plaza and, of course, the Brick Church Clubhouse. Should the family now claim (due to this recent revelation) that he was born in the church, that would be as untrue as the genealogical data posted on hundreds of web sites and published in countless literary works. The station was built after the church, as was the plaza. In fact, the Brick Church (actually in East Orange, New Jersey) was built in 1878, 15 years after his proclaimed „birth date,” and not in „Orange.”

In his 1997 book „George Bush: The Life of a Lone Star Yankee,” author Herbert S.

Parnet, a history professor at the University of New York, made a noble, but inconclusive attempt at rectifying the fable about SPB’s birthplace, declaring it to be „Orange, New Jersey”— not quite the same spelling as „Brick Church.” [50]

References continue: In the words of GHSII/GHWB, in reference to his „father’s” early schooling: „Douglas, his public school, was somewhat of a ‘melting pot.’ We had a very large Negro population. We had a very large German population. In fact,” he explained, ” we had representatives in almost every ethnic group in the public school, and I always felt that this gave me a sense of balance about those ethnic problems that was useful to me in later life, and particularly in political life.” [51]

**This quotation, attributed to GHSI/PSB, came from GHSII/GHWB. In my opinion, the book is nothing more than a feeble attempt to legitimize the lies behind the true identities of the Bush and Walker families.**

**Accounts of the Ohio Historical Society differ from these reminiscent, Bush-family explanations. More specifically, „Samuel Prescott Bush had served as a director of the Federal Reserve Bank of Cleveland...” and was „a Democrat,” [52] two facts that belie the Republican family portrait and portend his and GHSI/PSB’s involvement with the Nazis, before and during World War II. Researchers attempting to investigate the activities of SPB in the National Archives were told that his records were „burned” to save space. Despite the loss of National Archives records of SPB, there remains sufficient proof that the whole family, on both paternal and maternal sides, was not only sympathetic to the Nazi cause, but were traitors. They are clearly not Americans—they are Nazi infiltrators.**

GHSII/GHWB (again)

Well before the end of World War II, Admiral Wilhelm Canaris, head of the Abwehr (defense intelligence) decided to make plans to regroup. It had been determined that Germany was to „lose” the war and the organization was forced to move „underground.” Their long-range plans, described in the „Madrid Circular,” a document discovered after the war, were to covertly infiltrate the United States and eventually take over the country, thus establishing a „1000-year Reich”—without firing a shot.

The Abwehr has since become the „Deutsche Verteidigungs Dienst (German Defense Agency [DVD]).“ The agency’s motto is: „Für uns, ist der Krieg niemals vorbei (For us, the war is never over).“

Skorzeny’s account of a „forged birth certificate,” underage enlistment in the Navy (facilitated by his father), and GHSII/GHWB’s abandonment of his two crew members when their damaged navy plane was capable of landing, was a chilling revelation describing the darker side of the navy’s „youngest pilot.”

Biographical accounts of his „heroism” are, again, intended to portray his image as a „war hero,” lest we forget the heroics of his father, PSB—aka GHSI.

Skorzeny and GHSII/GHWB, through ODESSA and Operation Paperclip, formed the CIA by aiding some 50,000 German spies in illegally entering the country, many via Argentina. Canaris, it was reported, had been „hung in the nude” for his role in a plot to assassinate Hitler on July 20, 1944. This story was a ruse, and Canaris resettled in Oklahoma under an alias, Samuel Randall Pittman. Pittman, masquerading as a law professor, found safe haven where he taught law at Oklahoma Baptist University. His house was provided by traitors within the U.S. intelligence community. Pittman’s address was: 426 West Midland Street, Shawnee, Oklahoma, a few blocks from the university. It was no coincidence that the Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma City was bombed, in an effort to destroy incriminating DVD records, along with documents pertaining to Agent Orange, that was used to defoliate the jungles of Viet Nam.

GHSII/GHWB, a master at staging international political coups, was responsible for organizing and training CIA-backed marksmen, guerillas and drug smugglers. GHSII/GHWB has also been implicated in the Bay of Pigs invasion that preceded the Kennedy assassination. His Zapata Oil Company was used by the CIA as a means of financing and orchestrating political assassinations, arms deals and money laundering.

Some intelligence agencies suspect „DVD” might be an acronym for Deutsche Versicherungs Dienst (German Insurance Agency). Regardless, the DVD, headquartered in Dachau, is the international Nazi Intelligence continuum. [53]

According to intelligence sources, Canaris became ill in 1976. At that time, Henry Kissinger was installed as an „acting” DVD leader. Kissinger was permanently replaced by GHSII/GHWB in 1978.

Reliable intelligence sources have stated that GHSII/GHWB holds a German passport and German citizenship. British intelligence satellites have photographed Scherf (aka George H.W. Bush) attending DVD meetings at Dachau Munich, Germany.

GHSII/GHWB, to his dismay, also appears in a photograph taken at the Texas School Book Depository, Dallas, Texas, on November 22, 1963, after the assassination of President John F. Kennedy. Despite his admitted „failure to recall his whereabouts” on that fateful day, he (as an agent with the CIA) was debriefed by FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover the following day. [54]

In 1993, a little-known document surfaced which described, not only this debriefing, but GHSII/GHWB involvement with the CIA as early as 1960 (Recall Skorzeny’s statement in 1999 that he co-founded the CIA with „George H.W. Bush” at the end of WW II). Incredibly, another „George Bush” who worked at the CIA caused the „confusion,” so GHSII/GHWB escaped suspicion as a participant in the assassination.

Again, when the JFK assassination topic resurfaced in the Nixon Watergate tapes from 1974, there was a recorded discussion referring to „photographs” that would have implicated the CIA and GHSII/GHWB.

GHSII/GHWB, who had worked on Nixon’s election campaign, had also made a telephone call to the Houston office of the FBI, after the assassination, attempting to frame a James Parrott, „possibly a student at the University of Houston,” by stating that „one James Parrott has been talking of killing the President when he comes to Houston.”

GHSII/GHWB then gave the FBI the names of two Harris County Republican Party Headquarters staffers, a „Mrs. Farley” and „Arlene Smith,” as two sources of „additional information regarding the identity of Parrot.” [55]

Here we have three individuals with information regarding the potential assassination of JFK, who knew about this „fact” weeks before the assassination—and the FBI was not notified until hours after the event?

From this perspective, GHSII/GHWB’s inability to recall where he was the day JFK was assassinated is not believable (doesn’t everyone recall where they were the day JFK was assassinated?)

GHSII/GHWB apparently forgave Parrott sometime later when Parrott worked on GHSII/GHWB’s presidential campaign when he ran against Bill Clinton in 1992. The FBI document speaks for itself, as does the photo taken in front of the book depository.

Similar to the dropping of „Trading With the Enemy Act” charges against GHSI/PSB In 1942, this is yet another example of a federal „investigation” involving a member of the „Scherf” clan, designed to give the illusion that the agency was „doing its homework.”

These facts also support the contention that both the FBI and the CIA are controlled by entities capable of „taking out” anyone—including a sitting president in broad daylight with thousands of witnesses—who fails to conform to the „master plan.” President Kennedy had announced his intention to dissolve the Federal Reserve, dismantle the CIA and bust organized crime; President Kennedy was a major threat to the master plan.

Prior to GHSII/GHWB’s meteoric rise in politics, it can be assumed he supervised the drug smuggling operations from the Far East. Numerous accounts from soldiers, military advisors and intelligence officers place him in close proximity to covert operations serving generating seed money for assassinations, the overthrow of foreign governments and to fund secret black-ops programs.

GHSII/GHWB, still using his „Bush” alias, ran for public office in Texas, obtaining a seat in the House of Representatives from 1967-1971.

Less than two months after the resignation of President Richard Nixon, GHSII/GHWP, then Chairman of the Republican National Committee (RNC), was quickly ushered from public scrutiny and appointed Chief of the Liaison Office in Beijing, China, a position he held until Pearl Harbor Day, 1975. He was then promoted to Director of the CIA, the agency for which GHSII/GHWP claims „he had never worked.”

GHSII/GHWP was CIA director from January 30, 1976 through January 20, 1977, or a total of 355 days. Not unlike his stint in Asia during the war in Vietnam, his presence in China probably involved drug smuggling and had little to do with diplomatic relations, outside of drug payoffs, assassinations and money laundering. His return to the U.S. was rewarded with a chairmanship at the First International Bank of Houston, a probable destination for illicit Asian profits.

In 1981, GHSII/GHWP became the vice-President under President Ronald Reagan and knew of the massive funds gathered by Ambassador Leo Emil Wanta’s Ameritrust Groupe, Inc., under the direction of President Reagan, during the financial implosion of the Soviet Union in the late-1980s. GHSII/GHWP then became the 41st president in 1989. During his presidency, President Scherf... er, uh... (aka) President George H.W. Bush, traveled to Hong Kong, demanding trillions of dollars from Wanta and his Chinese partner, Howe Kwong-Kok. [56]

Howe died of poisoning 10 days later, due to their refusal to turn over the money (amassed under Presidential Order 12333) which was slated to be returned to the U.S. Treasury. Today in 2007, the \$4.5 trillion tagged settlement funds are currently being used as a financial ping-pong ball in money laundering, Ponzi schemes, derivatives, trusts, pension funds, and offshore accounts, with Bank of America, Wachovia Bank, CitiBank Group, JPMorganChase, Goldman Sachs and Co., Bank of Nova Scotia, Chemical Bank, First Union Bank, banks in Germany, Spain, Holland, England, Grenada, North Vietnam, India, U.S. Treasury Secretary Henry M. Paulson, Department of Homeland Security Secretary Michael Chertoff, a host of Cabinet members, former President Bill Clinton, Senator Hillary Clinton, Vice-President Richard Cheney and President George W. Bush taking turns holding the paddle.

## Conclusions

Based upon the „deathbed confession” of Hitler’s bodyguard and master spy/assassin Otto Skorzeny, we were given a clue that George Herbert Walker Bush and his father Prescott Sheldon Bush were not who they pretended to be. By following the clue, we found other clues that began to support the claims of Skorzeny: That PSB is really GHSI and GHWP is really GHSII.

The result of this connect-the-dots research campaign is that the „master plan” for world domination has been exposed beyond a reasonable doubt. Much more can now be researched and written since the master planners are no longer able to hide In the fictitious realms of their propagandized history books and family biographies.

When will those who are „sworn to uphold the law” do so? When will our so-called American patriots finally find the backbone to confront these realities and demand an end to this madness? Whether we realize it or not, the world is watching, America. What we decide to do about these issues will not only determine our fate, but the fate of the rest of the world. Are we to be led, like sheep, to our slaughter? Or will we finally wake up, get mad, and say, „Enough is enough?!”

## References, Part 2:

- 18) [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/St.\\_George's\\_School,\\_Newport](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/St._George's_School,_Newport)
- 19) „George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography,” Webster Tarpley, Anton Chaitkin
- 20) U.S. Fed. Decennial Census, 1920 OH, Franklin Cty., vol. 47, ED 7, sheet 27, l. 7
- 21) U.S. Fed. Decennial Census, 1920 MO, St. Louis, vol. 119, ED 499, sheet 11, l. 31
- 22) U.S. Fed. Dec. Census, 1930 CT, Fairfield Cty., Greenwich, ED 134, sheet 4A, l. 21
- 23) <http://sdr.lib.uiowa.edu/traveling-culture/essay.htm>, Box 252 and Box 253

- 24) <http://www.namebase.org/sources/EA.html>
- 25) <http://scherf.com/club.htm>
- 26) AJHR, Wellington, NZ / NZ Maritime Museum, 1913-March 31, 1914
- 27) <http://ellisland.org/>, George Scherf, passenger record / manifest
- 28) <http://ellisland.org/>, Emma Sigler, passenger record / manifest
- 29) <http://familysearch.org/>, British Census, 1881, Thomas Walker / Catharine Walker
- 30) <http://familysearch.org/>, British Census, 1881, Thomas Walker / Catherine McLelland
- 31) [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George E. Walker](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_E._Walker)
- 32) <http://familysearch.org/>, British Census, 1881, George E. Walker / David Walker
- 33) U.S. Fed. Decennial Census, 1900 MO, St. Louis, vol. 98, ED 327, sheet 9, l. 62
- 34) U.S. Fed. Decennial Census, 1910 MO, St. Louis, vol. 116, ED 393, sheet 1, l. 1
- 35) U.S. Fed. Decennial Census, 1920 MO, St. Louis, vol. 119, ED 499, sheet 8, l. 88
- 36) U.S. Fed Decennial Census, 1930 NY, Nassau Co., ED 153, sheet 8A, l. 39 / 8B
- 37) [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/David Davis Walker](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/David_Davis_Walker)
- 38) <http://familysearch.org/>, David Davis Walker, Family Record
- 39) [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George Herbert Walker](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_Herbert_Walker)
- 40) U.S. Treasury Dept., Office of the Lighthouse Board, May 11, 1899, F. J. Higginson
- 41) „The Future of the Wireless Art,“ W. W. Massie & C. R. Underhill (pp. 67-71), 1908
- 42) „The True Wireless,“ Nikola Tesla, Electrical Experimenter, May, 1919
- 43) „To Test Tesla’s System,“ Brooklyn Eagle, Sept., 1899
- 44) [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Society of Jesus](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Society_of_Jesus)
- 45) „The Idaho Observer,“ April 19, 2007, pg. 11
- 46) „The Idaho Observer,“ April 19, 2007, pg. 11
- 47) U.S. Fed Decennial Census, 1930 CT, Greenwich, ED 134, sheet 4A, l. 21
- 48) [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William H.T. Bush](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_H.T._Bush)
- 49) [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hotchkiss School](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hotchkiss_School)
- 50) „George Bush: The Life of a Lone Star Yankee,“ Herbert S. Parmet, 1997
- 51) „George Bush: The Life of a Lone Star Yankee,“ Herbert S. Parmet, 1997
- 52) „The Ohio Historical Society,“ Volume 91, Hoover Vignette, pg. 79
- 53) <http://www.worldreports.org/>, Christopher Story FRSA, News Archives
- 54) <http://tomflocco.com/fs/FbiMemoPhotoLinkBushJfk.htm>
- 55) [http://demopedia.democraticunderground.com/index.php/George\\_H.W.\\_Bush\\_JFK\\_assassination\\_letter#The\\_document](http://demopedia.democraticunderground.com/index.php/George_H.W._Bush_JFK_assassination_letter#The_document)
- 56) „International Currency Review,“ Volume 31, Numbers 3 & 4, <http://www.worldreports.org>, Christopher Story FRSA, News Archives

**[CLICK HERE FOR DOWNLOAD SHOP](#)**

6th Anniversary –

[www.cloakanddagger.de](http://www.cloakanddagger.de) presents:

# **WAS 9-11 A CONSPIRACY?**

By: Dr. Stefan Grossmann, [www.gallerize.com](http://www.gallerize.com)

9-11-7

1. The U.S. government would have us believe that the so-called terrorist attacks on the morning of September 11, 2001 against passenger planes, buildings and the people in them were a conspiracy. The oil-soaked spy-riddled monopoly media then step in to deny that the word „conspiracy” may be used. What is behind this clown show?

2. There is frequent ridicule by no-nothings and would-be no-nothings against the term „conspiracy theory”, a term well defined by law in cases involving more than one perpetrator. This ridicule is a defence mechanism against the truth. It is thus a mechanism of subtle mind control, designed to stop you from using your ability of clear thinking. The courts of law frequently use the notion of conspiracy, and nobody ridicules them. It is only the peons who get ridiculed when they start to wiggle out of the oligarchy’s thought control. Take your rights of freedom and use your common sense.

3. Nobody on any side alleges that 9-11 was committed by a single perpetrator. Everybody - be it in the mendacious government, the mentally ill mainstream media or in the fragmented 9-11 truth movement - agrees that 9-11 was committed by a group of several people, at least more than

**one, at the top probably ten or twenty (all depending on how you define „top”). It is manifest that 9-11 was brought about by a group of perpetrators and not merely by one single perpetrator.**

**4. The perpetrators acted under a general overall plan towards a common goal and based on mutual communications. This took place in such a way that the requirements of the law for a „conspiracy” are met. It is not difficult from a lawyerly view to assert that 9-11 was a conspiracy. There is nothing that speaks against it except political hype and media BS.**

**5. For those interested in legal definitions of the term „conspiracy”, go to a search engine and search for: conspiracy legal, and similar search terms. In U.S. federal law, there is a statute for criminal conspiracy in 18 U.S.C. 371. The media bias against conspiracy theories is a bias against applying the law to our situation. That bias reveals where the thrust of the media is coming from: from the desks of spin-meisters who are averse to the law. Some of the world’s best professional idiots have been working on it...**

**6. So the quick answer is: Yes, 9-11 was a conspiracy, not the act of a single person nor the act of multiple persons acting each on their own. 9-11 was a group act in the scope of the applicable law of conspiracies.**

**7. Once this roadblock against clear thinking is removed, the question arises: Who was the group behind 9-11?**

**8. Even a child will quickly recognize that the government’s explanation of the group is a lie:**

**9. According to the government, the group of conspirators were an Osama bin Laden, 19 Arab hijackers of Muslim conviction, plus a number of helpers. As of this sixth anniversary, the 9-11 truth movement has collected compelling evidence to impeach, contradict and falsify the government's explanation of who the conspirator group consisted of. The following paragraphs mention some of the main points that falsify the government's explanation. The arguments are partly of the type of *did not do it* and partly of the type of *could not have done it*:**

**10. It is assumed that it is the government's responsibility to provide evidence for its own assertions. That is the traditional and firmly settled constitutional assumption in criminal procedure.**

**11. The government has not shown evidence for its assertions. To the extent that the government has shown evidence, such evidence is not conclusive, remains doubtful and is open to the suspicion of being tampered and/or forged.**

**12. The government's failure to show evidence is partly admitted, and is partly due to a glaring and egregious failure to take even the most basic police routines of fact-finding. Further, the government's failure to show evidence is based on the destruction of evidence (or at least: alleged evidence) by the government.**

**13. The foregoing paragraphs 10 through 12 amount to the finding that Osama bin Laden, 19 Arab hijackers of Muslim conviction and their several helpers „did not” perpetrate 9-11 (the term „9-11” here used as an acronym for the attacks at large) because it cannot be proved that they did it.**

**14. Here are some of the government's main shortcomings that lead to this conclusion:**

**15. Osama bin Laden did not in person hijack any airplane. According to the government, he was at the time of the attacks in a cave in Afghanistan on a different continent. According to the government, he acted remotely through instructions given to the 19 Arab hijackers but not in person on-site.**

**16. The various helpers did not hijack any airplane even according to the government's allegations.**

**17. According to the government's allegations, the 19 Arab hijackers bought or acquired tickets for four scheduled regular passenger flights departing from U.S. airports on the morning of 9-11-1. The government alleges that they acted using their proper names and passports and not using false names or false identities.**

**18. There is no proof by security videos or airline personnel testimony that any of the 19 Arab hijackers boarded any of the four alleged flights.**

**19. The passenger manifestos (passenger lists) of all four flights were published by the airlines and/or the FBI very shortly after the attacks. They have not been corrected or amended since then. None of the alleged 19 Arab hijackers appears on any of the passenger manifestos. That proves that none of the alleged 19 Arab hijackers, acting using their proper names and passports, ever boarded any of the planes. It takes a dunce to deny it.**

**20. In consequence, none of the alleged 19 Arab hijackers**

**ever hijacked any of the planes.**

**21. There are further details in the exchange of government allegations and counter-allegations from the 9-11 truth movement. Essentially, there is no proof that any of the alleged 19 Arab hijackers ever boarded any of the four planes, nor that any of the alleged 19 Arab hijackers ever hijacked any of the four planes. Consequentially, none of the alleged 19 Arab hijackers ever flew (piloted) any of the four alleged planes into the World Trade Center, the Pentagon, and off-course to a location in the air space above or near Shanksville, PA.**

**22. The FBI has in other words so much as admitted that they do not know who the alleged hijackers were. Bush's own police says they don't know.**

**23. In a speech at the Commonwealth Press Club in San Francisco, FBI Director Robert S. Mueller III on April 19, 2002, listed on the FBI web site,**

**<http://www.fbi.gov/pressrel/speeches/speech041902.htm>**

**admitted the following:**

**„While here, the hijackers did all they could to stay below our radar. They contacted no known terrorist sympathizers. They committed no egregious crimes. They dressed and acted like Americans, shopping and eating at places like Wal-Mart and Pizza Hut, blending into the woodwork all the while. When four got speeding tickets in the days leading up to September 11th, they remained calm and aroused no suspicion. Since none were known terrorists, law enforcement had no reason to question or detain them.**

**The hijackers also left no paper trail. In our investigation, we have not uncovered a single piece of paper – either here in the U.S. or in the treasure trove of information that has turned up in Afghanistan and elsewhere – that mentioned any aspect of the September 11th plot. The hijackers had no computers, no laptops, no storage media of any kind. They used hundreds of different pay phones and cell phones, often with prepaid calling cards that are extremely difficult to trace. And they made sure that all the money sent to them to fund their attacks was wired in small amounts to avoid detection.**

**In short, the terrorists had managed to exploit loopholes and vulnerabilities in our systems, to stay out of sight, and to not let anyone know what they were up to beyond a very closed circle.**

**The investigation was enormously helpful in figuring out who and what to look for as we worked to prevent attacks. It allowed us to see where we as a nation needed to close gaps in our security. And it gave us clear and definitive proof that al Qaeda was behind the strikes.”**

**That confirms that the alleged 19 Arab hijackers did not board any of the four planes at any U.S. airport (the only possible boarding points). It further confirms that the allegations about the alleged 19 Arab hijackers were fabricated, fraudulently published and lied about by the respective Pentagon officials in the morning hours of 9-11-1, those officials who made the first call. There was nothing of truthful substance to back their call, and especially not on record. This remains so to this date according to the published statement of the FBI.**

**24. In a press release on 9-27-1, the FBI published the ongoing uncertainty about the conspirator group with the following words,**

**<http://www.fbi.gov/pressrel/pressrel01/092701hpic.htm>**

**„The Federal Bureau of Investigation is today releasing 19 photographs of individuals believed to be the hijackers of the four airliners that crashed on September 11, 2001, into the World Trade Center in New York, the Pentagon, and in Stony Creek Township, Pennsylvania. The FBI requests the public’s assistance in obtaining more information about these individuals.**

**It should be noted that attempts to confirm the true identities of these individuals are still under way. The FBI asks anyone who has ever seen or has information about these individuals to immediately contact the nearest FBI office or the toll free hotline number  1-866-483-5137 or submit information at [WWW.IFCCFBI.GOV](http://WWW.IFCCFBI.GOV). The photographs can be viewed at WWW.FBI.GOV.“**

**25. In „Facts and Figures 2003”, the FBI,**

**<http://www.fbi.gov/libref/factsfigure/counterterrorism.htm>**

**explains its fact-finding efforts further:**

**„FBI investigators found letters handwritten in Arabic in three separate locations. The first was in a suitcase of hijacker Mohamed Atta, which did not make the connection to American Airlines Flight #11; the second was in a vehicle parked at Dulles International Airport belonging to hijacker Nawaf Alhazmi; and the third was at the crash site in**

**Pennsylvania. Translations of the letters indicate an alarming willingness to die on the part of the hijackers.**

**Flight voice and data recorders from Flight #93 confirmed that the passengers engaged in a fight for their lives with their four hijackers, saving the lives of unknown individuals on the ground.**

**Within a matter of days, the FBI identified the 19 hijackers using flight, credit card, banking, and other records. On October 10, the FBI announced a new 'Most Wanted Terrorists List.' On December 11, the Attorney General and FBI Director announced the indictment of Zacarias Moussaoui in connection with the attacks."**

**The letters (first paragraph) do not prove that the Arabs boarded the planes. The other evidence has not been published and is secret evidence (categorized in the 9-27-1 press release as uncertain and in the 4-19-2 speech as „no paper trail"). The alleged records from flight 93 (Shanksville) are records of cell phone calls that are technically impossible.**

**26. As sorted out by now, the only possible issue is whether cell phone calls made by passengers on the alleged planes prove the identity of the hijackers or not. The answer is: None of the alleged cell phone callers identified any of the alleged hijackers. The names were not known and were not on the passenger manifestos.**

**27. Even the very existence of the cell phone calls or airphone calls has been attacked by parts of the 9-11 truth movement. The researcher to open this issue is Professor**

**Kee Dewdney. Through experiments he found that the cell phone calls could not have taken place. This has been confirmed by cell phone technicians for the technology in use back then. Only very close to ground and at low speeds can cell phone calls be placed from flying planes successfully, conditions that were absent during the alleged calls in the government's body of evidence (technical details on the internet through search engines).**

**28. The alleged call of Barbara Olson to her husband Theodore Olsen (a Bush attorney in *Bush v. Gore* in December 2000) has been shown to be a fake because in order to place a collect call, Barbara Olson would have needed a credit card that she allegedly did not have. Nor did she have her cell phone so she was using an on-board airphone (phone built into a seat) that only opened a free line after inserting a credit card (Dr. Andreas von Bülow, former German cabinet minister and joint chief of German intelligence services). I find it very strange that she was allegedly able to dial the number of the Justice Department front desk but was unable to dial the extension number of her husband. Insiders report that Barbara Olson lives today under a changed identity, having moved from Sweden to France. It is altogether evident that the government's Barbara Olson phone call allegation is fraudulent.**

**29. There are numerous inconsistencies in the government's alleged evidence of passenger phone calls, such as the implausible need for an alleged caller to identify himself towards his mother and the inexplicable lack of proper coded emergency calls from in-flight personnel (von Bülow). My opinion is that these calls were faked, perhaps using sophisticated voice modulation technology.**

**30. Two of the alleged four flights were not registered in the government database of arrivals and departures which is completely unusual. Over a year later and under presumable influence of the clamouring 9-11 truth movement, the government databases were silently amended to reflect the flights.**

**31. According to a published report, at least one of the airplanes was still in service after 9-11-1 according to its unchangeable tail registration number.**

**32. According to witnesses, as many as seven of the alleged Arab hijackers are still alive today. The U.S. government refuses to investigate this.**

**33. Flight 93 landed unharmed at Cleveland Hopkins airport. This was reported by a local TV station based on airport eyewitness statements. Strangely, this report was not corrected for reason but withdrawn years later claiming it had been a preliminary filing, a withdrawal purportedly due to government pressure.**

**34. Diligent researchers have not been able to identify most the alleged passengers such as through social security databases etc. Most of the identified passengers were members of the military-industrial complex.**

**35. The passport of Mohammed Atta that was allegedly found in the rubble of the WTC was pristine and unharmed while the Mohammed Atta body was allegedly consumed by the flames of the impact explosion. The details how it was found, who found it etc. were not published. It would be very easy for the government to fake such a passport and to hand-place it in the rubble and to fraudulently publicize such a story. The father of Mohammed Atta, an**

attorney in Kairo, Egypt, told the press that he spoke to his son on the phone on the day after 9-11-1. The alleged passport underlines that Mohammed Atta allegedly used his own name but clearly was not registered at boarding.

36. The evidence relating to Osama bin Laden, a former CIA asset in the Afghanistan war, bears marks of tampering and can be thrown out as forgery. This includes the so-called confession video tapes.

37. All this confirms that the government allegations about the group of conspirators are merely tentative and not based on solid evidence. Presumably this evidence will not hold up to normal judicial standards in an open and fair unbiased non-U.S. court.

38. There is much evidence that Osama bin Laden and the alleged 19 Arab hijackers and their circle of helpers were home-grown by powers inside the U.S. government in order to be available as patsies. This includes for example Atta's training in a CIA proprietary flight school in Florida. Its paper evidence was wafted away in a military plane by Florida Governor Jeb Bush in the night hours after 9-11-1 (Daniel Hopsicker after local police information), U.S. military language training, close intelligence surveillance of the group by Mossad and American police and intelligence, suppression of evidence by government officials, rewards for complicit government officials, blackballing of loyal government officials, etc. In all likelihood the Arabs were artificially created „fall guys,” in other words, early 21st century Lee Harvey Oswalds. Perhaps they should be labelled: the 19 Oswalds.

39. In summary, Osama bin Laden and the alleged 19 Arab hijackers *did not* do it.

**40. Now for some of the overwhelming facts that they *could not have done it*:**

- **documented conspiracy plans since General Lemnitzer's „Operation Northwoods”,**
- **long pre-existing Afghanistan and Iraq war plans for oil and oil pipelines,**
- **plan implementations since first WTC bombing and Oklahoma City bombing,**
- **the rigged 2000 presidential elections and election litigation *Bush v. Gore*,**
- **hypnotized freeze of the presidential nut-head in a grammar school,**
- **the Pentagon's missile defence shield was turned off for maintenance,**
- **air force stand-down under cover of pre-scheduled war games,**
- **non-use of aircraft carrier fighter jets off Long Island,**
- **lack of sufficient piloting abilities by the Arabs,**
- **impossibility to bring the towers down by planes,**
- **media fakery of the videos shown on TV,**
- **no viable plane debris including at Shanksville,**
- **for the first time in aviation history, none of the black boxes were provably found,**
- **evidence for the use of USAF stealth (hologram) technology and missiles/drones,**
- **for the first time in building history, fires allegedly brought steel highrises down,**
- **evidence from a two-year private fire investigation that fires did not bring the towers down,**
- **evidence from a private two-year bomb investigation of pre-planted bombs and explosions,**
- **seismic and residue from nuclear devices at the WTC,**
- **impact holes at the WTC and Pentagon not from airliners,**
- **impact explosion smoke and flame colors from hightech**

**explosives not kerosene,**

- **the continuous roaring sound of the WTC collapses disproves mere „pancaking”,**
- **dancing Israeli spies and their release by the FBI (the Weehawken five),**
- **huge financial and political benefit of ultra-Zionist circles,**
- **government destruction of crime scenes and other evidence,**
- **government and media cover-up including bogus government reports,**
- **further lies to cause the Iraq war (Niger yellowcake lies from fake intelligence),**
- **macro-economic motivation to save the U.S. dollar as the global reserve currency.**

**There is such vast and compelling physical and other evidence that its bottom line is: Osama bin Laden and the alleged 19 Arab hijackers *could not have done it*, nor could they have come anywhere near to being able to orchestrate it. The whole thing was a conspiracy, but a significantly more dangerous one than the government and the mendacious mainstream media would have us believe: 9-11 was an insiders attack on America, falsely blamed on Arab patsies to cover up the true perpetrators, both of the multi-trillion dollar insurance fraud and the treasonous overthrow of the American republic.**

**41. Pre-existing conspiracy plans (synonym for racket plans):**

**[„War is a racket.”](#)**

**[General Smedley Butler](#)**

- **The Pentagon’s 1962 conspiracy plan code named Operation Northwoods:**

**See <http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/northwoods.html>**

**with document scans:**

**„According to secret and long-hidden documents obtained for Body of Secrets, the Joint Chiefs of Staff drew up and approved plans for what may be the most corrupt plan ever created by the U.S. government. In the name of antiCommunism, they proposed launching a secret and bloody war of terrorism against their own country in order to trick the American public into supporting an ill-conceived war they intended to launch against Cuba.**

**Code named Operation Northwoods, the plan, which had the written approval of the Chairman and every member of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, called for innocent people to be shot on American streets; for boats carrying refugees fleeing Cuba to be sunk on the high seas; for a wave of violent terrorism to be launched in Washington, D.C., Miami, and elsewhere. People would be framed for bombings they did not commit; planes would be hijacked. Using phony evidence, all of it would be blamed on Castro, thus giving Lemnitzer and his cabal the excuse, as well as the public and international backing, they needed to launch their war.’’**

- **Report about the U.S. army’s 1976 Strassburg, Germany terror plan to bring down the WTC:**

**See Greg Szymansky at <http://www.rense.com/general63/TWIN.HTM>.**

**Critical is the single witness, the brave former U.S. serviceman Timothy McNiven. Here is the quotation of the key passages from the link above:**

**„The publicized version of the study, commissioned**

by Congress, was to identify security lapses and submit corrective measures to lawmakers. However, McNiven claims the real purpose of the study was to brainstorm how to pull off the perfect terrorist attack using the exact same 9/11 scenario.

The study, commissioned to C-Battery 2/81st Field Artillery, U.S. Army, stationed in Strassburg, Germany in 1976, specifically devised the scenario of the Twin Towers being leveled by Middle Eastern terrorists using commercial airliners and even plastic box cutters to bypass security.

To silence critics, McNiven has successfully passed a credible lie detector test regarding his participation in the study as well as other specific orders given to him by his superiors in case of a real attack on the Twin Towers.

The head of the 1976 mock terrorist plan was Lt. Michael Teague of Long Island, who McNiven says was given specific orders by higher-ups in the military to use the Twin Towers as the terrorist target.

McNiven said he has been unable to contact Lt. Teague, but was interested in his opinion now that 'the 9/11 attacks happened the way we planned them in 1976.'

'I remember Lt. Teague changed the scenario of the supposed study from a 100 story building to the Twin Towers,' recalled McNiven, emphasizing that Lt. Teague was acting on specific orders from unknown superiors.

**‘He then said he thought it was very strange to be asked to devise a plan to blow up your own home town. But as I watched the Twin Towers really collapse on the morning of September 11th, I realized I was watching the very same thing we devised in the 1976.’ ”**

**This report indicates that by 1976, the focus of the Pentagon conspiracy was away from Cuba and had the Manhattan World Trade Center (WTC) in its crosshairs. This coincided with massive business interests of the owners of the WTC (see next).**

- **Report about the late 1980s business plan calling for demolition of the WTC:**

**See photographer Tom Scott Gordon at <http://www.rense.com/general47/pulled.htm>.**

**It is critical to understand that on one level, 9-11 is a two-digit multi-billion dollar business swindle (plus the piggy-backed high treason on the second, political and constitutional level). Here is the key quote from the link above:**

**„The building cost about \$1.5B to build and was worth about \$4. to 5.B at its peak. But, it would have cost about \$20B to un-build it in 2010 dollars, or as it neared its 1/2 ‘safe’ life. Obviously it HAD to be imploded and there was never going to be a ‘break-even’ point for the owners.”**

**Again hinged on a single witness’s recollections, this report presents uncontradicted business information that financial reasons mandated the demolition of the twin towers no later than 2010 (half-life of the structures). The twin towers**

were a money loser and were a tremendous liability to the owners (allegedly secretly retained control by the land's donor members of the Rockefeller family) to the tune of an estimated 10 to 20 billion \$\$ for direct and indirect demolition expenses, not counting an estimated 5 to 10 billion \$\$ rebuilding expenses. (9-11 „conveniently” gave a free ride for both cost items, i.e. an estimated total 9.5 billion \$\$ from insurance coverage and an additional estimated 15 billion \$\$ state and federal cleanup services and settlement of third-party damages mostly at the taxpayer's expense).

**This estimated 25 billion \$\$ is actual hard money that changed hands in the ultimate form of real estate improvements due to 9-11.**

This money went into the hands of America's most rich and greedy. Osama and his Oswalds had essentially nothing to do with it. 9-11 is first of all a crime for researchers who can count money; and the above is the basic equation. This critically clear business aspect of the crime's level one is hardly ever reported, not even in the 9-11 truth movement. It is the particularly dirty underbelly of 9-11 where the military-industrial conspiracy comes open. 9-11 is first of all

**a crime of abominable filthy corruption inside and above the government.**

#### **42. My further insights:**

**I am a German attorney, bilingual, half American. I had the privilege from 2004 to the end of the list to participate in the 9-11 SCAJA (Science and Justice Alliance, founded by „Plaguepuppy“ Dr. Jeff King). My contributions were many little pieces of the puzzle, plus my forensic-type efforts to put together the whole thing in a format akin to a trial presentation (or at least, preparation for such).**

**As a result, I ended up as the unofficial, unappointed and unelected „secretary“ (my private term) of the group. I assembled large pdf reports named by me the „9-11 Science Report“ (main volume plus appendices, updated by a string of web articles). Before that I assembled a basic 9-11 truth book, technical and forensic, called „T Minus 9-11, The Insiders Attack on America“. Together with Marcus Icke (England) and based on research of Webfairy and Gerard Holmgren I helped launch the very specific and by now well-documented notion that the videos of 9-11 do not show real planes but mere models or fakes.**

**In short I believe that I am thus a key archivist for 9-11 truth materials, many of them no longer online. To try to summarize an archive would, of course, be futile. One could cherry-pick a few examples of some lesser known or more or less forgotten physical facts about the 9-11 inside attacks.**

**I took down my open web site, Gallerize.com, and instead have placed my materials in my online shop.**

Overlooking my archival function, I am often quoted as the founder of the „hologram theory“ that rises from the fullness of materials in my custody. This theory was first propounded by Webfairy but then no longer pursued by her. I would still carefully vent this theory today as a plausible explanation of what flew into the twin towers. However, most of the videos have been impeached by now as forgeries (Marcus Icke, others). They are thus no viable basis for any conclusions (except for the finding of forgery). However, at least one video shows WTC2 south wall being „painted“ by a target laser just prior to impact. The „Ginny Carr“ audio tape that I discovered at the sonicmemorial.org for WTC1 impact replicates the audio sound of a whining missile type engine plus three impact explosions over 7 seconds. Ginny Carr in an e-mail has confirmed this (three separate explosions), authenticating the audio tape published under her name. Inside information from the U.S. whistleblower community is that stealth technology was used in order to cloak missiles (or name them drones) in order to look like larger passenger planes, and these then were flown into the twin towers on the morning of 9-11 as a make-believe attack of hijacked airliners. Stealth technology using holographic cloaking is known to exist in the U.S. forces. Of course, we all know by now that none of the alleged 19 Arab hijackers were shown in any passenger manifestos and that there is no evidence for them ever boarding the planes, not even the faintest hear-say. There being no evidence at all, the government's statements are pure inventions with the intent of misleading.

Apart from that, certain photos show numerous orbs around the WTC. A video from the time between the two hits shows something like a crop duster flying around the twin towers. A so-called UFO video shows what can be identified as a USAF holographic stealth bomber in what is arguably a

**supervising position in the air (details at orbwar.com). A video from the afternoon shows two missiles (drones) flying from the direction of the Woolworth building towards the direction of WTC7 shortly before it was imploded. Etc.**

**My key works in the 9-11 Science Report are: 2 year private WTC fire investigation (ripping NIST apart), business analysis of the \$8 billion insurance swindle by Larry Silverstein and his backers in the Blackstone Group including Henry Kissinger and his oldest and best-paying client, notorious money launderer and former AIG head Maurice Hank Greenberg, a front man for the Rothschild-Rockefeller Council of 13 and its Denver connection. Many details may still be hanging in the air, but there is nothing essential or important that is in any way „mysterious“ about the 9-11 insurance fraud and high treason.**

**For a broader introduction in a historic perspective, see my old home page of 2-4-7 ([click here](#)).**

**To purchase my specific forensic reports materials, go to my online download shop at my web site:**

**[CLICK HERE FOR DOWNLOAD SHOP](#)**

# THE BLACK SUN

By DR. JUR. STEFAN GROSSMANN, April 20, 2009, updated (see end)



## WHY INVESTIGATE THIS?



There is so much talk about 2012 and the Mayan calendar. But those are generalities not unreasonably compared with the Y2K scare that spread before the year 2000. The Mayan calendar does not even give the precise date that is usually quoted, but a date in 2048 or so. You know, really... So why spend the time and effort to investigate this?

That is exactly what an eagle-eyed correspondent asked. I was not satisfied with that approach because my gut feeling tells me that there is more to it. I have been an avid reader of the Zeta Talk web site with its lots of precise information since the mid-90s, not overly likely to be merely fictional. So I launched a preliminary probe to establish if a full investigation would make sense. To my surprize, I quickly found that one of the main ongoings is a professionally orchestrated cover-up on various web sites presenting repudiations partly flagged with rather frantic tones of voice. Where there is smoke there is fire. Here are some main findings of my preliminary probe:

1. Zecharia SITCHIN, a historian of astronomy but not an astronomer per se, is a senior scholar of ancient Sumerian cuneiform tablets. His books suggest the coming of a planet Nibiru based on those sources. In the least, the source interpretation is very complex.<sup>1</sup> Looking for a simple statement, I found this summary on his web site:<sup>2</sup>

„The Sumerian Evidence

„The evidence for that was recorded — in words and illustrations — by the Sumerians, whose civilization blossomed out in Mesopotamia (now mostly Iraq) some six thousand years ago.

„They did not claim the achievement of visiting Mars for themselves. Rather, they wrote on their clay tablets about the Anunnaki (...) who came to Earth from their planet Nibiru, a twelfth member of our solar system (...) whose great elliptical orbit around the Sun lasts some 3,600 (Earth-) years. The many ancient texts, unearthed by archeologists, that deal with the Anunnaki, their comings and goings, and the astronomical knowledge (...) that they bequeathed to Mankind, have been revealed and explained in my series of books, beginning with *The 12th Planet*.”

Interpreting obscure astronomical records from our past is one of the most difficult undertakings in all of the humanities. In case of the Sumerian clay tablets, the difficulty is compounded by the overall ambiguities of cuneiform. While Sitchin has been attacked by learned colleagues, their arguments do not necessarily hold water but can be read as mere dissenting interpretations about something which they apparently dislike. Sitchin has mentioned a date of 2085 for a possible approach of Nibiru.

---

<sup>1</sup> See books by Zechariah SITCHIN mentioned on his informative web site, <http://www.sitchin.com/>. Sitchin's finding are taken so seriously by the science community that an international 2012 Symposium was held in Basel, Switzerland on October 18, 2008 with 250 participants from across Europe. The main subject were the „looming 2012 catastrophies that will be caused by the return of Nibiru.” (Information taken from the web site.)

<sup>2</sup> [http://www.sitchin.com/nasa\\_looking.htm](http://www.sitchin.com/nasa_looking.htm)

2. The Washington Post published an astronomical finding in the following article: *Mystery Heavenly Body Discovered*, a front page story, by Thomas O'TOOLE, Washington Post Staff Writer, published on 1983-12-30, start page: A1. The article is listed in the newspaper's online archive. According to the archive, the article was never retracted or withdrawn. Since my preliminary probe relies on the information content of the article, the December 1983 Washington Post article is replicated here in full as it sets the stage for what is to follow:

„A heavenly body possibly as large as the giant planet Jupiter and possibly so close to Earth that it would be part of this solar system has been found in the direction of the constellation Orion by an orbiting telescope aboard the U.S. infrared astronomical satellite. So mysterious is the object that astronomers do not know if it is a planet, a giant comet, a nearby 'protostar' that never got hot enough to become a star, a distant galaxy so young that it is still in the process of forming its first stars or a galaxy so shrouded in dust that none of the light cast by its stars ever gets through. 'All I can tell you is that we don't know what it is,' Dr. Gerry Neugebauer, IRAS chief scientist for California's Jet Propulsion Laboratory and director of the Palomar Observatory for the California Institute of Technology said in an interview.

„The most fascinating explanation of this mystery body, which is so cold it casts no light and has never been seen by optical telescopes on Earth or in space, is that it is a giant gaseous planet, as large as Jupiter and as close to Earth as 50 billion miles. While that may seem like a great distance in earthbound terms, it is a stone's throw in cosmological terms, so close in fact that it would be the nearest heavenly body to Earth beyond the outermost planet Pluto. 'If it is really that close, it would be a part of our solar system,' said Dr. James Houck of Cornell University's Center for Radio Physics and Space Research and a member of the IRAS science team. 'If it is that close, I don't know how the world's planetary scientists would even begin to classify it.'

„The mystery body was seen twice by the infrared satellite as it scanned the northern sky from last January to November, when the satellite ran out of the supercold helium that allowed its telescope to see the coldest bodies in the heavens. The second observation took place six months after the first and suggested the mystery body had not moved from its spot in the sky near the western edge of the constellation Orion in that time. 'This suggests it's not a comet because a comet would not be as large as the one we've observed and a comet would probably have moved,' Houck said. 'A planet may have moved if it were as close as 50 billion miles but it could still be a more distant planet and not have moved in six months time.'

„Whatever it is, Houck said, the mystery body is so cold its temperature is no more than 40 degrees above 'absolute' zero, which is 459 degrees Fahrenheit below zero. The telescope aboard IRAS is cooled so low and is so sensitive it can 'see' objects in the heavens that are only 20 degrees above absolute zero. When IRAS scientists first saw the mystery body and calculated that it could be as close as 50 billion miles, there was some speculation that it might be moving toward Earth. 'It's not incoming mail,'

Cal Tech's Neugebauer said. 'I want to douse that idea with as much cold water as I can.'"<sup>3</sup>

3. Phil PLAIT on his website [www.badastronomy.com](http://www.badastronomy.com) sets out to debunk allegations that the Decemer 1983 Washington Post article has anything to do with planet Nibiru, and makes reference to revised information of Cal Tech astronomers who were on the team who originally made the discovery, expecting readers to take their word for their reasons to revise without providing further proof:

„The IRAS Incident

„Many people, including Mr. Hazlewood, claim that NASA actually sighted Planet X in 1983, and it was reported in the Washington Post! The article claims that two scientists named Neugebauer and Houck used the Infrared Astronomy Satellite (called IRAS) and found a Jupiter-sized object a few billion kilometers out from the Sun.

„This turns out not to be the case. Rather than rely on the accuracy of a newspaper article (and you can find out how accurate those are elsewhere on this site) I did something that never occurred to the doomsayers: I sent an email to the two astronomers asking what happened back in '83. Gerry Neugebauer replied, and told me the real poop.

„IRAS was designed to look in the far-infrared, well past what our eyes see. At the time, no one was really sure what it would find. To everyone's surprise, several bright point sources were found that did not correspond to anything seen on optical images taken of the same areas. In the press conference, the two scientists said that these objects could be almost anything, from a tenth planet in our solar system to distant galaxies.

Guess which it turned out to be? Sure enough, much deeper images were taken, and some of the objects were found to be dense gas clouds in our own Galaxy, while others turned out to be very distant galaxies. In fact, these observations heralded the discovery of a new type of object: Ultra-luminous Infrared Galaxies (ULIRGs). These are galaxies in which there is a burst of stars being born. The cocoons of dust in which the stars are enshrouded generates copious infrared, which is what was detected by IRAS. They published these results in the prestigious Astrophysical Journal, and you can even read it yourself.

„So IRAS did not see Nibiru, Planet X, or anything of the sort, despite the claims of the doomcriers. Of course, they now claim that NASA is clamping down on the press for Planet X. The original Post article, they say, was hastily retracted due to pressure from the NASA thugs. Of course, the doomcriers have absolutely no evidence of this (because, of course, this claim is wrong), but they continue to state it as if it is fact. It is nothing of the sort. They like to make claims like this for many reasons: it generates an 'us vs. them' mentality, which is great for conspiracies, and it helps sell books and/or videos. But it's wrong at best and a lie at worst.

---

<sup>3</sup> I found the link to this article in a Wikipedia article (Zeta Talk). At the end of the article the following link was given: „Article nabbed from <http://www.zetatalk.com/theword/tword03b.htm>, and to T. Chester looks like the authentic article as originally published.” I found the link at this URL: [http://spider.ipac.caltech.edu/staff/tchester/iras/washington\\_post\\_mystery\\_object.html](http://spider.ipac.caltech.edu/staff/tchester/iras/washington_post_mystery_object.html)

„A good page with a lot of detail about the IRAS observations is written by Tom Chester, an astronomer on the original IRAS team that found the mystery sources. Straight from the horse’s mouth, if you will.

„You can also read more about IRAS and Planet X at the Planet X and the Pole Shift website, which also has a copy of the original Washington Post article.

„Brown Dwarfs

[Note added January 19, 2003: in this section, I originally mistakenly gave the brown dwarf a visual magnitude of 17, when in fact it’s more like 25. This is a factor of about 1600 in brightness. I have made the correction in this section and fixed the math involved. While a factor of 1600 seems like a lot, it doesn’t change my argument that if Planet X were a brown dwarf, it would be easily visible to the naked eye.]

„Mr. Hazlewood and many others on the web claim that Planet X is a brown dwarf. As strongly as I can make this claim, this is impossible.

„Why? Because of what a brown dwarf is. We are familiar with stars, which are luminous balls of gas that fuse elements in their core. Stars are massive enough that the pressure and temperature in their cores are enough to maintain fusion. Planets are smaller, cooler objects which are, in general, not self-luminous. Planets are bright because they reflect sunlight. Their mass is too small to have fusion in the core.

„A brown dwarf is an object that is somewhere in the netherworld between stars and planets. By definition, a brown dwarf is an object that has a mass less than is needed to sustain fusion, and at the lower mass end they blend into planets. For more detail, you can read my pages about brown dwarfs here and here.

„Brown dwarfs are born hot, since they are formed, like stars, from a collapsing cloud of gas and dust. This process makes a lot of heat, sometimes enough that even a brown dwarf can have fusion in its core, at least for a while. But they cannot maintain that fusion, and eventually cool off.

„A mature brown dwarf glows in infrared. It has a temperature of something like 1000 to 2500 degrees Celsius. An object that hot puts out very little visible light, but gives off more infrared. Not that they’re all that bright: they are so faint that the first brown dwarf discovered, named Gliese 229b, eluded detection until 1995! It glows feebly at about magnitude 25 in visible light. That makes it roughly 1/40,000,000th the brightness of the faintest star visible to the unaided eye, and takes a fair sized telescope to see at all.

„However (and this is a big however), Gliese 229b is a long way off: about 18 light years away, or roughly 200 trillion kilometers! If we go with Mr. Hazlewood’s claim that Planet X is a brown dwarf, we can assume it is much like Gliese 229b. At a distance of even Pluto’s orbit, Planet X would be a billion times brighter, glowing visibly at magnitude 2, making it a relatively bright star! Mind you, as I write this (July 2002) it must be significantly closer to us than Pluto, and proportionally brighter. It would

be the third brightest object in the sky (only the Moon and Sun would be brighter). We don't see it, which leads me to the conclusion that it doesn't exist.

„Even if we assume that, somehow, magically, Planet X does not glow in the visible (even though Mr. Hazlewood claims many times in his book that it does indeed glow), it would still reflect sunlight. A brown dwarf has about the same size as Jupiter (due to the way planets behave, piling more mass onto Jupiter won't make it bigger, it'll make it denser). Jupiter is actually the fourth brightest object in the sky, so a reflecting brown dwarf would be similarly bright. However, again, we don't see it.

„Finally, a brown dwarf may be puny compared to a star, but can be very massive compared to a planet. Ms. Lieder claims that Planet X has a mass something like 5 times the Earth's mass, which is more like a normal planet than a brown dwarf. Either way, something this massive plowing through the solar system would be greatly affecting the orbits of the outer planets. However, the planets appear to be just where they should assuming Planet X does not exist.

„Conclusion: Doomsayers claim Planet X is a brown dwarf (or even a massive planet). However, it's not hard to see that there can be no such brown dwarf anywhere near the Earth. Therefore, the claims are wrong.

„Orbits and Gravity

„Planet X is claimed to be on an orbit that brings it close to the Sun every 3600 years. Now, if we assume that this orbit obeys the laws of gravity, then we can calculate its distance at any given time. This depends on the math of gravity, which is pretty well understood.

„However, the equations used to figure distance based on orbital velocity are not simple, but I used the method as described by Dr. Joseph Gallant, Assistant Professor of Physics at Kent State University, which allows for plug-and-chug solutions. I find that in one year, Planet X must be about 900 million kilometers away from the Earth, give or take a hundred million. This is much closer to Earth than Saturn, and just a bit farther than Jupiter!

[Note (added July 27, 2002): A small Oops here; when I did this calculation originally, I did it incorrectly, and got a distance too small by about a factor of two (I originally said 550 million kilometers). I have been more careful and got this new number.]

„I have written up detailed notes on how I arrived at this figure: what assumptions I made and how I calculated it. They are on the 'Planet X and Orbit Math' page. There is a fair bit of math there, but hopefully I have made it clear what I did and why I did it.

„So, Planet X was roughly the same distance to us as Saturn in May 2002, it should have been at least as bright as Saturn and getting brighter by the minute. Saturn is one of the brightest objects in the sky. We see nothing like this, so again I conclude Planet X does not exist.

„Of course, Mr. Hazlewood claims that we do not understand gravity, but that's completely incorrect. We understand gravity well enough to calculate orbits for comets and asteroids and send probes to other planets. If Planet

X doesn't obey the laws of gravity as we know them, then it's magic, and then he's wrong anyway.

„Miscellaneous

„Sometimes the science abused by the doomsayers is pretty garbled. Take, for example, this passage from Mr. Hazlewood's book 'Blindsided', where on page 11 he quotes a source (anonymous, of course), who says:

„A whole team was contacting every observatory in France – just sent a message. The Neuchatel observatory got it. They are very excited, wondering if it is a comet or a brown dwarf, through the latest coordinates given. The daughter of the astronomer reports that they suspect a comet or a brown dwarf on the process to becoming a pulsar since it emits 'waves.'

To be perfectly blunt, this quotation is just plain silly. First, a comet is easily distinguishable from a brown dwarf using an optical telescope: the brown dwarf appears as a star, while a comet has a distinctly fuzzy appearance. Second, a brown dwarf cannot become a pulsar. A pulsar is formed when a massive star (100 or more times the mass of even the largest brown dwarf) explodes as a supernova. The core collapses, forming a neutron star. This rapidly rotating ultradense object can emit two beams of light like a lighthouse does. We see these beams as rapid pulses, hence the term 'pulsar'. But a brown dwarf cannot form a pulsar. Third, everything emits waves. A star does, a pulsar does, a comet and brown dwarf do, you do. Anything above absolute zero emits electromagnetic waves, so that statement by Mr. Hazlewood's anonymous mole is particularly weird, and non-informative. In other words, it's meaningless. Even if this informant meant pulses from a pulsar, it's still wrong, since a brown dwarf cannot become a pulsar.

„Incidentally, the Neuchatel Observatory is in Switzerland, not France. Mr. Hazlewood's informant didn't even get that part right.”<sup>4</sup>

The foregoing article makes at least one outright false astronomical claim, namely that astronomers are in a position to calculate the trajectory of objects at the edge of our solar system with any degree of precision. That is a misrepresentation especially considering the fact that, apparently, no sufficient years-long observational data basis exists in this case, at least not to official public knowledge. This sounds a loud alarm bell against the foregoing repudiation. Where there is smoke there is fire.

4. My suspicion that the repudiation(s) is (are) mere spin doctoring for public damage control is substantiated by clear and evident information that the investigative team at Project Camelot. There is too much information there to be quoted verbatim here.<sup>5</sup>

In essence, a leading Norwegian politician close to the Prime Minister (name and identity known to Project Camelot) has confirmed in a letter that planet Nibiru is coming, and that governments worldwide are preparing for a planetary super-disaster by investing in a huge underground bunker infrastructure. Telling details about the underground

---

<sup>4</sup> <http://www.badastronomy.com/bad/misc/planetx/science.html#iras>

<sup>5</sup> Project Camelot, A Letter from a Norwegian Politician, information page and update page:  
<http://www.projectcamelot.org/norway.html>  
[http://www.projectcamelot.org/norway\\_update.html](http://www.projectcamelot.org/norway_update.html)

bunker infrastructure and its purpose related with the coming of Nibiru have been disclosed through this and several other sources deemed to be credible by Project Camelot. The people at Project Camelot take the coming of Nibiru to be a certainty. Incidentally it becomes apparent that the coming of Nibiru is the target of an organized cover-up campaign in order to prevent a mass panic of the global population.

Here are the first paragraphs of the letter at issue:

„I am a Norwegian politician. I would like to say that difficult things will happen from the year 2008 till the year 2012.

„The Norwegian government is building more and more underground bases and bunkers. When asked, they simply say that it is for the protection of the people of Norway. When I enquire when they are due to be finished, they reply ‘before 2011’.

„Israel is also doing the same and many other countries too.

„My proof that what I am saying is true is in the photographs I have sent of myself and all the Prime Ministers and ministers I tend to meet and am acquainted with. They know all of this, but they don’t want to alarm the people or create mass panic.

„Planet X is coming, and Norway has begun with storage of food and seeds in the Svalbard area and in the arctic north with the help of the US and EU and all around in Norway. They will only save those that are in the elite of power and those that can build up again: doctors, scientists, and so on.”<sup>6</sup>

I have been following the research efforts of Project Camelot and hold their work in high esteem. They are certainly nothing but dead serious about their statements. I take their information seriously. It is not as detailed as the information at the Zeta Talk web site but it provides sufficient independent corroboration of the Zeta Talk information to merit a full investigation into this subject matter.

② **PLANET X (NIBIRU)** ∞

Pursuant to NASA (dis-)information, this inquiry should end here, before it even begins:

„Question: What is Planet Nibiru/Eris ? Is it going to flyby Earth in 2012 ? Are we going to survive the flyby ?

„You seem to have fallen for the ‘Nibiru hoax’. Eris is a dwarf planet in the outer solar system, a bit larger than Pluto, discovered in 2003 (see Wikipedia article at [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eris\\_\(dwarf\\_planet\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eris_(dwarf_planet))). Nibiru does not exist; it is a hoax, and certainly it has nothing to do with Eris. Wikipedia summarizes nicely: ‘There are a number of planets or planetary bodies whose existence is not supported by scientific evidence, but which are occasionally believed to exist by pseudoscientists, conspiracy theorists or certain religious groups’. Neither Eris nor Nibiru will flyby Earth in 2012 or any other time.

„David Morrison, NAI Senior Scientist, January 22, 2008”<sup>7</sup>

<sup>6</sup> <http://www.projectcamelot.org/norway.html>

<sup>7</sup> <http://astrobiology.nasa.gov/ask-an-astrobiologist/question/?id=2707>

The problem is that NASA - the government altogether - is a highly unreliable source with eroded credibility. Too many lies and hoaxes have been perpetrated by them, not least the Moon landing hoax of the late 1960s and 1970s, the many war hoaxes and election hoaxes, the trillion dollar black budget hoax, the 9-11 hoax, etc. The NASA statement is therefore worthless on its face, especially in light of the preliminary evidence presented in Section 1 above.

An important lead, one that is recurrent in astronomical reporting, is given by the xfacts site:

„In the early 1990s, calculations by the United States Naval Observatory have confirmed the orbital perturbation exhibited by Uranus and Neptune, which Dr. Thomas C. Van Flandern, an astronomer at the observatory, says could be explained by ‘a single undiscovered planet’. He and a colleague, Dr. Robert Harrington, calculate that the 10th planet should be two to five times more massive than Earth and have a highly elliptical orbit that takes it some 5 billion miles beyond that of Pluto.”<sup>8</sup>

This is not planet(oid) Eris since Eris is merely a dwarf planet and is not qualified to match the foregoing gravitational profile for a large outer planet. The proposed Nibiru does match the foregoing gravitational profile, however. That is also in keeping with the December 1983 Washington Post article. That disproves the allegation that that theory of a Planet X was rapidly discarded by astronomers after the original 1983 discovery.

Astronomer Dr. Robert HARRINGTON explains in an article:

„The motions of Uranus and Neptune cannot be adequately represented within the present gravitational model of the solar system. Pluto cannot have any detectable effect on these two planets. There is therefore a good possibility that there is at least one undetected planet in our solar system, and it is now possible to set some constraints on where that planet might be.”<sup>9</sup>

K. CROSWELL confirms that the motions of Uranus and Neptune point to the existence of a tenth planet.<sup>10</sup> C. POWELL proposes that the systematic residuals in the positions of Uranus and Neptune may be due to an unknown Planet X.<sup>11</sup> Lorenzo IORIO discusses, among other things, a brown dwarf scenario and write:

„The gravitational acceleration imparted on the solar system’s rocky planets by a putative large body X like a planet or a star located at hundreds/ thousands AU from the Sun can be considered as a small Hooke-type perturbation (...)A brown dwarf with  $m \approx 75-80 m_{\text{Jup}}$  cannot orbit at a distance smaller than about 3,736-3,817 AU from the Sun, while the minimum distance for a red dwarf ( $0.075 M_{\odot} \leq m \leq 0.5 M_{\odot}$ ) ranges from 3,793 AU to 7,139 AU. Such dynamical constraints

---

<sup>8</sup> <http://xfacts.com/x1.htm>

<sup>9</sup> R. S. HARRINGTON, *The Location of Planet X*, *Astronomical Journal* (ISSN 0004-6256), vol. 96, Oct. 1988, p. 1476-1478, here p. 1476. The NASA scientist at note 7 above (foregoing page) does not inform the reader about this body of astronomical research (also see following notes).

<sup>10</sup> K. CROSWELL, *The Pull of Planet X*, *Astronomy*, Vol. 16, No. 8, p. 30 - 39.

<sup>11</sup> C. POWELL, *A Mathematical Search for Planet X*, *British Interplanetary Society, Journal* (ISSN 0007-084X), vol. 42, July 1989, p. 327-333.

are tighter than those obtainable from the upper bound on the solar system barycenter's acceleration recently derived from pulsar timing data.”<sup>12</sup>

If one takes together these and many related astronomical articles, there seems to be a scientific consensus beyond reasonable doubt (on the academic inside of science) that a larger-than-Earth gravitor that may be termed Planet X does exist with a high degree of likelihood, albeit the object is usually described as not having actually been discovered yet.<sup>13</sup>

A dissenter, but apparently of the hypocritical sort, is J. MCGAHA. He gives us the following non-elucidating bogus disinformation, without providing an explanation for the gravitational perturbations of Uranus and Neptune:

„The search for Planet X began soon after the discovery of Uranus in 1781. The scientific search, over the next 200 years, resulted in the discovery of many new ‘Objects’ (Planets and Minor Planets) but not the elusive Planet X. The data now indicate there never was a Planet X to find and the scientific search ended in the early 1990’s. In the last 10 years the search has begun anew, not by scientists, interested in adding to our knowledge, but by groups advocating apocalyptic ideas. They have a wide following and are interested in promoting their pseudoscientific beliefs. This talk will discuss this history.”<sup>14</sup>

To close the selected documentation for this section, here is an excerpt of a review of the new Planet X book by Govert SCHILLING:

„The considerable likelihood that many more ‘Erises’ are concealed in the depths of our solar system led the experts to opt for the latter: like Eris, Pluto is now designated a ‘dwarf planet’. (...) *The Hunt for Planet X* arrives with the search still in full swing, and reports of new hunting trophies will undoubtedly make future headlines. You need to read Schilling’s book, however, to find out what’s been going on behind the scenes.”<sup>15</sup>

So why is there the orchestrated effort of such a frantic cover-up? There was no cover-up when planet Pluto was discovered in 1930. By discovering just another far-away planet there will not be the slightest mass panic. Call it Planet X or Nibiru – that makes no difference. A suspect type like McGraha is trying to insinuate that astronomers for 200 years were mistaken and suddenly - in time for the reported arrival of Nibiru - the subject has become a no-no. When people now are doing what astronomers have been doing for 200 years (searching for planet X) it suddenly becomes „promoting their pseudoscientific beliefs.” How gullible does he think we are? Where there is smoke there is fire...

---

<sup>12</sup> Lorenzo IORIO, *Constraints on Planet X and Nemesis from Solar System’s Inner Dynamics*, eprint arXiv:0904.1562, published 04/2009. Quotation above taken from abstract page:  
<http://adsabs.harvard.edu/abs/2009arXiv0904.1562I>

<sup>13</sup> Also see new book by Govert SCHILLING, *The Hunt for Planet X*, Berlin, Springer, 2009. There is certainly nothing „disreputable” about the assumption that our solar system has a large tenth planet, contrary to what our bullshit media and government agencies treacherously project to the unwitting John and Mary Doe in the street.

<sup>14</sup> J. MCGAHA, *Planet X: The Search for an Illusion*, published in 10/2006, quotation taken from the abstract page:  
<http://adsabs.harvard.edu/abs/2006sols.coll...1M>

<sup>15</sup> The book is cited in note 13. The book review quoted at this note is on:  
<http://www.nlpvf.nl/book/book2.php?Book=649>



Looking for independent evidence, we see that the Earth's magnetic field is subject to a sudden change that scientists describe as surprising. Further, we note that the so-called space weather across the board in our entire solar system (all planets, and the Sun itself) are revealing signs of climate change usually labelled with the otherwise terrestrial term „global warming”.

Why are those sudden changes occurring in Earth's magnetic field? Why is there „global warming” to be witnessed by astronomers on all planets in our solar system? While these facts themselves are being reported, no plausible cause is given. That is highly suspicious.

1. Here are details about the sudden changes in Earth's magnetic field: National Geographic News has two articles on record that shed light on this subject.

The geo-science news service reported in an article in 2004 that Earth's Magnetic Field is Fading.<sup>16</sup> Here are excerpts from the article:

„Earth's magnetic field is fading. Today it is about 10 percent weaker than it was when German mathematician Carl Friedrich Gauss started keeping tabs on it in 1845, scientists say.

„If the trend continues, the field may collapse altogether and then reverse. Compasses would point south instead of north. (...)

„‘The field has reversed many times in the past, and life didn't stop,’ said Gary Glatzmaier, an earth scientist and magnetic field expert at the University of California, Santa Cruz.

„Glatzmaier is keeping an eye on our planet's weakening magnetic field as he tries to learn more about how Earth's geodynamo works. The geodynamo is the mechanism that creates our planet's magnetic field, maintains it, and causes it to reverse. (...)

„Earth's geodynamo creates a magnetic field that shields most of the habited parts of our planet from charged particles that come mostly from the sun. The field deflects the speeding particles toward Earth's Poles.

Without our planet's magnetic field, Earth would be subjected to more cosmic radiation. The increase could knock out power grids, scramble the communications systems on spacecraft, temporarily widen atmospheric ozone holes, and generate more aurora activity.

„A number of Earth's creatures, including some birds, turtles, and bees, rely on Earth's magnetic field to navigate. The field is in constant flux, scientists say. But even without it, life on Earth will continue, researchers say.

„‘There are small fluctuations, which lead to nothing, and large ones, which we know from the geologic record are associated with reversals,’ said Peter Olson, a geophysicist at Johns Hopkins University in Baltimore, Maryland.”

<sup>16</sup> John ROACH for National Geographic News, *Earth's Magnetic Field is Fading*, 2004-09-09, at: [http://news.nationalgeographic.com/news/2004/09/0909\\_040909\\_earthmagfield.html](http://news.nationalgeographic.com/news/2004/09/0909_040909_earthmagfield.html).

In the second article, the geo-news wire reported the following in 2008 – relevant excerpts from the second article:<sup>17</sup>

„Rapid changes in the churning movement of Earth’s liquid outer core are weakening the magnetic field in some regions of the planet’s surface, a new study says.

„What is so surprising is that rapid, almost sudden, changes take place in the Earth’s magnetic field,’ said study co-author Nils Olsen, a geophysicist at the Danish National Space Center in Copenhagen.

„The findings suggest similarly quick changes are simultaneously occurring in the liquid metal, 1,900 miles (3,000 kilometers) below the surface, he said.

„The swirling flow of molten iron and nickel around Earth’s solid center triggers an electrical current, which generates the planet’s magnetic field. (...)

„The study, published recently in *Nature Geoscience*, modeled Earth’s magnetic field using nine years of highly accurate satellite data. (...)

„Fluctuations in the magnetic field have occurred in several far-flung regions of Earth, the researchers found.

„In 2003 scientists found pronounced changes in the magnetic field in the Australasian region. In 2004, however, the changes were focused on Southern Africa.

„The changes ‘may suggest the possibility of an upcoming reversal of the geomagnetic field,’ said study co-author Mioara Manda, a scientist at the German Research Centre for Geosciences in Potsdam. (...)

„The study documents just how rapidly the flow in Earth’s core is changing, said Peter Olson, a geophysics professor at Johns Hopkins University in Baltimore, Maryland, who was not involved with the research.

„By using satellite imagery, researchers have a nearly continuous measurement of changes, he said.”

Discussion: The two articles of 2004 and 2008 document sudden Earth changes affecting our planet’s magnetic field that are unexplained in their causes. They are taken to be possible precursors of a reversal of Earth’s geomagnetic field. A dramatic shift in Earth’s geomagnetic field is one of the consequences that is predicted for the proposed flyby of planet Nibiru (Planet X). An influence such as that of the alleged magnetic rogue planet Nibiru could explain these sudden and unforeseen Earth changes that the scientists are witnessing. No other plausible explanation has been proposed, in particular not concerning the strange timing.

2. Here are details of the so-called „global warming” occurring across the board on all planets in our solar system: There are numerous reports concerning the inner planets and outer planets of our solar system and our Sun itself.

Paul Joseph WATSON gives an introduction:<sup>18</sup>

---

<sup>17</sup> Kimberly JOHNSON for National Geographic News, *Earth’s Core, Magnetic Field Changing Fast, Study Says*, 2008-06-30, at: <http://news.nationalgeographic.com/news/2008/06/080630-earth-core.html>. The underlying science paper is: OLSEN, N., and MANDEA M., (2008), *Rapidly changing flows in the Earth’s core*, *Nature Geoscience* (ISSN: 1752-0894) , vol: 1, issue: 6, pages: 390-394.

<sup>18</sup> Paul Joseph WATSON, *PrisonPlanet, SUV’s on Jupiter?*, 2006-11-16, at: <http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/november2006/161106suvjupiter.htm>.

„Are humans responsible for climate change on the outer reaches of the solar system, or is it the sun? (...)

„But how do we square the fact that almost every planet in our solar system is simultaneously undergoing temperature change and volatile weather patterns. Does this not suggest that global warming is a natural cycle as a result of the evolving nature of the sun? Can Al Gore fill me in on this one? (...)

„The orthodox organized religion of global warming and its disastrous consequences for our freedom of speech, freedom of mobility and our right to remain outside of the system, needs to be questioned on the foundational basis that the phenomenon is solar-system wide and it is mainly caused by the natural evolution of the sun and not human activity.”

The question to be asked here is: or is it Nibiru? Let us take a closer look at the links that the article provides:

„Global Warming on Pluto Puzzles Scientists

„In what is largely a reversal of an August announcement, astronomers today said Pluto is undergoing global warming in its thin atmosphere even as it moves farther from the sun on its long, odd-shaped orbit.

Pluto’s atmospheric pressure has tripled over the past 14 years, indicating a stark temperature rise, the researchers said. The change is likely a seasonal event, much as seasons on Earth change as the hemispheres alter their inclination to the Sun during the planet’s annual orbit.

„They suspect the average surface temperature increased about 3.5 degrees Fahrenheit, or slightly less than 2 degrees Celsius.

„Pluto remains a mysterious world whose secrets are not so easily explained, however. The warming could be fueled by some sort of eruptive activity on the small planet, one astronomer speculated.

„The increasing temperatures are more likely explained by two simple facts: Pluto’s highly elliptical orbit significantly changes the planet’s distance from the Sun during its long ‘year,’ which lasts 248 Earth years; and unlike most of the planets, Pluto’s axis is nearly in line with the orbital plane, tipped 122 degrees. Earth’s axis is tilted 23.5 degrees.

„Though Pluto was closest to the Sun in 1989, a warming trend 13 years later does not surprise David Tholen, a University of Hawaii astronomer involved in the discovery.

„It takes time for materials to warm up and cool off, which is why the hottest part of the day on Earth is usually around 2 or 3 p.m. rather than local noon,’ Tholen said. ‘This warming trend on Pluto could easily last for another 13 years.’ ”<sup>19</sup>

Personally, I doubt the explanation. Pluto is moving away from the Sun. There is a 13 year lapse between the possible influence of the Sun and the warming effect showing. It sounds distinctly like an alternate cause is being covered up. This would not be the Sun but something else powerful, like planet Nibiru. – Here following another one:

---

<sup>19</sup> Robert Roy BRITT, Senior Science Writer, *Global Warming on Pluto Puzzles Scientists*, 2002-10-09, at: [http://www.space.com/scienceastronomy/pluto\\_warming\\_021009.html](http://www.space.com/scienceastronomy/pluto_warming_021009.html).

„New Storm on Jupiter Hints at Climate Change

(...)

„A storm is brewing half a billion miles away and in a rare event, astronomers get to watch it closely.

„Jupiter is growing a new red spot and the Hubble Space Telescope is photographing the scene. Backyard astronomers have been following the action, too.

„‘Red Spot Jr.’ as it is being called, formed after three white oval-shaped storms—two of which were at least 90 years old—merged between 1998 and 2000.

„A similar merger took place centuries ago and formed the bigger and legendary Great Red Spot, a storm twice as big as Earth and almost 300 years old.

„Close look

„Close inspections of Red Spot Jr., in Hubble images released today, reveal that similar to the Great Red Spot, the more recently developed storm rises above the top of the main cloud deck on Jupiter.

„Little is known about how storms form on the giant planet. They are often described as behaving similar to hurricanes on Earth. Some astronomers believe that the spots dredge up material deep below Jupiter’s clouds and lift it to where the Sun’s ultraviolet light chemically alters it to give it a red hue.”<sup>20</sup>

Here is an inner planet, Mars:

„Global Warming on Mars?

„A study of the ice caps on Mars may show that the red planet is experiencing a warming trend. If both Mars and Earth are experiencing global warming, then perhaps there is a larger phenomenon going on in the Solar System that is causing their global climates to change.”<sup>21</sup>

The Sunday Times additionally reports about Mars:<sup>22</sup>

„Mars is being hit by rapid climate change and it is happening so fast that the red planet could lose its southern ice cap, *writes Jonathan Leake.*

„Scientists from Nasa say that Mars has warmed by about 0.5C since the 1970s. This is similar to the warming experienced on Earth over approximately the same period.

„Since there is no known life on Mars it suggests rapid changes in planetary climates could be natural phenomena.”

Here is the largest moon of Neptune, Triton:

„Global Warming on Triton?

„The Earth is not alone in suffering global warming. According to observations made by NASA’s Hubble Space Telescope and several

---

<sup>20</sup> Sara GOUDARZI, *New Storm on Jupiter Hints at Climate Change*, 2006-05-04, at: [http://www.space.com/scienceastronomy/060504\\_red\\_jr.html](http://www.space.com/scienceastronomy/060504_red_jr.html).

<sup>21</sup> Originally at: <http://www.mos.org/cst-archive/article/80/9.html>, but link now dead; summary from: <http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/november2006/161106suvjupiter.htm>.

<sup>22</sup> <http://www.timesonline.co.uk/tol/news/uk/article1720024.ece>, 2007-04-29.

ground-based instruments, temperatures on Neptune's largest moon have increased dramatically since the Voyager space probe swung by in 1989. So much so, in fact, that Triton's surface of frozen nitrogen is turning into gas, making its thin atmosphere denser by the day.

„At least since 1989, Triton has been undergoing a period of global warming,' confirms astronomer James Elliot, professor of Earth, Atmospheric and Planetary Sciences at Massachusetts Institute of Technology. 'Percentage-wise, it's a very large increase.'

„Elliot and colleagues from the Lowell Observatory and Williams College report their findings in the June 25 issue of the journal Nature. Triton's 5 percent increase on the absolute temperature scale from about -392 to -389 degrees Fahrenheit would be like the Earth experiencing a jump of some 22 degrees Fahrenheit in just nine years.”<sup>23</sup>

Here is the summary of an online astronomy video:<sup>24</sup>

„Here are some highlights:

Sun: More activity since 1940 than in previous 1150 years, combined

Mercury: Unexpected polar ice discovered, along with a surprisingly strong intrinsic magnetic field ... for a supposedly 'dead' planet

Venus: 2500% increase in auroral brightness, and substantive global atmospheric changes in less than 30 years

Earth: Substantial and obvious world-wide weather and geophysical changes

Mars: 'Global Warming,' huge storms, disappearance of polar icecaps

Jupiter: Over 200% increase in brightness of surrounding plasma clouds

Saturn: Major decrease in equatorial jet stream velocities in only ~20 years, accompanied by surprising surge of X-rays from equator

Uranus: 'Really big, big changes' in brightness, increased global cloud activity

Neptune: 40% increase in atmospheric brightness

Pluto: 300% increase in atmospheric pressure, even as Pluto recedes farther from the Sun”

The authors of the video, Richard C. HOAGLAND and David WILCOCK, provided the following additional comments in 2004:<sup>25</sup>

„The entire solar system - not just our one small planet - is currently undergoing profound, never-before-seen physical changes. This paper will address and scientifically document a wide variety of significant examples, drawing from a host of published mainstream sources. (...)

„None of these statistics are from 'fringe' scientists; they are all very, very real, and what you have just read is only the proverbial 'tip of the iceberg.'

„This Report's scientific data, from a variety of highly credible institutions (including NASA itself), reveals that startling 'climate change' phenomena are occurring, not just here on Earth, but, in fact – *throughout* the entire solar system. This material has been publicly available for nearly a decade in

---

<sup>23</sup> [http://www.scienceagogo.com/news/19980526052143data\\_trunc\\_sys.shtml](http://www.scienceagogo.com/news/19980526052143data_trunc_sys.shtml), 1998-06-28.

<sup>24</sup> <http://clipmarks.com/clipmark/E82EC654-A0E4-40D3-A770-A7FD43D746FD/>.

<sup>25</sup> [http://www.enterprisemission.com/articles/05-14-2004/Interplanetary\\_Part\\_1/Interplanetary\\_1.htm](http://www.enterprisemission.com/articles/05-14-2004/Interplanetary_Part_1/Interplanetary_1.htm).

some cases, but it was simply never assembled into a coherent picture of ‘a *System* in significant transition’ ... until this writing.”

PrisonPlanet: It’s the Sun that is to blame:

„Global warming has finally been explained: the Earth is getting hotter because the Sun is burning more brightly than at any time during the past 1,000 years, according to new research.”<sup>26</sup>

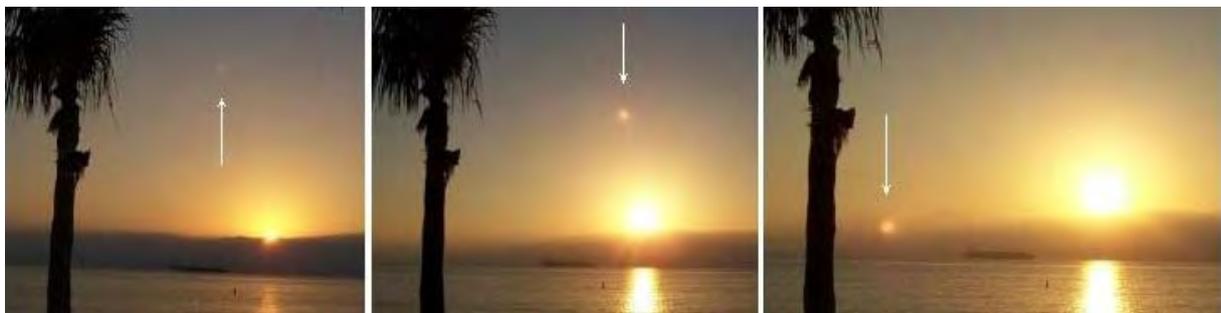
However, that explanation is extremely unlikely for a planet like Pluto. The report about Triton quoted above also does not mention the Sun as a likely cause. The Sun is not throughout seen as a factor in the Mars warming as quoted above, either. Apparently, the entire solar system is undergoing a really major hiccough. What is it? Why is much of the information so fishy and misleading? The likely cause is planet Nibiru. That could also explain *why* the Sun is suddenly burning more brightly than at any time during the past 1,000 years, a key fact that would otherwise remain unexplained – *a mystery*.

Discussion: The rapid Earth changes and solar system changes that are outlined in the foregoing make it clear that some dramatic change is going on. There is no consensus on the proper explanation. The Sun is a very unlikely candidate to point to as a cause for all the changes. That means that there is with a high likelihood an alternate explanation. I propose that that alternate explanation is Planet X (Nibiru) on its approach to, and passage through, our inner solar system as proposed by the frequently mentioned 2012 paradigm, and in accordance with the evidence presented above in Sections 1 and 2.

## ④ THE NANCY LIEDER INFORMATION ∞

A heavily disputed site with quite a far reach worldwide is operated by Nancy LIEDER.<sup>27</sup> Nancy, as her web name is, is not a scientist but has somehow acquired the ability to shuffle up the popular Planet X discussion with a barrage of detailed information since 1995. Nancy is not presenting her own astronomical research but acts as the „Emissary” of angelic little gray Aliens from the binary star system of Zeta Reticuli (Zeta Reticulans, hence: [www.zetatalk.com](http://www.zetatalk.com)). Nancy claims that Planet X (Nibiru) was first discovered by modern astronomers in 1983 (see above in Section 1) and entered our inner solar system in 2003. She claims that Planet X with its red cloud of debris has been photographed many times in recent years. – Let us take a look at some of her photo evidence:

I am impressed by the following three photos that were taken in Fort Lauderdale, Florida on March 4, 2006:<sup>28</sup>



<sup>26</sup> <http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/november2006/161106suvjupiter.htm>.

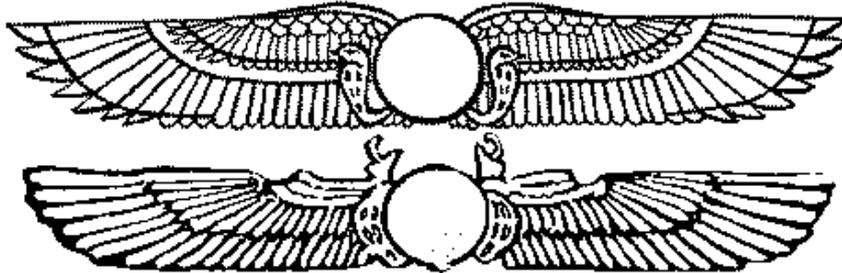
<sup>27</sup> See the [www.alexacom](http://www.alexacom) web site statistics for details about the world-wide reach. A Google search for the search term: [www.zetatalk.com](http://www.zetatalk.com) produced 54,700 hits on 2009-04-19. The site is a multi-lingual site.

<sup>28</sup> <http://www.zetatalk.com/index/signmr13.htm>.

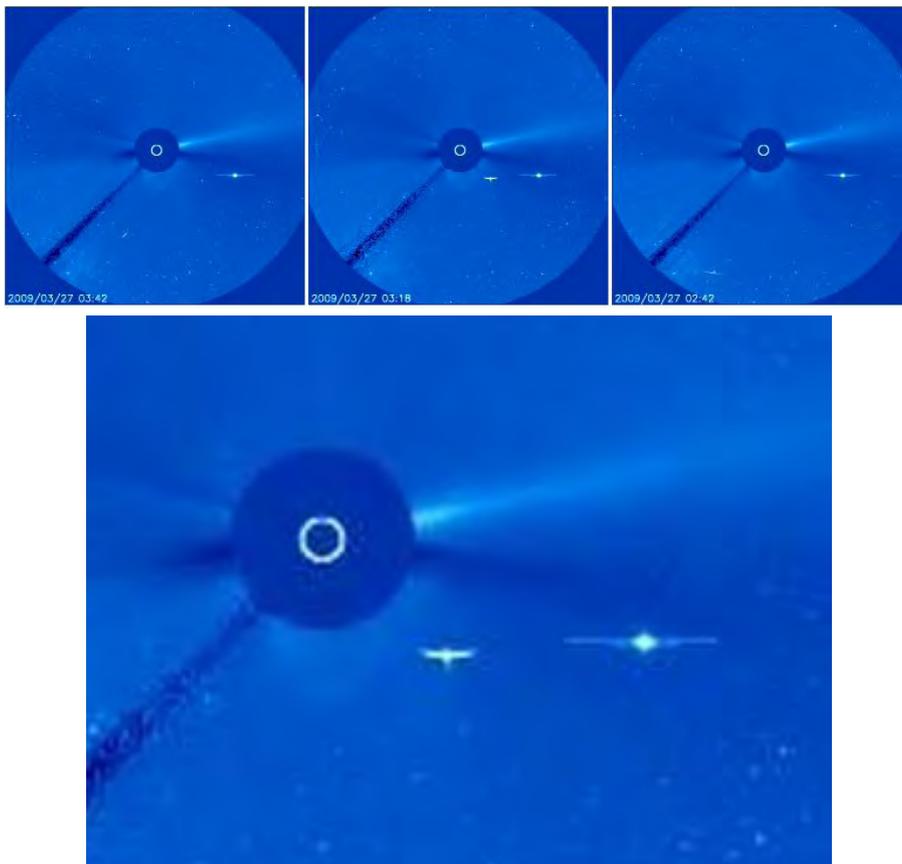
These photos do seem to show the Planet X very large and close to Earth in the reddish hue from a red dust and debris cloud that is ascribed to. I have found no alternate explanation which celestial body this should have been at that time and place looking out over the Atlantic. There is an unknown reddish celestial body there. The imagery in these three photos is obviously not due to lens flare or other photographic distortions.

Here follows another photo interpretation using government photos from the U.S. Naval Observatory:<sup>29</sup>

„Planet X is shown in ancient Sumerian and Egyptian drawings as a winged globe.



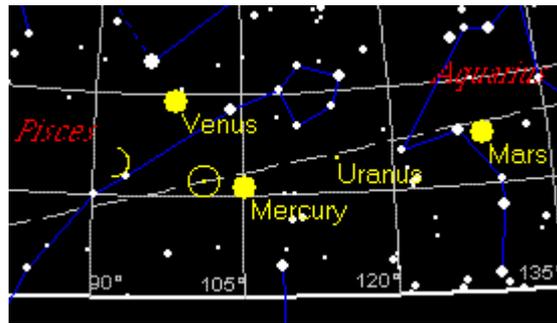
„This winged globe make an appearance on the SOHO C3 images on March 27, 2009 at 3:18 UTC. Neither the earlier nor later images had the winged globe at the 4 o'clock position, (...) a rare catch, but unmistakable.



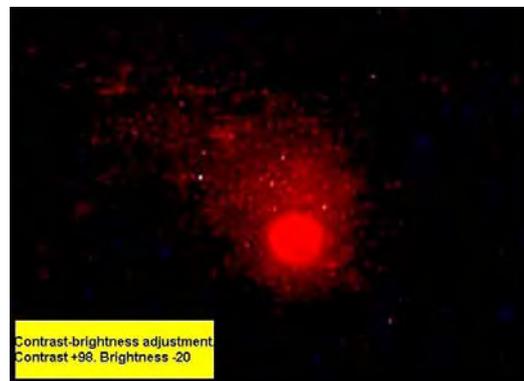
„As can be seen from this Skymap image, on that date only Mercury should have been visible to the right of the Sun. Planets, on SOHO, have the appearance of a bright orb with a slice of light to either side. The winged

<sup>29</sup> <http://www.zetatalc.com/newsletr/issue127.htm>.

globe does not have this appearance, nor should any planetary object have been in that location on that date.



„This recent capture of the winged globe is consistent with earlier photo captures. When Planet X was inbound in early 2003 and could still be seen in the night sky as it had not yet been lost in the glare of the Sun, it did indeed give the appearance of a double helix with a tail swirl off to either side. [Newsletters [56](#), [73](#), and 7-12-23 video [Zeta Report – The Passage](#):]



The site reports that a sighting team was successful in documenting the arrival of planet Nibiru in our inner solar system until mid-2003. You need at least rudimentary astronomical skills to work through this information:<sup>30</sup>

„The Zetas stated that Planet X was due to arrive in the inner solar system in 2003, which it did, tracked carefully at the coordinates given by the Zetas during [observatory observations](#), [infrared sightings](#), and [CCD images](#) as detailed on the ZetaTalk website. By March, 2003 it was visible as a [red blur](#) in the evening sky to the right of Orion.”

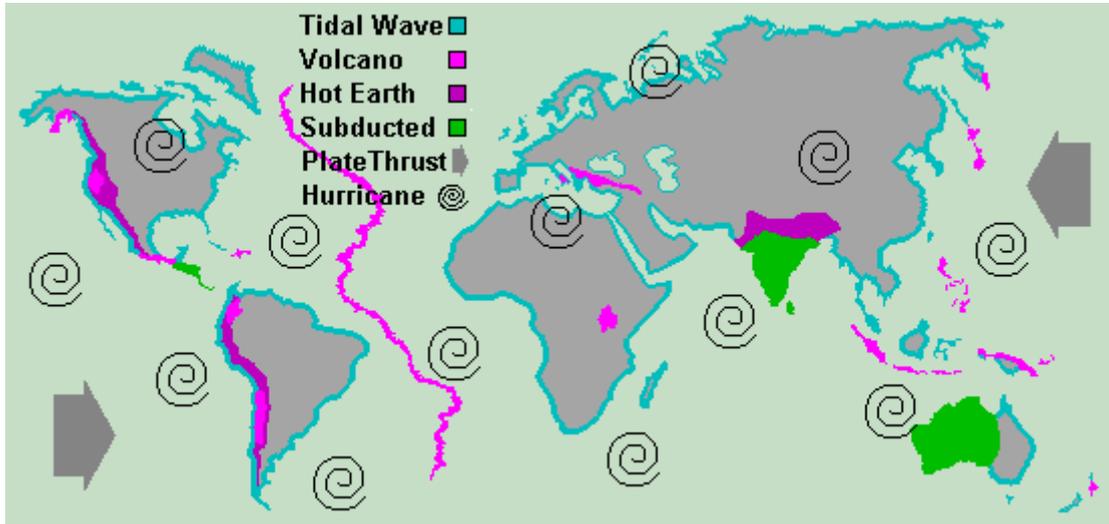
Taking all the voluminous materials on the Zeta Talk web site together, there can be little doubt that Nibiru and the red dust & debris from its tail have been photographed many times.

If one accepts the issue of Nibiru’s existence near Earth in this solar system as settled, then the much more important issue arises as to what consequences this will have. In summary, the flyby of Planet Nibiru will take place before (not during) 2012. Nibiru is a magnetic rogue planet several times the size of Earth. It is inhabited by Annunaki (Reptilians) and has several satellites. It will cause planet Earth to realign its outer sphere. Earth’s pole axis will shift by approximately 90 degrees and the continents and their climate zones will be all mixed up. India and most of Australia will disappear due to subduction – practically, those areas will sink to the ocean floor. Earth’s rotation will stop

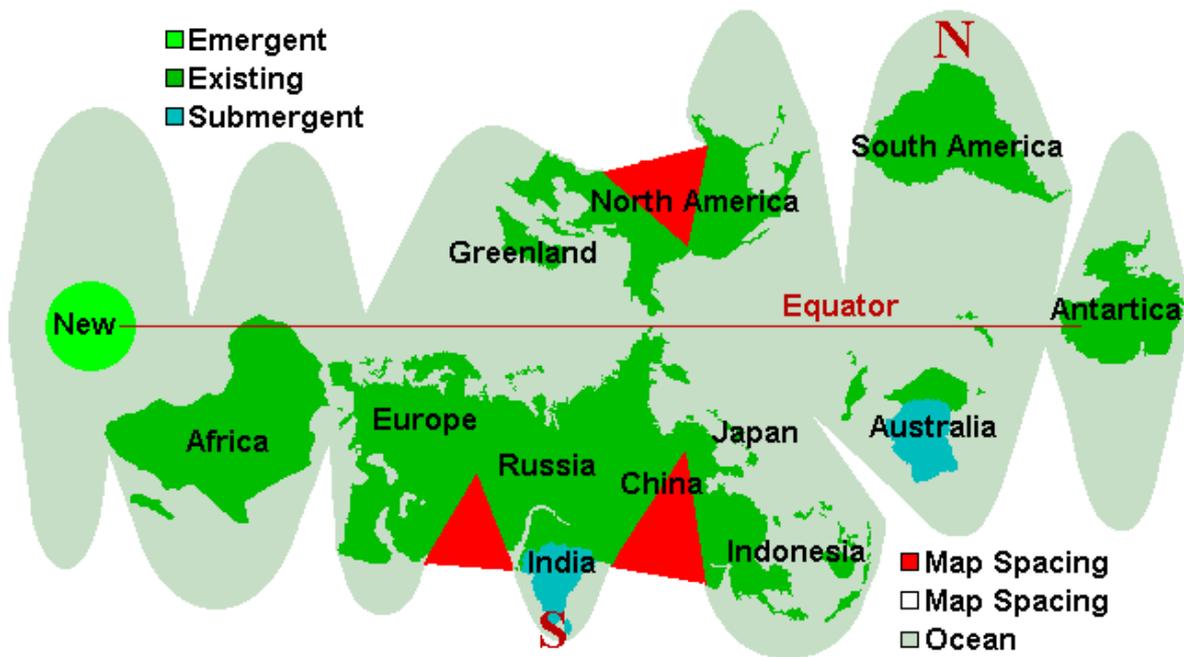
<sup>30</sup> <http://www.zetatalc.com/newsletr/issue086.htm>.

for one apocalyptic day. There will be mega-tsunamis, mega-earthquakes, worldwide eruptions of dormant and active volcanoes, saturation of the atmosphere with volcanic ashes, dust and gases darkening the sky for decades to come. Nearly all life on Earth will be wiped out. Living conditions for any survivors will be horrid. The exact date is not released but it will be at the end of a magnetic trimester (April, August or December).

The Zetas present a Trauma Map for the events of the Most Terrible Day:<sup>31</sup>



They further present a New Geography Map showing our continents in the time after Nibiru's rendezvous with Earth:<sup>32</sup>



Note: Map may be printed and taped together to form a new globe.

Here is the core information relating to the proposed transition events, spiked with hyperlinks to the numerous follow-up pages:<sup>33</sup>

<sup>31</sup> <http://www.zetatalc.com/poleshft/p68.htm>.

<sup>32</sup> <http://www.zetatalc.com/poleshft/p10.htm>.

<sup>33</sup> <http://www.zetatalc.com/poleshft/p00.htm>.

„The Zetas talk about how the [Comet's Tail](#) first sweeps the Earth with [Red Dust](#) and [Tail Debris](#), [Warning](#) the shift is near; then the approaching comet causes the Earth to [Stop Rotation](#) for a few days due a [Magnetic Grip](#), causing a [Long Day/Night](#), while [Groaning](#) in protest; then gigantic [Lightning Bolts](#) occur in the upper atmosphere, [Violent Winds](#) occur, and petrochemicals formed in the skies rain down in [Firestorms](#); then, as the core of the Earth attempts to align magnetically with the giant comet, there is a [Pole Shift](#) with [Continental Rip](#), [Mountain Building](#) in certain [Mountain Ranges](#), and [Sinking and Rising](#) land; how [Pre-Existing](#) plate alignment dictates a [Scripted Drama](#); how gigantic [Tidal Waves](#) and [Climbing Water](#) assault the coasts in a [Flood Tide](#), though [Water Movement](#) began when rotation stopped, and an [Ocean Vortex](#) can form; how plate shifts can result in a [Sinking Atlantic](#) floor, affecting the surrounding shorelines, and [New Land](#) near Antarctica; but how the [Other Planets](#) will be little affected. The Zetas talk about how [Rotation Returns](#) within a day after the shift; how the Pole Shift will result in new poles and a new equator, a [New Geography](#); how the Earth will undergo [Climate Changes](#); how there will be a [New Climate](#) and fewer [Deserts](#) but the [Prevailing Winds](#) will re-establish themselves; how later there will be inundations from the oceans due to [Melting Ice Caps](#) with [Rising Seas](#); how the Earth will experience a [Rebirth](#) as it has in the past; that the [Seed of Rebirth](#) are in the wilderness we are maintaining as refuges today though some species may become [Endangered Species](#); that life will be on the rebound with oxygen from the [Ocean Life](#) and [Inland Lakes](#) will often prosper, and though a [Nuclear Winter](#) will not occur, but a [Return to Normalcy](#) may take several decades.”

Further, there are certain limited self-protection guidelines on the site relating to (relatively) safe locations and supplies and stores to acquire and to pack up for exile. There is information on the internet from the Command to which the Zetas belong that there will be a space-based salvation intervention to save mankind from its impending total annihilation.<sup>34</sup>

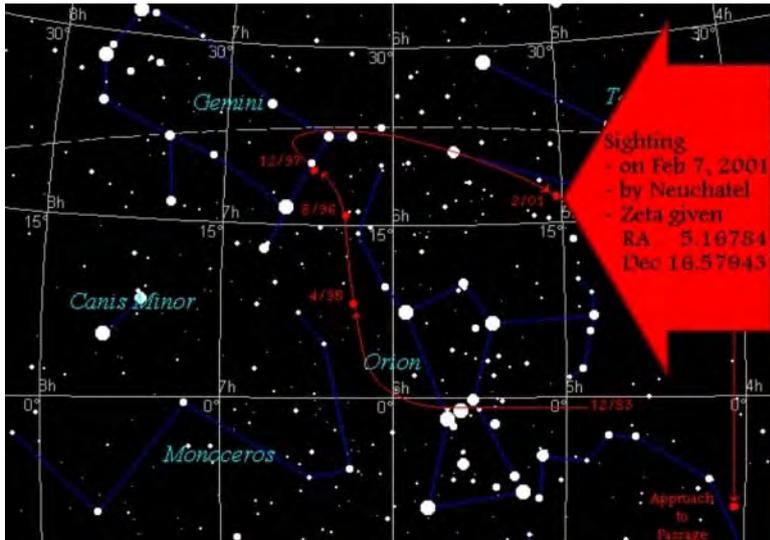


## 9-4-29 UPDATE



Update April 29: I have circulated the above paper among certain knowledgeable people. The subject is not very pleasant, I am aware. But the only returns that I received were along the lines: Sitchin is wrong. After that said, people did not care to look at the evidence that I point out (I point to Sitchin only as *preliminary* evidence, a subtlety people might overlook). Today, after additional research, I think that there is something to Sitchin – Sitchin is not amiss, at least not entirely. A good reason for concluding this is the photographic documentation of an unknown planet nearby appearing winged, appearing with some fantasy like the red dragon of apocalyptic myth. Here are some graphics, photographs and video stills, some of them allegedly from mainstream astronomy sources, some of them quite clearly not lens flares etc.:

<sup>34</sup> See <http://www.thiaooouba.com> for the so-called Second Coming of Christ that began with a friendly abduction in Australia in 1987. The intervention forces of the Ashtar Command are presented in a long video on the internet at: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eHGFtBUst3U> (Universe People 1/6, and subsequent parts 2-6 available from the same site).



01 2001-02-07 Neuchatel



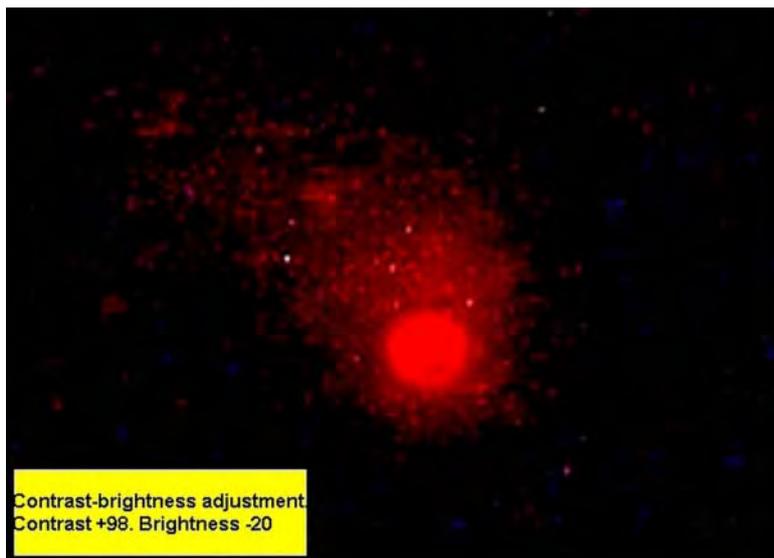
02 2002-04-14 04:16



03 2002-04-15 19:53



04 2003-04-13 North Carolina



05 – #04, enhanced detail.



06 2003-05-26 before sunrise



07 2003-07-29 Arkansas



08 2003-07-29 Pennsylvania



09 2003-08-05 Dallas



10 2003-08-05 Dallas



11 2003-08-05 Dallas



12 2003-08-06 Dallas



13 2003-08-16 China



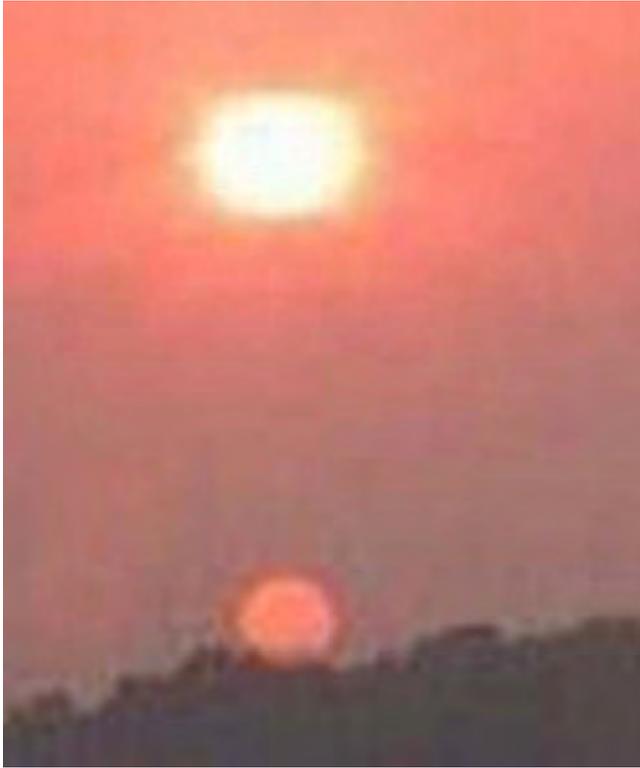
14 posted on 2003-08-16



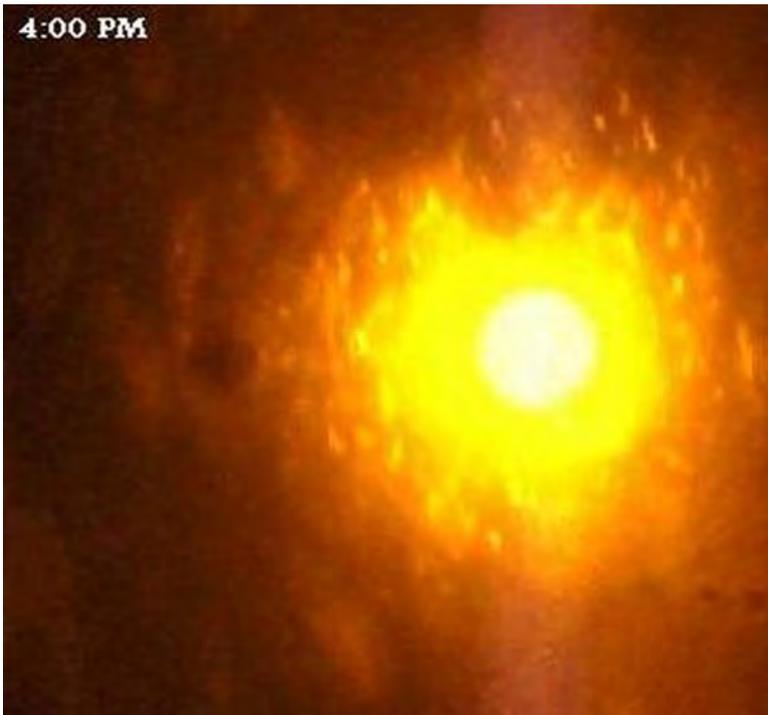
15 2003-08-19 Arizona



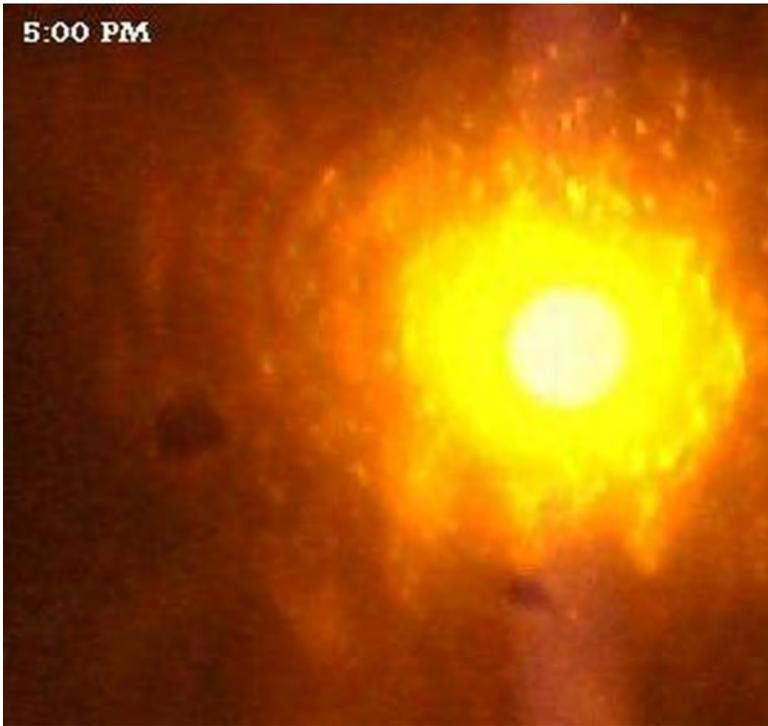
16 2003-08-21 China



17 2003-08-22 Buffalo



18 2003-08-23 16:00 Italy



19 2003-08-23 17:00 Italy



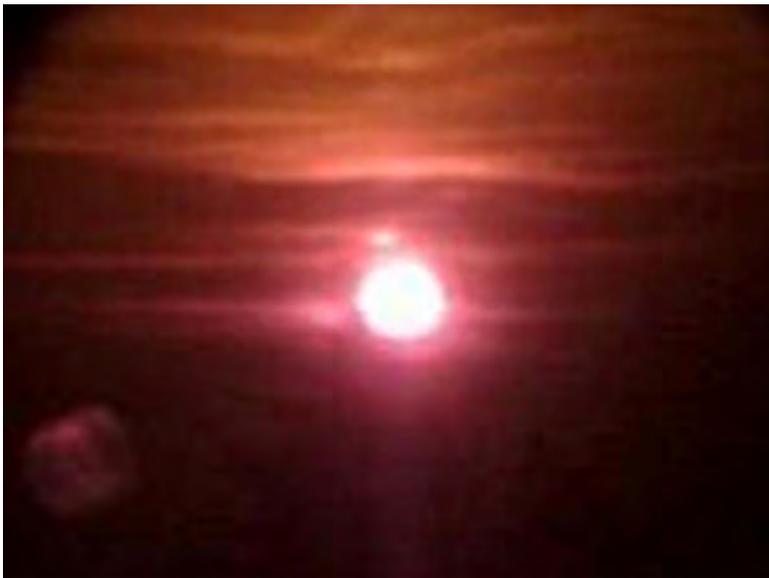
20 2003-09-02 Italy, dust cloud



21 2003-09-02 South Africa



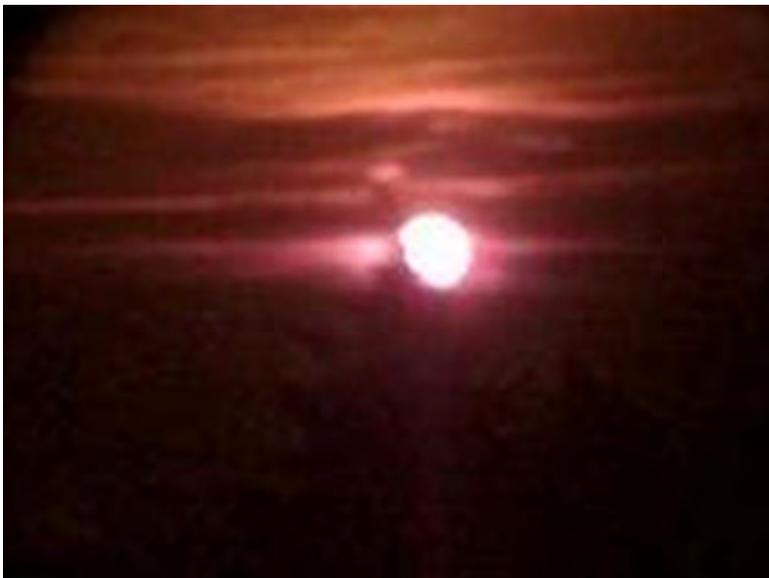
22 2003-10-08 16:20 Italy



23 2003-10-12 Italy



24 2003-10-12 Italy



25 2003-10-12 Italy



*This photo (right) was taken at Izunuma, Japan, at 8:12 AM on 15 Dec 2004. Is this the Second Sun? [Note: there are two reflections on the water, one from the Sun, the second from the Second Sun. Note the Second Sun also is not a lens flare as the clouds around the orb are shaded. The Moon was but a sliver on this day and not in sight. Hazy days are often the best time to capture an image of Planet X as the Sun's glare is reduced.]*

26 & 27



28 2005-01-03 09:00 New York



29 2005-01-10 16:23



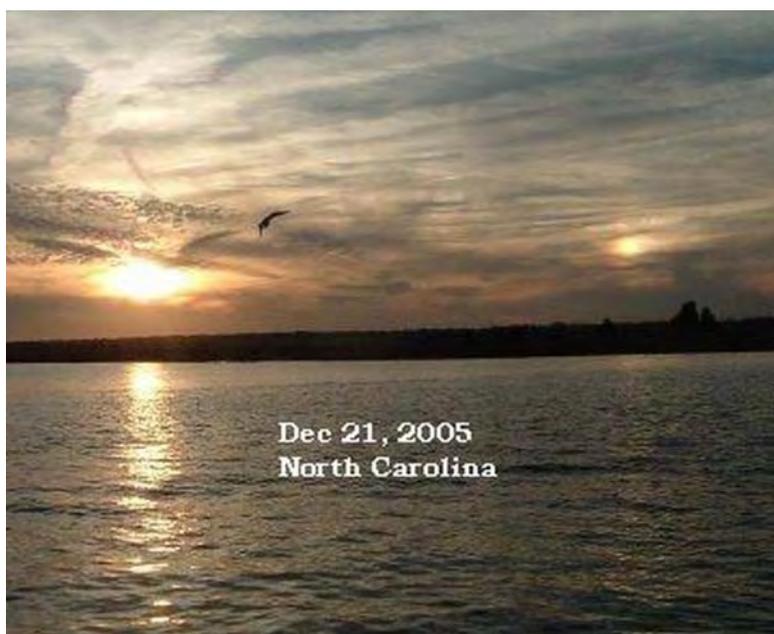
30 2005-01-10 16:25



31 2005-01-10 16:27



32 2005-01-10 16:28



33 2005-12-21 North Carolina



34 2006-02-26 11:30 Italy



35 2006-03-04 Fort Lauderdale



36 2006-10-23 17:55 Canada



katkam.ca Oct 23/06 17:58 37 2006-10-23 17:58 Canada



katkam.ca Oct 23/06 17:59 38 2006-10-23 17:59 Canada



39 2008-01 SPT

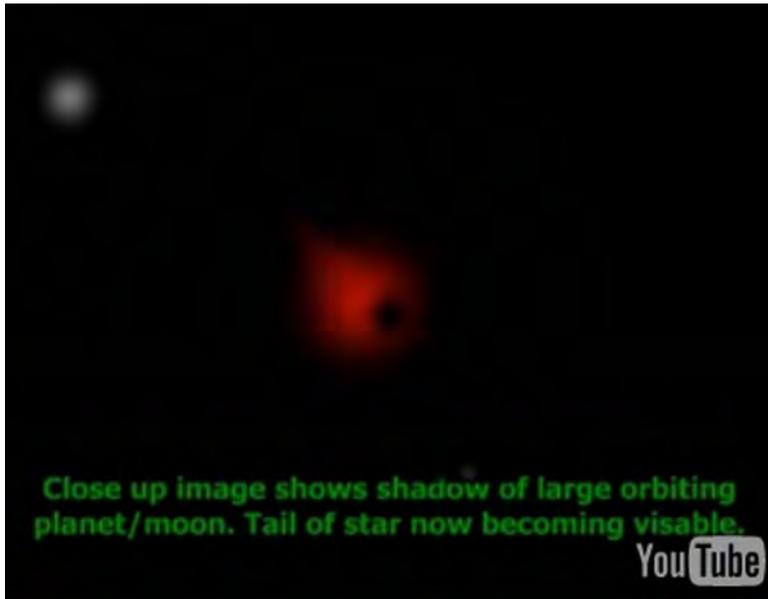


40 2008-01 SPT

(This information is quantitatively manipulated but is essentially correct.)



41 2008-01 SPT



42 2008-01 SPT



43 2008-02-01 SPT



44 2008-02-01 SPT



45 2008-02-01 SPT

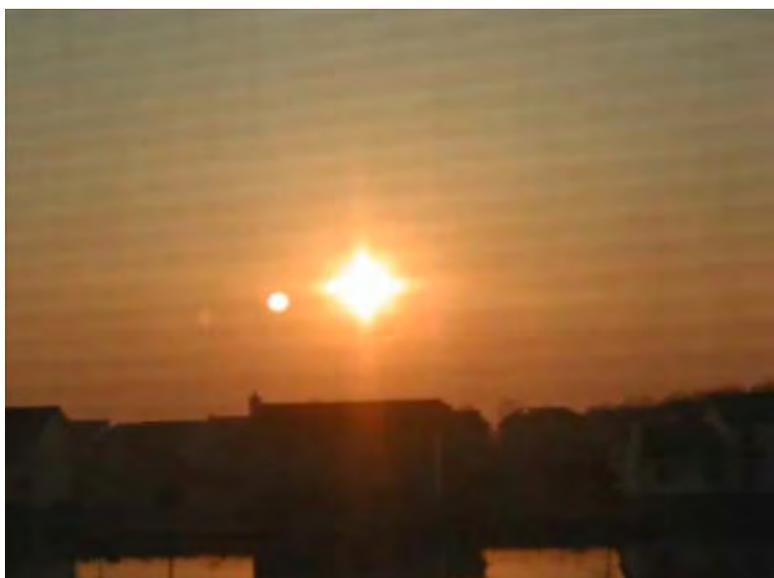
**Nibiru? Picture and Video**



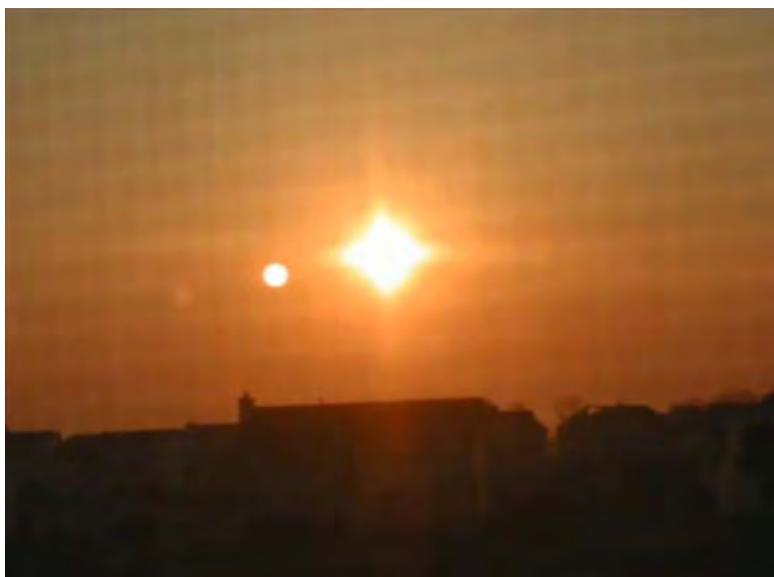
46 2008-04-21 06:30 Chicago



47 2008-04-21 06:30 Chicago



48 2008-04-21 06:30 Chicago



49 2008-04-21 06:30 Chicago



50 2008-04-21 06:30 Chicago



51 2008-04-21 06:30 Chicago

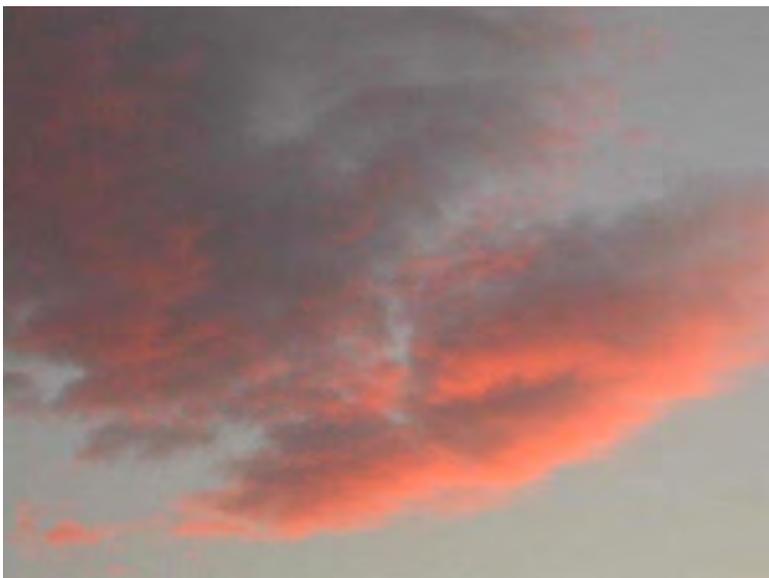
Red Dust Examples:



52 2003-06-24 Florida



53 2003-10-26 South Africa



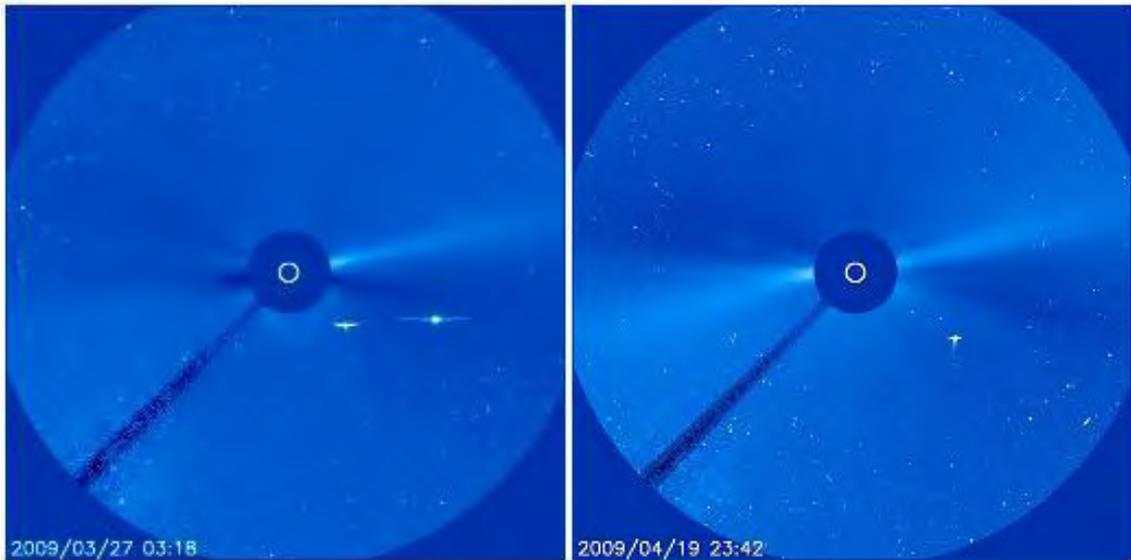
54 2003-12-15 Kobe Japan Sunrise



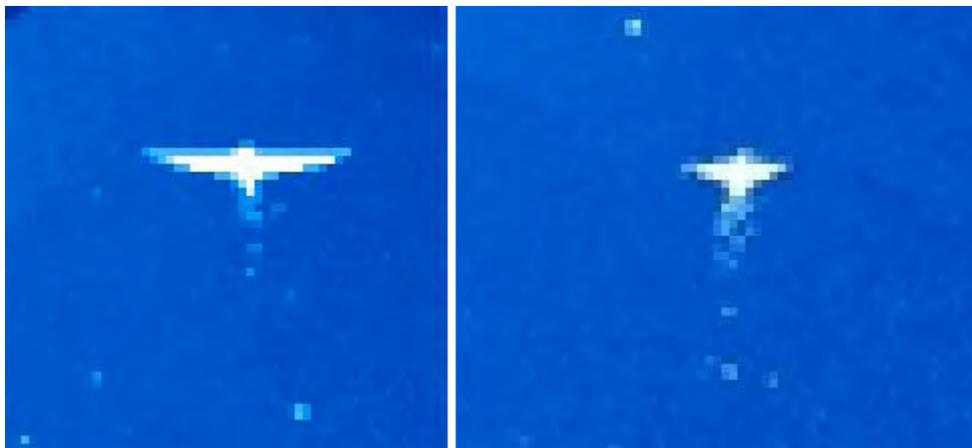
55 SOHO 2006-12-21 17:06

The bright white spot at the 2 o'clock position is obviously not a sun flare because sun flares are not round but long and jagged. Further, sun flares do not show up with sharply drawn edge lines but with color gradients indicating temperature gradients. The statistical likelihood of observing a nearly disk-shaped sun flare with a clearly delineated border such as the above are *de minimis* at best. There is probably no such precedent on record in the annals of astronomy. The object at the 2 o'clock position further stands alone since around it (between about 12 o'clock and 3 o'clock) there are no visible sun flares. The object appears on that side of the sun that shows no ongoing recorded flare activity as evidenced by the SOHO photo itself.

The object showing up at the 2 o'clock position in the SOHO photograph above (item #55) is clearly a solid object for all of the aforesaid reasons, and is furthermore surrounded by a cloud. The cloud's shape actually even resembles that of the red cloud around the planet photographed in items ##07 and 08 above. This fits exactly all descriptions of Planet X (Nibiru), and only these. No plausible alternate explanation has been offered by astronomy to date.



56



56

Info for the above item #56 (all four blue photo sections) from <http://www.zetatalc.com/index/z03.htm>:

*Following the appearance of Planet X as a Winged Globe on March 27, 2009, it appeared a second time on April 19, 2009 at 23:42. This time it was a bit further from the Sun. By moving further to the right of the Sun in the view from Earth, the angle is optimum for Second Sun sightings, and these likewise appeared. Both images of the Winged Globe showed the immense tail of Planet X drifting down below.*

the **ZETA**  
REPORT  
with  
Nancy Lieder

57 – re spiritual development.



58 – devastation foretold.



59 – but see above p. 19 n. 34.

*Discussion of the Photographs:*

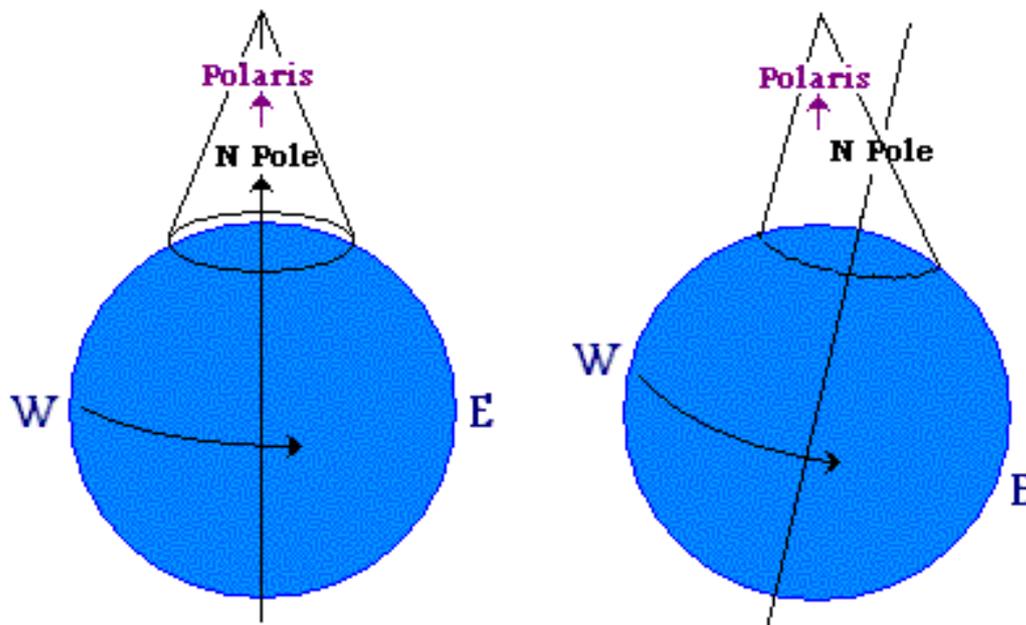
*This is for persistent readers!*

The existence of an otherwise unknown large planet-sized object in our inner solar system has been made quite credible. However, this does not yet inform us about the consequences of the object's flyby near Earth proposed for earlier than the year 2012. We therefore need to draw on additional information concerning Earth's meteorological, magnetic and seismic changes:

1. See above in this report about the fact that the so-called global warming is not limited to our own planet. So-called global warming phenomena have been registered by science for planets Mars, Jupiter, Neptune, Pluto and at least one of their moons. The explanations that point to the Sun as the common cause of these phenomena do not hold water, as was discussed above in particular for the 13 year time lapse in the case of planet Pluto. That just isn't it. There is something other than the Sun, but yet powerful, that is causing this. There is evidence of a massive cover-up and involvement of high mendacity as pointed out above.

2. In addition to the above, here is some further information concerning Earth's changed wobble and magnetosphere:

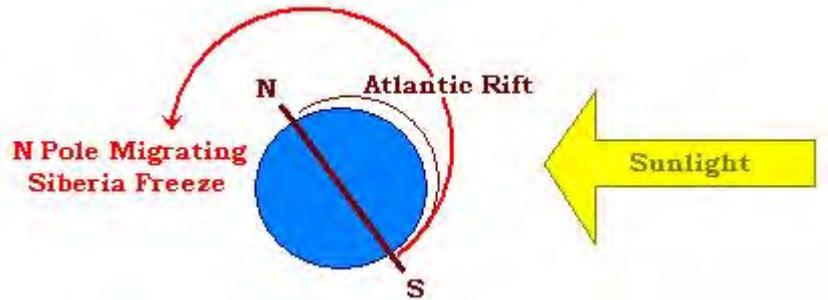
There is a massive aberrant Earth wobble, as depicted below:



That is abnormal, not predicted by science under the normal course of events. It is not what is understood by a pole shift since the pole axis is tilting. That indicates more than a mere switching of poles. Nibiru is presently causing many such anomalies.<sup>35</sup> Scientists who are associated with the cover-up cannot explain this to any credible length. There is nothing in the prevalent theory of a single-sun solar system that could in any way explain this. If recourse is taken, on the other hand, to the model of a binary-sun solar system and a traversing large object such as Nibiru, then the recent tilting process of the pole axis becomes explicable in standard scientific terms.

<sup>35</sup> For details see <http://www.zetatalk.com/index/orbits.htm> with further links.

On February 1, 2006, the Zeta Reticulans through their Emissary Nancy Lieder presented the following information:<sup>36</sup>



„How is it that Siberia and much of Europe can be freezing in subzero cold, while the US and Canada are basking in unseasonably warmth? Are they not on the same latitude? We described, long before it appeared, and [Earth wobble](#) caused by the presence of Planet X in the inner solar system. N Poles of magnets are anathema to each other, as each hoses out magnetic particles and they want to either align side by side or end to end. As the Earth is far smaller than Planet X, it is the lesser magnet and must accommodate Planet X, which is the bully magnet. Thus, as Planet X swings [around in place](#) as it moves through the Sun’s magnetic field, turning its N Pole away from the Sun so it can align with the Sun’s magnetic field above the Ecliptic, it is forcing the N Pole of Earth to lean away during those times when it faces the Sun and the passing Planet X.

**It has been in the news within this past year that the magnetic N Pole is now migrating to Siberia, having left Canadian territory. Why would this be occurring, so rapidly?** We have made much of the magnetic effect of the Atlantic Rift, which runs down the center of the Atlantic. Hardened magna, which hardens during pole shifts when the continents are ripped apart, aligns magnetically under the influence of the magnetic field, and thus this becomes essentially a magnet on the [crust of the Earth](#). The regular [global quakes](#), global shuddering when the plates of the globe are pulled forward or back as this magnetized Atlantic Rift is grabbed by Planet X, show a Face and Dark side pattern, when the Atlantic Rift is either facing or in opposition to Planet X as it approaches from the direction of the Sun. And where would that opposition point be? Siberia.

**In essence, this is a projection of the Atlantic Rift as a magnet. It is wrapping around the globe, extending more than 180°, and curling over the horizon to encompass Siberia.** The Earth’s magnetosphere appears lopsided, when viewed from space, leaning *away* from the Sun, for a similar reason. It is stated that the solar wind blows the field away from the Sun. This is not the cause, but regardless of the exact mechanism, for the flow of magnetic particles to be swinging *away* from a larger magnet when in a side by side arrangement is a concept not unknown to humans. More than the particles are blown away, the poles are also pushed away. Where it would seem that this would make the N and S Poles of Earth revolve, with the globe, during the daily rotation, the influence of the Atlantic Rift on these matters prevails. When the Atlantic Rift presents its face to the Sun and to Planet X, which is in the process of turning its N Pole toward Earth, the effect is to create a bow on this surface magnet that goes over the horizon and pushes the magnetic N Pole of Earth into Siberia.

The Earth wobble that emerged in 2004, where the N Pole of Earth drew a [figure 8](#) each day as it was [alternatively](#) pushed away from Planet X and or allowed to bounce

<sup>36</sup> <http://www.zetatalc.com/index/zeta260.htm>

back, has become more extreme. Siberia is cold because when it turns toward the Sun during rotation, the magnetic pole that has become its resident is pushed away, and thus Siberia gets less sunlight. Canada and the US are basking because for similar reasons, when they turn toward the Sun there is no N Pole influence to be shoved away, and the Atlantic Rift is being griped, top to bottom, by Planet X and *turned* in such a way that the bow of the crustal magnet aligns in a comfortable way to the dominance of Planet X. The emerging N Pole of Planet X, swinging round to the right in a retrograde or clockwise manner, wants the Earth to fall to its side, toward the left, so the N Pole of Earth is as far away as possible. As the Earth is not yet torn from its allegiance to the Sun, it has dual directives, and tries to accommodate them both. Thus, while it remains upright and has not yet fallen onto its side, it *leans* somewhat in that direction, and thus the lopsided Winter temps in the northern hemisphere.”

3. Also, archaeological research suggests that the proposed planetary catastrophe has occurred before. See Mike BAILLIE, a leading dendrochronologist, about *Moses' Comet*.<sup>37</sup> The notion that history has witnessed prior comet impacts might perhaps not yet be mainstream science; but it is held in different shadings by a sizeable minority of archaeologists and geo-scientists worldwide. See, for example, Graham PHILLIPS, *End of Eden, The Comet that Changed Civilization*, 2007, and Richard FIRESTONE, Allen WEST, Simon WARWICK-SMITH, *The Cycle of Cosmic Catastrophes, How a Stone-Age Comet Changed the Course of World Culture*, 2006. West writes about the book by Phillips in a review at Amazon.com:

„Graham Phillips argues persuasively that Earth encountered a massive comet 3,500 years ago around the time of the Exodus from Egypt. The object appeared twenty times larger than the full moon and was by far the largest comet sighting ever recorded by ancient historians. The worldwide consequences for mankind were devastating. Our own scientific research confirms that the author's theory is completely credible.”<sup>38</sup>

One need not rely merely on Sitchin for this but there is an expansive body of research from many disciplines that renders the thesis well tenable in scientific circles.

4. Also, there is reported strange seismic and volcanic activity today. Here is a brief overview: <http://www.zetatalk.com/theword/tword102.htm>.

Are the politicians and other liars flying low? If yes, that is a sign for rain... In essence, I conclude that the celestial object described as Nibiru (Planet X) does exist and that the planetary elite have reason to believe that the consequences of its flyby are devastating on a planetary scale such as described. This is not to be construed as a general doomsday prophecy on my behalf.

---

<sup>37</sup> <http://www.zetatalk.com/info/tinfo27z.htm>

<sup>38</sup> [http://www.amazon.com/End-Eden-Comet-Changed-Civilization/dp/1591430690/ref=sr\\_1\\_2?ie=UTF8&rs=books&qid=1241005485&sr=8-2](http://www.amazon.com/End-Eden-Comet-Changed-Civilization/dp/1591430690/ref=sr_1_2?ie=UTF8&rs=books&qid=1241005485&sr=8-2)

*Description of the Pole Shift:*

The Zetas described the Pole Shift on 1995-07-15 as follows:<sup>39</sup>

*„You are aware that your Earth is heavier at its molten core, which is rumored to be composed primarily of iron. This is not entirely untrue, but regardless of the composition, the Earth’s core is more sensitive to the magnetic alignment than the crust. The core grips the crust, and is not as liquid as one might think. There is friction. There is the tendency for the whole to move as one, despite their differing magnetic allegiances. The pole shift is in fact a movement of the interior of the Earth, the core, to come into alignment with Planet X. Planet X, due to its massive size in comparison to the Earth, dominates the magnetic scene.*

*„The Earth’s crust resists aligning with the Planet X, being caught in a web of magnetic pulls from its immediate neighborhood. In other words, the Earth’s crust wants to stay with the old, established, magnetic pull, while the core of the Earth, having less allegiance and attachment to the neighborhood, listens to the new voice. There is a great deal of tension that builds between the crust of the Earth and the core of the Earth. This tension is released when the core of the Earth breaks with the crust, and moves. However, the core of the Earth drags the crust with it as it turns to align anew. The pole shift is therefore sudden, taking place in what seems to be minutes to humans involved in the drama, but which actually takes place during the better part of an hour.*

*„Before the hour of the pole shift arrives, there are many stages when Planet X twists within the magnetic field lines of the Sun and when the Earth makes frantic attempts to evade the magnetic N Pole of Planet X. The Earth attempts to move to the left, to escape the approach of Planet X from the right. Planet X is in a retrograde orbit as it passes the Sun, which means it moves in a clockwise manner. This puts its orbit in a direct confrontation with all other planets in the solar system, which move in a counterclockwise manner. Thus, when the Second Sun is seen, it is to the right of the Sun, along the lines of the Ecliptic.”*

Reportedly, the devastations of planet Nibiru are limited to the third dimension (third base-vibrational dimension of reality manifestation) of planet Earth. This is like a radio bandwidth wherein our reality experience is transmitted from Source, with a key factor being the magnetic vibration between the core and the surface. Above this, Earth has at least a fourth through a seventh dimension (radio bandwidth of reality). The city beneath Mount Shasta is said by experiencers to exist in the fifth dimension, for example. The fourth, fifth and higher dimensions **do not** encounter any Earth changes caused by Nibiru. The (pre-)2012 shift in human consciousness is described in channelled literature (from the THOTH entity, and other sources) as a planetary ascension of *most* of mankind from the third into the fourth dimension. The increase in the planetary Schumann frequency in the past years is cited as evidence that such a dimensional shift is already close to its completion. The criterion for a person to be allowed to pass into the higher dimension is her or his free-will orientation away from *service to self* and towards *service to others*, from specific spiritual motivations.

The three books by the astral travel pioneer from Virginia, Robert A. MONROE can give first glimpses of the guardians of the transition and their plans. As the Zetas write, <http://www.zetatalk.com/index/zeta345.htm>:

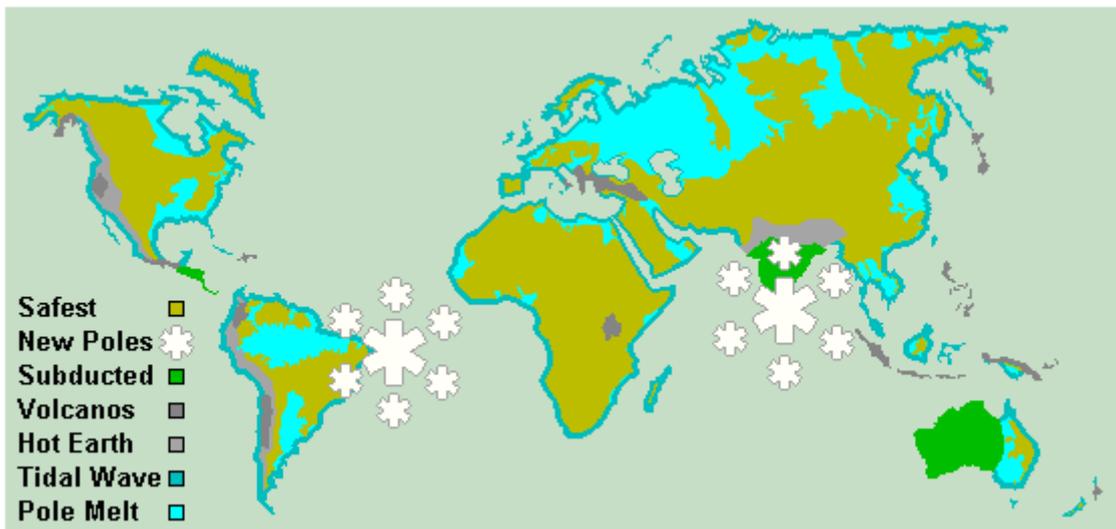
---

<sup>39</sup> <http://www.zetatalk.com/newsletr/issue130.htm>

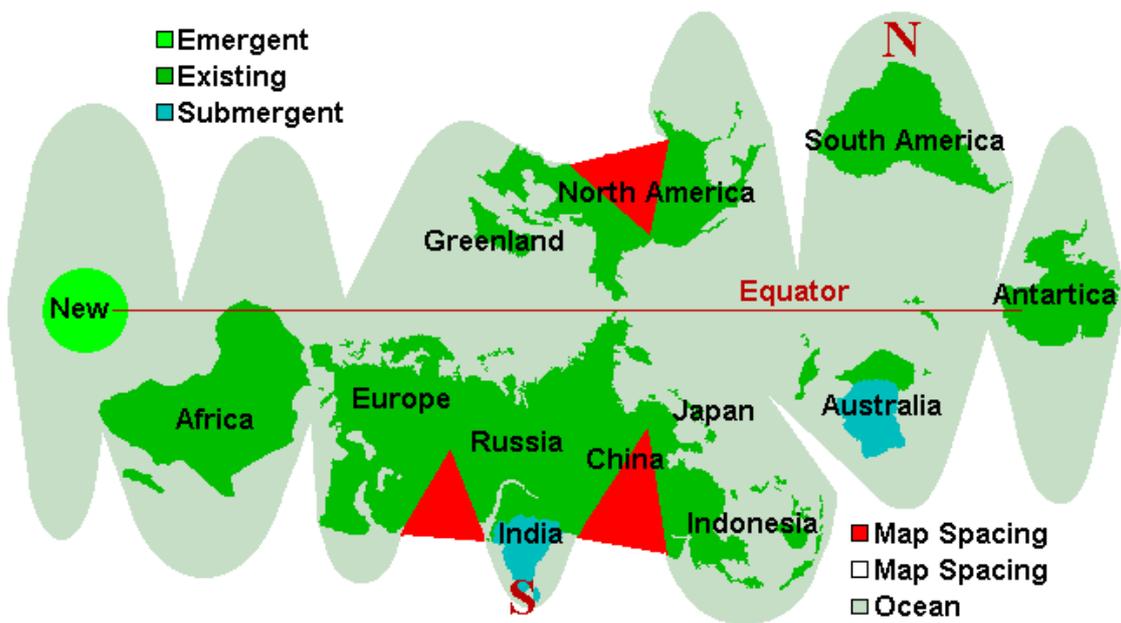
„If you’re a Service-to-Self, damn straight life will get worse, as it ought! If you’re a Service-to-Other, the big light at the end of the tunnel is shining. Service-to-Self will be removed, steadily, and you can have Heaven on Earth living among our own kind. As you become comfortable with the concept of the alien presence, living next to high tech hybrid communities will become a reality. This is the Transformation time, when your right as an Service-to-Self to prey upon the good hearted is *over*. Did you think the party was going to go on forever?”

*The Zetas’ Map Section:*

The Zetas provide information about how the map of our planet will change. Here are the two main maps that they present:



Safest Places Map



Note: Map may be printed and taped together to form a new globe.

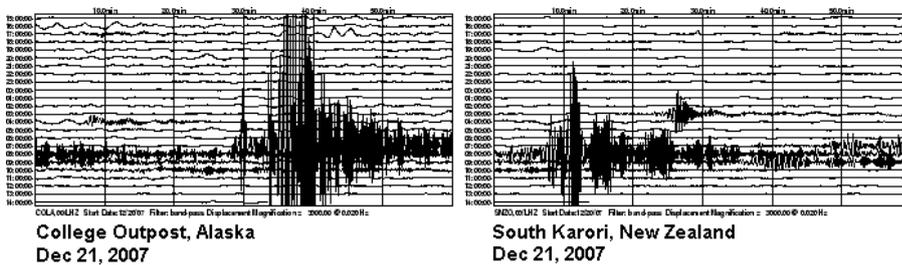
New Geography Map

*Christmas Hammer Detail Example:*

This is intended as a detail example to illustrate the Zetas' precise and scientifically verifiable information. Their information is admirably precise, technical and verifiable! The entire text in this section is taken verbatim from the Zetataalk.com web site at URL: <http://www.zetataalk.com/newsletr/issue056.htm>:

**Christmas Hammer – From 2007-12-30 Newsletter, Issue 56:**

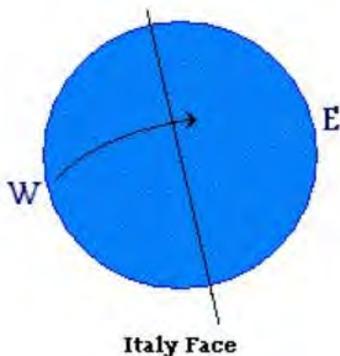
Four days in a row, from December 19 through December 22, the [live seismographs](#) showed a global shudder at approximately 8:00 UTC. This was accompanied by significant quakes, worldwide, but the real issue is *what* could be causing the globe to shudder at the same time, day after day, like clockwork? We were being hammered!



And from observations from Madrid, Spain, the European „lean“ portion of the daily wobble is getting stronger. Sunrise appears where expected, but sunset is in the extreme north when viewed from Spain. This is the European lean with a vengeance! As the N Pole of Earth leans to the left, those gazing at the sunset from Europe see the Sun in a more northerly position because the equator has dipped down to point toward the south.

Madrid, Spain  
 December 13, 5:35 pm (**Sunset**)  
 Sun should have been at Azi 238°  
 Sun was observed at Azi 310° (**72° too North**)

Madrid, Spain  
 December 15, 8:55 am (**Sunrise**)  
 Sun should have been at Azi 124°  
 Sun was observed at Azi 125° (**Correct**)



Per the Zetas, the magnetic N Pole of Earth was being shoved away on a daily basis during the rotation of Earth at the time it rolls around to face the magnetic N Pole of Planet X. The north poles of magnets repel each other, and the magnetic field of the monster Planet X is far more powerful than the magnetic field of Earth.

**ZetaTalk Explanation 12/21/2007:** In 2004 the pattern in global quakes was for them to occur at 0:00 UTC or 12:00 UTC when Greenwich mean time is either at midnight or high noon. This coincides with the Atlantic Rift either [facing the sun](#) or in opposition on

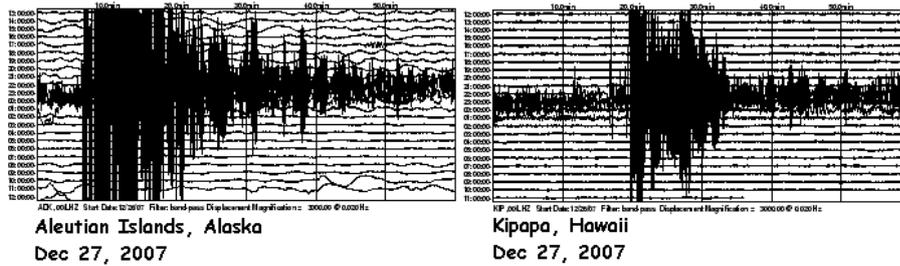
the other side of the globe. In 2004 the global quakes and the wobble which ensued were driven by the interaction between the S Pole of Planet X and the Earth, as the S Pole of Planet X was pointing toward the Earth. In time this changed as Planet X has turned in place so that it is now pointing its N Pole out toward Earth. The wobble has consequently become more severe because the interaction between Planet X and the Earth is driven by a N Pole push. Each day, when the Earth's magnetic N Pole comes over the horizon so that it is facing the Sun and the bully magnet Planet X, the Earth receives a shove from Planet X, pushing her magnetic N Pole away. This occurs at approximately 8:00 UTC, the point at which the European lean occurs during the daily wobble.

The European lean was formerly gentle but now has become almost violent, as the N Pole of Planet X is pointing more directly at Earth. Imagine what happens when the globe suddenly tips sideways toward the west and backwards to shield its magnetic N Pole from Planet X. Water in the northern Atlantic is pushed eastward, over land, the cause of the high tides the Essex coastline of Britain experienced recently from the trapped waters in the North Sea. As this is a global event, Indonesia likewise [experienced a high tide](#) during that same moment, as the land masses in southeast Asia were pushed over the water trapped by the many islands in that vicinity.

What does this increasingly violent daily lurch do to the Earth's plates, which have loosened up and become more fluid lately due to being subjected to the constant jerking of the wobble? Great quakes that affect the globe in its entirety must first occur at one of the brake points in the global mesh of plates. For the Earth, this is primarily the point where the Indo-Australian plate dives under the Himalayas. The Himalayas, the highest mountains in the world, show how often this brake point has been hammered in the past. When this brake point moves, it allows the many compression points in the great Pacific to move. This includes rolling the top portion of S America westward, putting a bowing stress on its long west coast region centered in particular around Santiago, Chile - the site of so many quakes lately.

This also includes allowing the N American continent to move westward, but as this continent is [locked at the top border](#) with Russia, this movement manifests as a diagonal rip, the New Madrid fault line adjustment we have predicted. Mexico moves further west than the Canadian west coast, accentuating the bowing of the west coast we have described. As this occurs, the regions west of the Mississippi River are pulled down and to the west, moving toward the southwest, while the regions to the east of the Mississippi River tend to remain in place. This tears the bridges crossing the Mississippi and allows land already sinking to sink further. Elsewhere around the world such a strong adjustment creates an opening in the Indian Ocean, which allows Africa to roll toward the void, opening the African Rift further. This also puts pressure on the Arabian Plate, so that it rolls in place, a move which affects all the many fault lines that run through this region.

A major adjustment of this type unleashes a series of great quakes, which then subside, as the Earth's plates lock into new brake points and hold. Nevertheless, for the inhabitants of planet Earth, this would be a wakeup call, as such quakes are not caused by Global Warming but by the intruder Planet X, so much denied in the media. The cover-up over Planet X is alive and well, but would be dealt a death blow by such a round of global quakes. (...)



**ZetaTalk [Explanation 12/26/2007](#):** We have mentioned that as Planet X begins to turn the hose of magnetic particles from its N Pole toward Earth, that Earth would try to escape by moving as far to the left as possible, putting Planet X to the right of the Sun in the view from Earth. Earth is trapped in an eddy flow of particles that come from the Sun, come around from behind the monster Planet X, and flowing rapidly around the sides of Planet X form a backwash of particles that prevent the Earth from escaping. Just as a stick stuck in the middle of a river might have water rushing past on either side, preventing a seed bobbling about in front of the stick from moving on downstream, the Earth is trapped in this eddy flow.

The Christmas hammer that occurred on December 19 through December 22 seemed to disappear on December 23, for days. What happened? Faced with an increasingly aggressive hose of magnetic particles from the N Pole of Planet X, the Earth was pushed away, and for a time this will ease the intensity of the hosing. But the Earth can only move so far, as she cannot escape the cup created by the eddy flow. Planet X has been in the process of doing a 270° roll, turning its N Pole outward during this roll. This will eventually result in the Earth having the hose of magnetic particles from Planet X hosing directly at the Earth, resulting in the 3 days of darkness foretold in the Bible as the N Pole of Earth tips away. Earlier in the year, fairly rapid progress was made in this 270° roll, but at the point where this roll had progressed to 150°, we stopped reporting on its progress. We did so to prevent the establishment from being able to judge when to declare martial law or take other steps that would harm the common man.

Planet X seemed to slow in its progress, thereafter, as had it kept up the rate of progress the time of 3 days of darkness would already have occurred. What slowed the progress? Even though the Earth is a minor magnet, compared to the monster Planet X, it nevertheless has an influence on Planet X. The Earth, with its magnetic N Pole presenting during Earth's rotation and hosing toward Planet X on a daily basis, was pushing back. But the imperatives that drive Planet X in its sling orbit prevailed, and Planet X continued in its roll despite the resistance Earth represented. Now Earth has moved back, been pushed back itself in fact by the force of magnetic particles coming from Planet X, and has scuttled back as far as she can go. This places Planet X to the right of the Sun, in the view from Earth, where the angle is optimal for sunlight to reflect off the imposing Planet X complex - the corpus of Planet X surrounded by its close hugging dust cloud and moon swirls.

Do you suppose Planet X remained in place, unaware of this bit of breathing room? Of course it turned, filling the gap and progressing along its 270° roll, so now Planet X is once again poised to point its N Pole toward Earth and the hammer will return! This is a dance that will not end until Planet X has passed the Earth, outbound, leaving the Earth twisted and shaken behind it. The Earth cannot escape, and the progress of Planet X will not halt.

*Nibiru's Non-Local Planetary Shudder:*

Much of the Zetas' information relates to our Earth's non-local *planetary* shudder that is caused by Nibiru being in our vicinity. This is **not** a series of normal earthquakes because normal earthquakes are local phenomena. This planetary shudder that is heightening since 2003 is due to Planet X (Nibiru). A part of Nibiru's evidentiary footprints form the *abnormal planet-quake evidence*:

See the late 2007 Christmas Hammer detail example in the foregoing section.

Here is more (quotations are verbatim, not marked by quotation marks):

From <http://www.zetatalk.com/poleshft/p82.htm>:

**ZetaTalk: Deep Quakes**

**Note: written on Apr 15, 1997**

One of the surest signs that the current eccentricity in weather patterns and the increased magnetic diffusion exhibited by the Earth's core and the warming of the oceans from the bottom up are *not* simply variations on the norm is the dramatic increase in deep earthquakes, as noted since the mid 1980's. This of course gets little media attention, just as the increasing magnetic diffusion is not in the media, as they are difficult symptoms to explain. The increase in deep earthquakes, those indicating plate adjustments at the most fundamental level, are in particular a telling clue that a pole shift is in the Earth's near future. Few earthquakes register at this level normally, as *most* quakes registered by man are on the fragile and easily crumbled surface.

The snapping or crumbing surface affects mankind's habitat directly, so that surface quakes are noticed. Deep quakes rock the boat but don't normally throw the crockery about, moving the plate *as a whole* rather than adjusting the surface. Therefore deep quakes result in little damage, and thus get little media coverage. However, as a symptom heralding the coming pole shift, they are extremely significant and more importantly, *unexplainable* in any other context. The increase in deep earthquakes is currently reported, but as these increase and attention is focused on this curious symptom, the current availability of these statistics may be blocked. Earthquake data is reported by location, date and time, Richter scale magnitude, and depth. Expect that latter piece of information to be dropped in the future.

From <http://www.zetatalk.com/newsletr/issue029.htm>:

**ZetaTalk Prediction 12/5/2003:** We have indicated in the past that Yellowstone would not be exempt from erupting during the pole shift, and this still stands. But the eruption will not be what many fear. It has evidence of being a super volcano at a time when the world was in complete global turmoil, not due to a pole shifts but due to impacts and being careened out of its orbit and closer to the Sun. The injury to the crust so deep it almost reached the core. So clearly that was an exceptional situation, not this situation. What should be born in mind is that this is a subduction area, with layers of the North American Plate pushing all the way to the Continental Divide. Even though Yellowstone lies in an area which is a hot spot, there's enough crust flakes overlapping that it is not just a direct siphon of lava to go kaboom in an explosion. But it will cause ash for some 100 miles in all direction, bad enough that life may be snuffed in those areas. So we would recommend anyone wanting to survive the shift itself, not to be close to Yellowstone but to allow a 100 miles buffer, more miles would be better.

From <http://www.zetatalk.com/index/signsp19.htm>:

Northern Poland hit by mysterious record-breaking earthquake [Sep 21, 2004] <http://www.wbj.pl/?command=article&id=24013> ‘The quake exceeded 5 on the 10 point Richter scale, which makes it the strongest ever recorded in the region. Scientists are at a loss to explain possible reasons for the earthquake as the region is not considered to be seismic. [and from another source] Strong earthquake shakes the Oslo region [Sep 21] [http://www.norwaypost.no/content.asp?cluster\\_id=26222&folder\\_id=1](http://www.norwaypost.no/content.asp?cluster_id=26222&folder_id=1) ‘Two unusually strong earthquakes shook the Oslo region Tuesday afternoon. The last quake, which measured 5 on the Richter Scale, made many large buildings sway and rattle glassware in private homes. Experts at the NORSAR earthquake observatory north of Oslo say it is very unusual that an earthquake that far away was registered at such strength in the Oslo region. It is also unusual that two such strong quakes occur within two-and-a-half hours.’ [and from another source] These quakes were widely reported in the Finnish media because earthquakes hardly ever happen at this part of the globe. [and from another source] It is unique for our region. Many scientists are in shock. In discussion forum in Internet (f.ex. [www.Delfi.lv](http://www.Delfi.lv)) also were mentioned link to [www.zetatalk.com](http://www.zetatalk.com)

From <http://www.zetatalk.com/newsletr/issue029.htm>:

One of the strongest proofs that the magma is roiling, due to the presence of Planet X, is the number of inactive volcanoes suddenly springing to life.

### **Dormant Volcanoes Show Signs of Life, Satellite Reveals**

Apr 14, 2002

*Previously dormant volcanoes in two widely separated areas of the Pacific „ring of fire“ are showing signs of life, as documented by new images taken by the Advanced Spaceborne Thermal Emission and Reflection Radiometer (Aster) on NASA’s Terra satellite. Chilikos volcano in Chile. A January 6, 2002 nighttime thermal infrared image found a hot spot in the summit crater, as well as several others along the upper flanks of the volcano’s edifice, indicating new volcanic activity. Examination of an earlier nighttime thermal infrared image from May 24, 2000 showed no such hot spots. Meanwhile, a couple of thousand miles to the northwest, Three Sisters volcanoes in the Cascade Mountains of west-central Oregon has risen approximately 10 centimeters (3.94 inches) since 1996. According to the U.S. Geological Survey, this indicates the slow flow of magma or underground lava into the area.*

### **Long-Dormant Alaskan Volcano May Erupt Soon**

Sep 27, 2006

*A volcano believed by scientists to be dormant for the last 10,000 years has rumbled to life with a burst of ash, gas and steam, signs that an eruption could occur in the coming days or weeks. Scientists last week spotted a cloud streaming near the Fourpeaked Volcano, a 6,903-foot mountain about 200 miles southwest of Anchorage. Scientists believe Fourpeaked Volcano has been quiet for the past 10,000 years.*

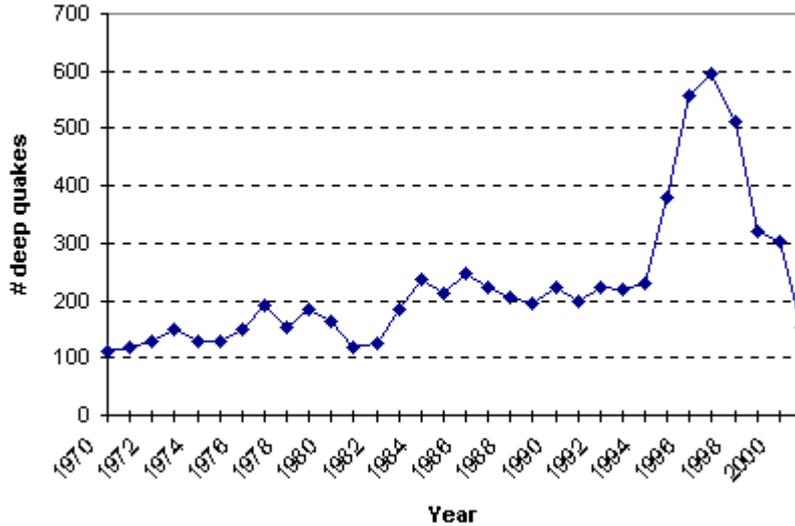
The Zetas often point out that quakes and the increase in volcanism is proof that Global Warming is not the cause of the Earth changes, as the cover-up crew regarding Planet X would like the public to believe. (...) There are more active volcanoes today than in the memory of man! [Volcano World](#) lists 186 active volcanoes, and a sample of the [Smithsonian databases](#) every five years shows the trend is up, up, and up:

2005 68  
1995 60  
1985 52  
1975 50  
1965 53  
1955 46  
1945 36

From <http://www.zetatalk.com/info/tinfo27e.htm>:

A Troubled Times member shows the exponential increase in deep quakes down to the 500 km level since 1994, using the database provided by a private organization known as The Council of the [National Seismic System](#), working out of Berkeley, CA, which provide earthquake data and answers questions at their web site:

**Deep Quakes 1970-2001**



The search parameters used were:

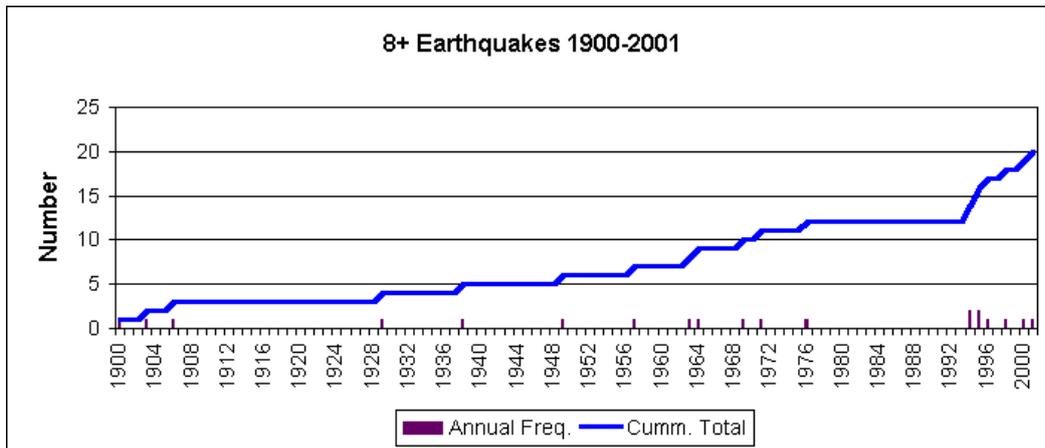
```

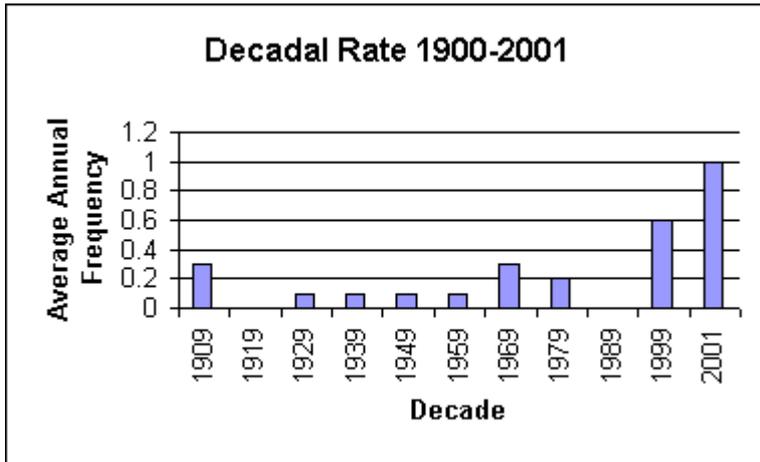
catalog = CNSS
start time = yyyy/mm/dd, hh:mm:ss
end time = yyyy/mm/dd, hh:mm:ss
minimum magnitude = 3.0
maximum magnitude = 9
minimum depth = 500
maximum depth = 700
event_type = E
    
```

Researched by [Kiko](#).

The descent of the curve at the right end of the graph reflects the onset of the cover-up and manipulation of the statistics. There is no meaningful record keeping of deep quakes after this time. This is indicated by the following research offered by Gino using the 8+ quake strength instead of quake depth:

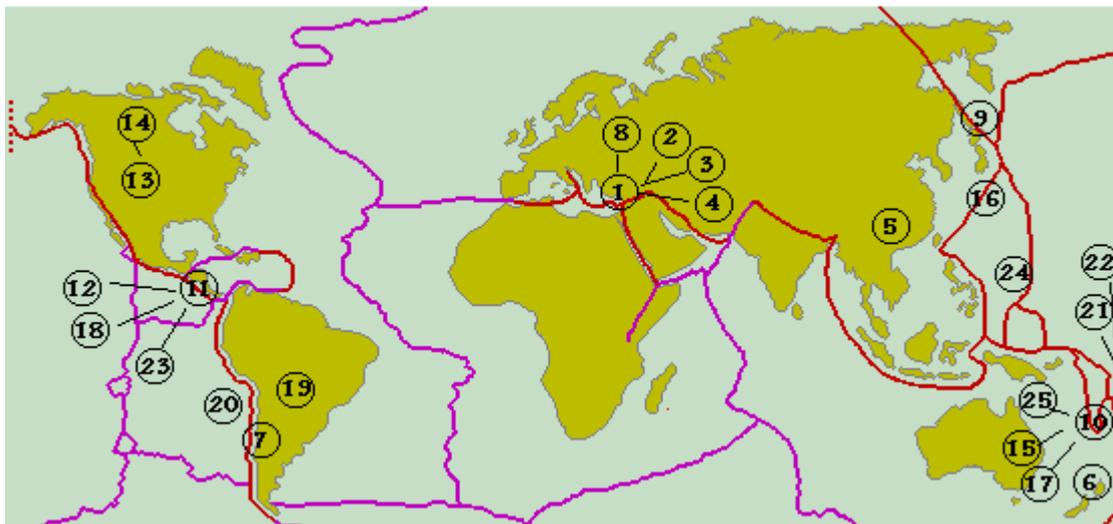
From <http://www.zetatalk.com/theword/tworx396.htm>:





Interrelated domino earthquakes due to tightly compressed plates emerged in 1999, <http://www.zetatalk.com/theword/tworx066.htm>. A ricochet effect due to plate lock became evident in 1999, <http://www.zetatalk.com/theword/tworx067.htm>:

Searching the [CNSS Earthquake Catalog](http://www.cns.gov.au/earthquake/) for quakes 5.0 Richter or greater, during a comparable time during August, 1999, we find there is an almost instant (or within days) reverberation on the opposite side of the plate, rolling around the world from west to east.



Date	Location	No.	Lat.	Long.	Mag.
8/17/99	Turkey	1	40.70	29.98	7.6
	Turkey	2	40.70	30.59	5.0
	Turkey	3	40.78	30.08	5.0
	Turkey	4	40.63	30.70	5.3
	Burma	5	29.37	105.61	5.1
8/18/99	New Zealand	6	-37.25	177.27	5.8
	Chili	7	-30.79	-71.65	5.1
8/19/99	Turkey	8	40.58	29.07	5.0
	Japan	9	43.04	146.96	5.0
8/20/99	Tongo	10	-25.78	-179.68	5.3
	Costa Rica	11	9.20	-84.09	6.9
	Costa Rica	12	9.21	-84.04	6.7
	Idaho	13	44.87	-112.73	5.3
	Idaho	14	44.78	-112.77	5.3
	Tongo	15	-21.59	-174.45	5.1
	Japan	16	34.06	135.37	5.7
8/21/99	Tongo	17	-20.50	-173.70	5.7
	Costa Rica	18	9.06	-83.94	5.4
	Brazil	19	-58.16	-13.21	5.6
8/22/99	Peru	20	-40.42	-74.82	6.3
	Tongo	21	-16.10	167.92	6.2
	Tongo	22	-16.10	167.92	6.5
	Costa Rica	23	8.99	-84.01	5.3
	Guam	24	13.86	145.51	5.1
	Tongo	25	-15.24	167.81	5.1

The more recent statistics are massively forged, as comparative studies using news reports and USGS tabulations show, <http://www.zetatalk.com/theword/tworx448.htm>, and <http://www.zetatalk.com/theword/tworx491.htm>.

Here is a report about deep quakes in south-eastern Asia and the Pacific in 2005, <http://www.zetatalk.com/index/feb05b.htm>:

**Strong quake hits southern Philippines**

Feb 05, 2005

<http://www.terradaily.com/2005/050205144833.ai9gzgm8.html>

*A strong earthquake measuring 6.9 on the Richter scale hit the southern Philippines late Saturday. Earlier, the Hong Kong Observatory said the quake measured 7.1 on the Richter scale.*

Note the depth of these quakes, in kilometers. Deep quakes, 300 miles or greater below the surface, are breaking the plates apart, the loosening that occurred during the Sumatra 9.2 continuing in the neighboring Philippine and Pacific plates to the East.

Feb 1 Fiji 559 km 5.0 mag quake and 600 km 5.3 mag quake.  
 Feb 2 Philippines 486.3 km 7.1 mag quake.  
 Feb 2 Mariana 492.3 km 5.2 mag quake.  
 Feb 4 Mariana 648 km 5.2 mag quake.  
 Feb 4 Mariana 550 km 5.4 mag quake.  
 Feb 5 Philippine 540 km 5.9 mag quake.  
 Feb 5 Philippine 510 km 7.0 mag quake.  
 Feb 5 Philippine 486 km 7.1 mag quake.  
 Feb 5 Philippine 494 km 6.9 mag quake.

The Zetas gave the following summary on 2003-04-05 during a Live ZetaTalk IRC Session, <http://www.zetatalk.com/xtime/x38.htm>:

- The first change was the incidence of deep quakes, where the Earth core *shrank* so that plates locked down into each other. This occurred in the quake statistics from 1985 to the early 1990's.
- Then during a slow increase in Richter increase and frequency, domino quakes emerged. This emerged in 1999, as noted by Troubled Times during the Turkey quake. Nancy documented this as a push from west to east, within a day, from the plate experiencing the quake to the edge of that plate or into the *next* plate. Where before, the quakes were erratic, now they were pushing each other, plate-wise.
- Then another period of increasing Richter size and incidence. Then a type of increased domino quake, where instantaneously a quake on one part of the plate, an edge, a fault line along the edge, resulted almost immediately in a quake on the *other* edge of the plate. This occurred during the time of the Alaska quake, that time frame.
- Then, as emerged in early 2003 a pattern of global quakes, where the whole globe experienced quakes almost simultaneously.

All this is well documented and is evidence of planet Nibiru. It continues to this day and shows increasing intensity.

*The Figure 8 Wobble Evidence:*

Nibiru is presently pulling the Earth's polar axis out of place. Compasses are going haywire, and the polar axis is exhibiting a wobble in the shape of the written symbol for figure 8:

Here is the Zetataalk.com blog for a *New Magnet in Town*, blog started on 2003-06-18: <http://www.zetataalk.com/index/magnet.htm>. This deals with the magnetic north pole/south pole orientation of planet Earth shifting dramatically and erratically since 2003 when Nibiru entered our inner solar system. The evidence proffered are compass readings. This is in accordance with nautical information that compass readings have changed and become unreliable in the past years for precise navigation.

Here is an overview over the *Figure 8* presentations at the Zetataalk.com web site (119 hits at Google for the Zetataalk.com site):

The general introduction page for this set of information is entitled: *Orbit Aberations Earth/Mars/Moon*, <http://www.zetataalk.com/index/orbits.htm>. It lists month-by-month-blog entries since July 2003 and fans and branches out into many sub-pages. The Zetas' summary on this page reads as follows:

„The Earth may be halting, reversing, tilting, rising up or down at times, then righting itself, the Moon off kilter temporarily then finding its orbit around Earth's middle again. The orbit of Mars, also magnetic, appears to have been retarded.”

*The Earth Farts Evidence:*

This summary is verbatim from: <http://www.zetataalk.com/index/zeta349.htm>:

*„On Monday, Jan 8, 2007 there were reports of what appeared to be a monstrous gas leak in New York City and nearby Jersey City. No gas leak was ever found. Rochester, NY reported 4 broken water mains during this same time frame. Marine tankers report their alarms for methane going off, but no leaks found. About a dozen people were taken to hospitals complaining of breathing problems. Then the reports from around the world started pouring in, all seeming to be happening simultaneously. Italy evacuated people from Genova and Bologna due to gas leaks, an explosion killing one. London closed their tube lines due to suspected gas leaks, smells. Australia had water main breaks in Adelaide, and gas smells evacuated a mall in Perth where several were hospitalized as a result. No gas leak was ever located. Here in the US reports came in from Ohio smells, and a factory explosion, cause unknown. Nashville, TN, gas line leak. Mobile, AL gas leak. Blue Springs, MO gas leak with explosion and evacuation. Dallas, TX smells and in Houston a factory fume leak, cause unknown, and in Austin dead birds, cause unknown. Iowa, a pond bubbling. Albuquerque, MN city evacuated due to gas smells. Half Moon Bay, CA evacuated due to smells, Santa Barbara marine tanker alarms due to methane, no leak found, and Oxnard freeway closed due to gas main break. So what is causing this sudden release of methane, along with obvious gas and water main breaks and factory explosions. Also, is this methane from the Earth making people sick, and killing birds?”*

„We have detailed from the start of ZetaTalk in 1995, the effect of Planet X on the Earth where land would be stretched, what is called the stretch zone. If compression occurs around the Pacific Ring of Fire, then stretching must likewise occur in other areas. The African Rift valley is pulling apart dramatically in these last couple years, creating great crevasses in the Afar Triangle there. The St. Lawrence Seaway is likewise pulling apart, creating power outages in the region from breaks at the Niagara power station and seismic distress in the Black Hills, which becomes rumpled as the land spreads apart along the Seaway. Florida is being pulled down, as are the western regions of Great Britain, a fact dealt with as rising seas when in fact these rising seas are not registered universally

elsewhere. The land is *sinking* there. London has extreme problems with their tube lines derailing, as do rail lines along the Eastern coast of the US.

„We have explained, in great detail, that the stretch zone does not register great quakes when rock layers pull apart and sink, as this is a silent Earth change. Nancy has carefully documented breaking water and gas mains, derailing trains, dislocating bridge abutments, mining accidents, and outbreaks of factory explosions, showing that these have occurred in rushes on occasion, when the rock layers pulled apart. None of this, of course, in the media, though the pattern is obvious. As one of the symptoms of the Earth changes caused by the influence of Planet X on the hapless Earth, this is on the ban list in the media. Don't talk about this except to treat it as a local event, don't do pattern analysis, don't show the big picture. It is all blamed on Global Warming, on a flare from the Sun, on periodic climate changes that happen naturally to the Earth. Anything but admit the monster planet shrouded in a dust cloud, creeping past the Sun and heading toward the Earth.

„In September-October of 2005, a smell of rotten eggs was sensed from LA to Thunder Bay on Lake Superior to the New England states and throughout the South-Eastern US. We explained at that time that this was due to rock layers being pulled apart, releasing gas from moldering vegetation trapped during prior pole shifts, when rock layers were jerked about, trapping vegetation. We explained in March of 2002 that black water off the coast of Florida was caused by this phenomena. Do these fumes cause people to sicken, and birds to die? Mining operations of old had what they called the canary in a birdcage, to warn the miners of methane gas leaks. Birds are very sensitive to these fumes, and die, and this is indeed what happened in Austin, TX. Were it not for the explosions associated with gas leaks, it would be common knowledge that gas leaks sicken, as the body was not structured to breath such air for long.

„Why were these Earth farts and moving ground experienced from Italy and the UK throughout the US and even in Australia, all seemingly simultaneously? We have explained that the plates of the globe have been loosened up, the rock fingers holding them firmly against one another broken off, so a fluidity has resulted. A major adjustment in one place can thus be translated to an adjustment elsewhere, instantaneously. Italy is on fault lines. London is being stretched. Australia is being snapped in two, to some extent, as India is being plunged under the Himalayas while Australia and New Zealand rise. Where Australia will not actually break in two, at the point where the weight of the land rise to the East puts stress on the continent, there are adjustments, and this line across Australia will thus have rock layer adjustments, thus the stretch stench. But the major incidents of this stretch episode were felt across the US, primarily in New York City. Why was this?

„We have mentioned that the point where sinking land in the Southeastern part of the US is pulling the continent *down* and the point where the rising New England land is bobbing *up* will be around Philadelphia, PA. New England rises because it is freed from attachments as the Seaway splits. It is free to bob *up*, as would be its natural state if not attached along the Seaway and to points South along the Eastern seaboard. As with the continent of Australia, the weight of this rising land puts stress at the snap point, not to the point of snapping the land apart, but adjustments will be made. New England is due to rise 450 feet, all told, where the Southeastern US will drop by 150 feet, no minor adjustment. But primarily the N American continent is being stressed due to a diagonal pull, where the New England states are moving East during the normal rotation of the Earth, but the Southwestern portions of the continent near Mexico are being held back.

This Earth Torque, which we detailed in May, 2004 is due to tugging on the South Pole by Planet X, a daily affair as the live seismographs show. This Earth Torque was one of the primary reasons for the massive 9.5 quake in Sumatra on Dec 26, 2004, popping that plate *up*.

„This Earth Torque will be the cause of continuing adjustments on the New Madrid fault line in the US, as we have likewise detailed recently. Mining accidents, when they have occurred in the US in late 2005, occurred along a line from Ontario to Mexico. Look at these Earth fart incidences, occurring on Jan 8, 2007. New York City, across to Ohio and Nashville and Missouri and Texas. Does this not line up with the mining accidents following the Sago Mine incident in late 2005? From New England to Mexico, that line. This is where the ground is being pulled, diagonally, with land West of the Mississippi going Southwest, land East of the Mississippi going Northeast. Such a diagonal pull certainly exposes rotting vegetation trapped between rock layers to the air. The incidences along the California coast are due to a reaction to the changes to the East, as the fault lines along the West Coast will certainly have to adjust in turn. However, the California adjustments are not caused by compression, during these times, but due to adjusting to the new position of Mexico, to the South.”

*Some Concluding Remarks on the Plan:*

The Zetas published in 1995 the Rule 21, <http://www.zetatalk.com/rules/r21.htm>, which says the following:

„The Earth is already in the Council of Worlds, and some humans are already participating. As with the Earth's awakening to the presence of intelligent entities from elsewhere in the Universe, the Earth is moving forward piecemeal. The humans who are already representing the Earth at the Council of Worlds are not known to the governments of the Earth. The governments of the Earth, in the main, do not represent the people they govern. The governments primarily represent special interests, those who rule, or those who are power hungry. The humans who represent Earth, or the human point of view, are those who are spiritually mature, either in Service-to-Self or Service-to-Others.

„Not all humans who are now spiritually mature enough to be considered operating in the 4th Density are involved in conversations with the Council of Worlds. This is a decision made by them, the humans, not by us, the Zetas or any other alien group. These personal decisions made by humans may not be ones they are consciously aware of. Needless to say, as the Earth is destined to become a home for Service-to-Other entities quite soon, the Service-to-Self entities, of which there are few, have no say in determinations about the future of the Earth. The Service-to-Self entities represent themselves, only, and in essence make complaints and pleas that fall upon deaf ears.”

Together with all of what was said above, that reflects sufficiently on the Plan. The doomsday subtext needs to be read in light of the Plan. The doomsday subtext merely reflects normal third density (third-dimensional, third reality manifestation bandwidth) course of events – not that much more complex transition that will truly take place.

*The Context of Biblical Prophecy:*

Biblical prophecy is accepted by both Christians and Muslims. Here are some pointers:

The Book of Revelation (last book of the New Testament) mentions a red dragon. This was the ancient symbol of Nibiru. Other symbols were the winged globe and the cross. The falling star Wormwood is another name for Nibiru in the Book of Revelation. The entire context of Nibiru is apocalyptic and described as Judgment Day or the Day of Reckoning.

That reflects the above.

Another association in the Bible is the Second Coming of Christ. That is yet an open question. But there is a tangible piece of evidence for this since 1987, respectively first publication in 1993. See footnote 34 on page 19 above.

Nobody has ever succeeded in debunking the book by Michel DESMARQUET *Thiaoouba Prophecy*. One of the subjects described in the book is the two-man sting operation from Jehova under the name Jeshua (today usually changed into Jesus). It is made clear that the immortal rulers of Jehova have an ongoing agenda for planet Earth, namely the rise of consciousness and the abolition of the self-serving elements, primarily connected with the stranglehold of money over our planet (chapter 6). Specific reference to a paranormal comet-apparition is made (start of chapter 4). The comet apparition has a double value both as a full reality experience and as a mere telepathic thought command, fully controlled by Michel's mentor and friend from Thiaoouba, Thao. The Thiaooubans claim to be the Jehova, and the Angels of the Lord, as mentioned frequently throughout the Bible, and make it clear through the entire context that they are our guardians.

Physical evidence of his friendly abduction to planet Thiaoouba was not given to Michel Desmarquet. However he was given a report about needle debris in space around Earth and how that was miraculously cleaned up.<sup>40</sup>

There is no trumpet call in the book that there will be an intervention, of course. However, this arises as a course of necessity, in keeping with Biblical prophecy. The governing agenda is *not* the destruction of humanity.

The operation - call it Biblical Prophecy, or call it more prosaically an intervention - has certain preconditions in universal law. In summary, these preconditions are met. There is a principle of non-intervention that is linked with the principle of the free will of individuals. The only exception is, basically, when the free will of individuals is being raped and when the free individuals sincerely turn away from the dark force that is threatening them. The planetary society at large has made great progress in this point through the internet and especially the 9-11 awareness of millions of people in the past years. It is a precondition that two subgroups of polar identities become sufficiently defined within the human race. Such a development has taken place very satisfactorily especially in the past ten years. It is manifest that there is a linkage with an overall motivation scheme. People who are not at ease with this notion might consider working out that problem by remembering where they come from, who they truly are and what their true purpose on Earth is. Little children up to the age of three will typically not have such a split identity problem. It would exceed the scope of this paper to establish the foundations of this aspect, however, since the space has already been far overdrawn.

---

<sup>40</sup> See <http://www.thiaoouba.com/faq.htm>. Read the whole page but specifically the needles question and answer.

There are two additional essays that are being published at the same time as this paper: Hitler's Secret, and Vatican Psychosis. There is a section on personality alteration in the Hitler paper. That section focusses on negative personality alters and their use in military psychology, such as the notorious Tavistock agency in England.

The point here is that those same methods can be used in reverse mode, namely to implant angelic alter personalities in humans. This is exactly the Zeta Reticulan hybrid program (described at Zetatalk.com in the sidelines of the Planet X presentation), planned over several centuries.

A more authentic embodiment of the angelic personality alters such as the Zetas on the physical plane is as orbs. Orbs have been photographed frequently. For example, spiritual masters in India use them for direct angelic personality alterations with the consent of the respective person. This has been photographed during Deeksha sessions in Golden City near Chennai (Madras):



Those present noticed the transparent orb clinging to the head of the man on the right in this indoor photo.



Indoor photo of Sri Amma's ashram with faint orbs.



The photographer took the photo in order to photograph the golden orb that he saw.



The orb remained with the man in the blue shirt even when he was photographed from a distinctly different angle and sitting behind another person (see comparison with the spectacled man in the gray shirt). Note double golden border and absence of rays, both uncharacteristic of lens flare.

In former ages this same phenomenon was known as a halo and was frequently depicted in religious art. It is certainly not a figment of the imagination. The orb contact is symbiotic during this early phase of (positive) Alien contact, not yet a full merger with our astral body (soul). It is mostly invisible and detected only on the brain wave and mental level. Research on your own orb photography and telepathic orb contact. Such photos are nothing unusual. According to Thiaoouba the astral body is an electron plasma, not an atomic material body.

This electron plasma is known in the east as a powerful life force. Martial arts audiences in the east probably think that we in the west are some strange backwoods folks since we are so ignorant about this. Take the example of Lama Dondrup Dorje. You can find videos about him here – no magic, no photoshopping. The Lama lives in England and is a sought-after teacher:

[http://pathgate.org/martial\\_arts\\_thtr\\_01.html](http://pathgate.org/martial_arts_thtr_01.html)

<http://video.google.com/videosearch?hl=en&q=Lama+Dondrup+Dorje&num=100#>

(or search on the Google video search page for: Lama Dondrup Dorje).

Another example is the American entertainer Chris Angel who is an awakening agent from Thiaoouba, albeit Earth-born. He uses the same energy as Lama Dondrup Dorje but with a range and perfection that presently cannot be reached by Earthlings on their own, and not at all in such young years. You can find videos of Chris Angel here:

<http://video.google.com/videosearch?hl=en&q=Lama+Dondrup+Dorje&num=100#q=Chris+Angel&hl=en&emb=0>

(or search on the Google video search page for: Chris Angel).

If you live in the west, especially if you went to school here, you are probably 100% illiterate about these foundations of life. You will thus be programmed to misunderstand Nibiru and the Zetataalk.com site totally. Please keep that in mind. That is not a personal criticism, just a fact.

Another sign (and we are looking for signs...) is the beautiful miracle documentary entitled *Finger of God* by Darren Wilson. Here is link information:

<http://www.fingerofgodfilm.com/>

[http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=7721106190663219700&ei=isj4SayYEaci2wKFh\\_2hDA&q=%22Finger+of+God%22&hl=en](http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=7721106190663219700&ei=isj4SayYEaci2wKFh_2hDA&q=%22Finger+of+God%22&hl=en)

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kxkF8eHePzs>

There is a profound Chinese teacher of the higher science behind these things. He is MASTER LI HONGZHI, the founder of the Falun Dafa movement. He lives in the U.S.A. Here is information:

<http://www.falundafa.org/eng/home.html>

There is a multi-part lecture and demonstration series on video:

<http://video.google.com/videosearch?hl=en&num=100&q=Falun%20Dafa&um=1&ie=UTF-8&sa=N&tab=wv#q=Falun+Dafa&hl=en&emb=0>

(or search for video for: Falun Dafa).

There are at least four other major meditation systems on our planet (Kriya Yoga, Buddhism especially according to the *Visuddhimagga* of VENERABLE BUDDHAGHOSA), the ascension teachings of the ISHAYAS and Theosophy). These are not belief systems because they actually work. If you disagree your same judgment would also make you call riding a bicycle a belief system. *Not a belief system* means a *verifiable method* instead of assumptions.

Meditation is understood as prayer minus beliefs. That statement expects you to jump over your shadow. It is not sufficient to believe – you need to know. You believe that you cannot know. That programming creates uncertainty of identity. That is at the heart of the problem. The Troubled Times is a device under the Plan to reestablish your certainty of identity through an Ascension Path. You will not be left alone in this endeavor – you are actually never alone.

Perhaps the last time you made this experience - that you are actually never alone - was in your early childhood. That is the key because it is your inborn spiritual contact. The Spirit is the sum of higher dimensions with beings of higher consciousness in it. We are intimately linked with that world through our true and non-material origins.

The operator of the Thiaoouba.com web site, Dr. Tom CHALKO in Australia, has developed the metaphor that the *house built itself*. This metaphor expresses the irrational breach of logic in all materialism: that there was creation *ex nibilo* (from nothing) without a cause. It is deeply unscientific to believe instead of to know. Scientists today, as far as they are materialistic (and nearly all are, except people like Albert EINSTEIN), are tainted by the belief that reality has no cause. That is like saying that the house built itself.

The universe is much more complex than a house. But yet, scientists expect us to believe without question that the universe arose into existence all on its own. I will only believe this if it is told in a house that built itself. Oh how foolish! Those are not scientists, those are morons! They ask you to *prove* that the sky is blue before they believe it. To them, ignorance is not bliss but the highest form of intelligence. No experience justifies such an irrational assumption, only their deep hate of God and man. They would not even qualify as the missing link...

*That* is false world that is going to its destruction – the world of liars and lies.

Another thumbnail scene in this crazy development is the sad story of Dr. Giuseppe CALLIGARIS: He discovered in the first half of the 20th century that every man has the psycho-organic basis for highest psionic powers. Alas, the medical establishment, a court in Romy, Italy and the American and Russian secret services prevented his revolutionary discoveries from becoming known. To this day you cannot even find a book in print about him in the English language. His publications were vast and precise but are rarities today. Here are some very sketchy leads (that presently lead to zero follow-up which is hard to believe but true):

<http://www.health-science-spirit.com/calligaris.html>

<http://www.bunkahle.com/Aktuelles/Parapsychologie/Calligaris.html>

(you can translate this German page with Google Translate, same with the relatively more abundant Italian information on the internet).

A part of the psionic heritage that is our own is the seemingly strange phenomenon of non-eating (also labelled breatharianism in our search-engine driven information sphere). A pioneer of this in the western civilization is the Australian spiritual teacher, lecturer and author JASMUHEEN. Research this on your own (and at your own risk). The proper explanation is not prana (Orgone) in its general form but the highly angelic Kundalini energy.

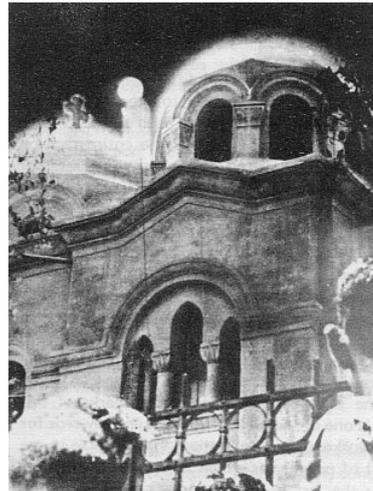
A good introduction from a life experience that is diametrically opposite to the western belief-and-commerce life experience is the spiritual classic by PARAMAHANSA YOGANANDA, *Autobiography of a Yogi*, first published in 1946. In the form of an autobiography it traces the history of the Kriya Yoga school that was started in the 1800s by a powerful yoga master named SAI BABAJI NAGARAJ.

SKRINTHA on the internet,  
[http://groups.google.com/group/ufo\\_science\\_and\\_spirituality/browse\\_thread/thread/2d32dd2363ec2278/b642c8372c7a5b83?hl=en&ie=UTF-8&q=Thiaoouba+Thao+Babaji#b642c8372c7a5b83](http://groups.google.com/group/ufo_science_and_spirituality/browse_thread/thread/2d32dd2363ec2278/b642c8372c7a5b83?hl=en&ie=UTF-8&q=Thiaoouba+Thao+Babaji#b642c8372c7a5b83)  
 has actually posed the following insightful question:

„Just one last small question: Is there connection between The Ageless Saint,  
 > Mahavatar Babaji (Autobiography of a Yogi) and The Thao of Thiaoouba (the  
 > line sketch of Thao in <http://galactic-server.com/rune/thaoeng.html> and  
 > of Babaji in [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mahavatar\\_Babaji](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mahavatar_Babaji) and  
 > <http://tibetanfoundation.org/biographies/babaji.php> look similar).”

This question probes deep into the secrets of our hidden history including such phenomena as NOSTRADAMUS, Adolf Hitler, Joseph Stalin, Nibiru. It is quite evident that we have never been alone in this world, and that this world is a mind game.

If an intervention does come, it will not even be the first time. The trouble is, most of us *did not even notice it* before. Take, for example, the millions of witnesses, and the photographs, taken at the miracle site in Zeitoun, a suburb of Cairo, in 1968 to 1971. See an introductory video: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dVXEh4Jzs2s>. Here are some photos of the healing and extremely empathic apparition, as an example for many similar such positive luminous apparitions:



A hovering luminous angel was videotaped near a bonfire in Puerto Rico in 2007:

**Aparición Angelical**



There has been a sharp increase in documented near-death experiences in the 20th century. This has profoundly changed the spiritual basis of large parts of western civilization. A pioneer was Dr. Raymond MOODY with his books about this subject, another pioneer was Dr. Elisabeth KUEBLER-ROSS. There are huge web site dedicated to presenting these reports that today number in the tens of thousands. See:

<http://www.nderf.org/>

<http://www.iands.org/>

<http://www.near-death.com/>

and many other sites.

According to the *Thiaouba Prophecy*, the main mission of the Jesus sting operation on Earth was to teach about life after death and the fact of reincarnation, the law of Karma and the goal of liberation from Karma and reincarnation. This subject is usually considered un-Christian, for dogmatic reasons that were established by the Vatican long ago. Much evidence is surfacing about this taboo subject today, not least through children who reveal knowledge from a former life. All near death experiences are a special form of reincarnation. All astral projection (astral travel) is a special form of reincarnation. The mistake that has tainted modern Christianity is to identify with our material body and not with our soul, which is contrary even to the watered down version of Jesus' teachings that Vatican redaction has left us with. You might want to use this link as your point of departure: [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reincarnation\\_research](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reincarnation_research). Remember that the first thing to be skeptical about are your own beliefs, because beliefs are not knowledge and mere limit your ability to know. In that sense it is very difficult to be a true skeptic. You can place faith only in proven knowledge and not in mere beliefs.

If a belief cannot be proven it is not knowledge. That will always create a culture shock when we encounter intelligent life forms. Such an encounter does not need to be fearful in any way. An encounter can be very joyful, but it disrobes us entirely of any false identity. The Great Separating Event that appears to be rushing towards us in the pipeline will promote the finding of our true identity. This includes a radical change of our entire social field and of our life-style.

The most radical change is a change in the method of how we think. Human thinking is usually kangaroo style. The mind is not focussed but is scattered all over the place. The average attention span has been diligently whittled down by industry effort to less than one minute, ten seconds perhaps. The complex abilities of understanding are crippled.

The correct way of thinking is to draw conclusions by logical means. These are essentially syllogistic and are far removed from emotions, either positive or negative. We thereby become thinking machines of a philosophical nature. We can actually use our thinking in order to overcome the limitations of our ancient human mental programming. When we have established through simple logics who created us (and then let us evolve to unfold our gifts) then we are smarter than most so-called smart people.

This smartness of the ultimate simplicity gives us tremendous repose and peace. There is a subconscious inner babble stream that falls into silence. We are trained by our false culture to count finite things, which is a main reason why we so love money. Our subconscious counting is fear-driven and must stop. We then lose our sense of pressing urgent time and live exclusively in the present. That is in many respects a childlike state but we are made to live, survive and thrive that way.

We resign a part of our individuality (but not our individuality itself) to a group consciousness that connects us with higher beings. These have been photographed, see above. The physics behind this merging of minds is quantum physics. If the cells of your body can be joined in one mind, so can larger organisms. Man is an eminently social being; but that potential unfolds only through instant telepathy without time lag. That is probably the strangest experience of all, namely that we are not alone in our own mind.

It is not even our *own* mind – it is just mind. There is not *my* or *your* consciousness – there is simply consciousness. That is the Divine and the One. It is a mental brightness or an inner Light. It has manifested in Jerusalem during the ancient Holy Pasha Fire celebrations. Here is a photo of this parent life which is all form and beyond all form, not a sun flare:



There is no need to wait for this because it is always with us, in and outside of our mind, forever waiting for us to awaken to the Light.

\* \* \*

DR. STEFAN GROSSMANN

The following is a list of my complete articles published to date, now available for download in one ZIP file on this web site, Gallerize.com, per December 19th, 2007. The articles document an intense four year discovery process during a critical time for America and the world. Spin-offs additionally available *now for free below* are my book-length 9-11 pdf reports, namely „T MINUS 9-11, An Insiders' Attack on America” (with Lenny Bloom) and the multi-volume „9-11 SCIENCE REPORT” plus its Appendices, further a number of recorded mp3 talk radio shows on related subjects.

There are 89 documents in my zip collection of articles. 86 of the documents are htm/html web articles. Not counting the brief „Forward” for item # 73 (Ghost Gun UA175, historic version) then I have published 81 articles, not counting this present listing. The pieces originally appeared at

<http://www.gallerize.com/>,

<http://www.cloakanddagger.ca/>

and/or (after the middle of 2005 when the Canadian server got ambushed:)

<http://www.cloakanddagger.de/>.

5 articles were authored by my associate Marcus Icke, partly with my input. The remaining 3 critically important documents are: 2 sound files and 1 marked satellite photo (## 25, 49, 26). For file size reasons, the 23 seconds long video clip from news TV showing missiles at the WTC on 9-11-1 is a separate download in my shop (7 MB file size, see shop info at the end below, *downloads are free for now*).

Hyperlinks cross-referencing articles were not consistently adjusted but were left as when first published. The dates before the file names are the dates shown on the respective file (or in its digital information). Publication was on or shortly after such date. The graphics folders for htm(l) files are not shown.

Three articles are autobiographical and they explain where my writing comes from, see items ## 88, 45 and 04. The Armenis information was the seed that started this tree growing, directly coming from this corner see items (respectively, sections within the same) ## 01, 02, 07, 13, 36, 46, the latter three items portraying with unique key research the secret players Maurice Greenberg of AIG, Marvin Rosen of the illegal campaign financing mafia and Leon S. Fuerth as a mastermind closely associated with Al Gore). The very troubling Leon S. Fuerth connection is investigated at length in the multimedia pdf e-book T MINUS 9-11, see below in the shop information. My German legal history PhD paper 1990-2001 was used as a background in writing item # 34. I am particularly grateful for my participation in the 9-11 SCAJA (Science and Justice Alliance, informally the „Plaguepuppy” forum) whose discussions enabled my many technical 9-11 analyses and reports. A technical summary is item # 29. Starting 2006, Hitoshi Kato, ingenious Japanese mathematician in Munich, provided me with information meeting my standards to start writing about non-human Aliens between whose societies we seem to be caught up. The most widely read article is item # 35 and its follow-up articles about the rape of New Orleans that brought me a 15 minute appearance on the FOX News Alan Colmes nation-wide radio show (without much substance, each of us elegantly side-stepping to avoid slashing the other, at least this effort being successful). I am grateful to Dr. Leuren Moret and to Thomas E. Bearden's

brilliant writings for the technical background. Thanks again to Marcus Icke for his great work. Great hope lies in the work with Greg Hallett, founder of a movement for truth in the writing of history (see ## 76, 78). The all-over polish comes, of course, from Lenny Bloom and the unforgotten Sherman H. Skolnick and their unceasing dot-connecting and scraping-off-the-bullshit-from-the-truth.

Sincerely yours,  
Dr. Stefan Grossmann  
12-19-7



Visual Motto for the Entire Series  
 (Lenny Bloom, Web Graphic for # 89,  
[www.cloakanddagger.de](http://www.cloakanddagger.de), 12-19-7)

2003 (2):

01. 2003-10-03: Gallerize\_News.htm  
*9-11 Mystery Unravalled*  
*Stefan Grossmann on Cloakanddagger Radio Show*  
*How Military Hightech was Used on 9-11-2001*
02. 2003-10-17: Gallerize\_news\_03-10-17.htm  
*9-11 Mystery Unravalled (2)*  
*Stefan Grossmann Again on Cloakanddagger Radio Show*  
*How Bush's Hologram Cheatplane Looks from Close-Up*

2004 (10):

03. 2004-02-24: September\_Terrorists.htm  
*Who Are The September 11 Terrorists?*
04. 2004-04-23: 9-11CourtReport.htm  
*9-11 Court Report*
05. 2004-06-01: DOSSIER\_UA175.htm  
*DOSSIER UA175*  
*„A Strange Plane”*  
*The Anomalies of the Alleged Boeing 767-200*  
*9-11-1, Manhattan, WTC2 (south tower)*  
*With Comparative Notes on the Pentagon „Plane”*
06. 2004-06-11: Persistent\_Problems.htm  
*Persistent Problems Of The 9-11 Dogma*
07. 2004-06-28: The\_Four\_Riders\_of\_the\_9-11\_Apocalypse.htm  
*THE FOUR RIDERS OF THE 9-11 APOCALYPSE*
08. 2004-07-10: WINDY\_TOWERS\_OF\_9-11\_1.htm
09. 2004-07-10: WINDY\_TOWERS\_OF\_9-11\_2.htm
10. 2004-07-10: WINDY\_TOWERS\_OF\_9-11\_3.htm
11. 2004-07-10: WINDY\_TOWERS\_OF\_9-11\_4.htm  
*The Windy Towers of 9-11*

*Strange Air Streams at the Collapsing Towers*  
(four separate pages, includes on p. 4 my lengthy witness list for explosions)

12. 2004-11-19: [The\\_Loral\\_Secret\\_Of\\_9-11.htm](#)  
*The Loral Secret of 9-11*

2005 (41):

13. 2005-04-05: [Wall\\_Street\\_Terrorist.htm](#)  
*WALL STREET TERRORIST THROWS TOWEL*  
*Maurice „Hank” Greenberg, AIG and the*  
*Burning Down of the Madhouse*

14. 2005-04-16: [HOW\\_SOUTH\\_TOWER\\_WAS\\_HIT.htm](#)  
*THE 9-11 TV FAKERY*  
*HOW SOUTH TOWER WAS HIT*  
*A Lesson for Jackasses*

15. 2005-04-17: [Key\\_9-11\\_Sites.htm](#)  
*Major 9-11 Research Sites*

16. 2005-04-17: [PENTAGON\\_LOCATOR\\_GRAPHICS.htm](#)  
*PENTAGON LOCATOR GRAPHICS*  
*Compiled by: Stefan Grossmann*

17. 2005-04-25: [Seven\\_Videos\\_of\\_2nd\\_Hit.htm\\*](#)  
*Seven Videos of 2nd Hit*  
*(WTC2 – south wall of South Tower – 9:03 a.m. on 9-11-1)\**

18. 2005-04-25: [What\\_Is\\_The\\_Hologram\\_Theory.htm](#)  
*What is the Hologram Theory?*

19. 2005-04-27: [rise\\_of\\_the\\_disinformation\\_machine\\_v7.htm](#) (by Marcus Icke)  
*Eric Salter Bites Back – The Rise of the Disinformation Machine*

20. 2005-05-05: [Grossmann-Russell\\_Argument\\_WTC2\\_Hit.htm](#)  
*No Way!*  
*An Argument Between Stefan Grossmann and Jerry Russell*  
*Why The Visible Plane Image At South Tower Was (Shown)*  
*No Real Plane*

21. 2005-05-05: [Pentagon\\_Graphics.html](#)  
*Pentagon Locator Graphics*

22. 2005-05-05: [South\\_Tower\\_Craft.html](#)  
*South Tower Craft (9:03 a.m.)*  
*Transparent Ghosts and „Real” Computer Simulations*  
*Placed on One Page*

23. 2005-05-09: [North\\_Tower\\_Collapse\\_Sound.htm](#)  
*9-11 North Tower Collapse Sound*

24. 2005-05-09: [Tarpley\\_Synthetic\\_Terror.htm](#)  
*Webster G. Tarpley:*  
*Synthetic Terror*  
*My Review*

25. 2005-05-09: WTC1\_Demolition\_Sound.wmv  
*Good quality sound file for item # 23 above.*
26. 2005-05-16: NOAA\_Section\_Marked.jpg  
*U.S. government satellite photo of south tower debris showing numerous steel beams not bent but neatly cut to length*
27. 2005-05-19: Missiles\_on\_the\_Morning\_of\_9-11-1.htm  
*THE MORNING OF 9-11 IN MANHATTAN:  
MISSILES WERE BEING FIRED  
9-11 FOR RABID NITWITS*
28. 2005-05-19: Bogus\_ST\_Fireball.htm  
*THE BOGUS SOUTH TOWER „FIREBALL“:  
MORE 9-11 FOR RABID NITWITS*
29. 2005-05-28: 911\_Home.htm  
*Gallerize 9-11 Home  
(historic overview page for many articles shown here)*
30. 2005-06-09: whathitwtc1.htm (by Markus Icke)  
*What Hit WTC1?  
Dimensional Analysis of the „Flight 11” Aircraft  
Seen in the „Fireman’s Video”*
31. 2005-06-09: MI\_Perspective\_Testing.htm (by Marcus Icke)  
*Flight 11 for Wise Guys  
Perspective Testing The North Tower Flying Object*
32. 2005-07-04: 9-11\_Tests\_For\_Websleuths.htm  
*9-11 TEST FOR WEBSLEUTHS  
The Nuts and Bolts of Bush’s Treason*
33. 2005-08-05: 9-11\_Hole\_Science.htm  
*9-11 HOLE SCIENCE*
34. 2005-08-08: Criminal\_Presidents\_Legal\_Opinion.htm  
*Legal Opinion:  
Criminal Presidents and the Laws of the Opium Republic*
35. 2005-08-29: Scalar\_Weather\_Wars.htm  
*Scalar Weather Wars:  
Hurricane Katrina and the Rape of New Orleans*
36. 2005-08-31: Criminal\_Presidents\_Legal\_Opinion\_Part\_2.htm  
*Legal Opinion:  
Criminal Presidents and the Laws of the Opium Republic, Part 2*
37. 2005-09-21: Scalar\_Weather\_Wars\_Datapage.htm  
*Datapage: Scalar Weather Wars (Hurricane Katrina)*
38. 2005-09-23: Scalar\_Weather\_Wars\_Datapage\_2.htm  
*Datapage: Scalar Weather Wars (Hurricane Rita)*
39. 2005-09-05: Obituary\_William\_Rehnquist.htm  
*Obituary – William Rehnquist*
40. 2005-09-27: Elders\_Of\_Enron.htm  
*THE ELDERS OF ENRON*

41. 2005-09-26: Causal\_Mechanisms\_of\_Katrina.htm  
*CAUSAL MECHANISMS OF KATRINA*
42. 2005-09-15: CRIMINAL\_COMPLAINT.htm  
*CRIMINAL COMPLAINT IN THE CHICAGO FEDERAL GRAND JURY(IES)*
43. 2005-09-18: Antonin\_Scalia\_Portrait.htm  
*ANTONIN SCALIA  
HOW ORGIES EASE SOCIAL TENSION*
44. 2005-10-21: MOMOS\_HOW\_MORONS\_RUIN\_MARKETS.htm  
*MOMOS – HOW MORONS RUIN MARKETS*
45. 2005-11-05: THE\_ARMENIS\_PAPERS.htm  
*THE ARMENIS PAPERS*
46. 2005-11-05: Rival\_Networks.htm  
*RIVAL NETWORKS 2000/2001 AND  
THE SABOTAGE OF AMERICA*
47. 2005-11-16: MENTAL\_FAILURE.htm  
*THE MENTAL FAILURE  
OF MAINSTREAM AMERICA  
(historic Gallerize.com home page)*
48. 2005-11-18: WTC1\_Witness\_Reports.htm (by Marcus Icke)  
*WTC1 Witness Reports  
Reproduction And Analysis Of Claimed Flight 11  
Witness Reports And Recordings*
49. 2005-11-18: ginny\_carr\_wtc1\_hit\_mp3.mp3  
*Sound recording of WTC1 impact for item # 48 above*
50. 2005-11-26: Zionist\_Nuclear\_Terrorism\_in\_America.htm  
*Zionist Nuclear Terrorism in America*
51. 2005-12-04: The\_Devolution\_Industry.htm  
*The Devolution Industry*
52. 2005-12-08: America\_Spellbound.htm  
*AMERICA SPELLBOUND*
53. 2005-12-23: 2005\_Years\_Wrap-Up.htm  
*2005: Wrap-Up of the Year  
How the Cloak Fared in 2005*

\* Flash graphics for item # 17 above (part of article, thus not counted in document count):

2005 (46)/Videos:

- ABC\_Evan\_Fairbanks.swf
- CBC\_Cheney\_Hit.swf
- CNN\_Best\_Angle.swf
- CNN\_Brooklyn\_Heights.swf
- FOX\_Birdplane-Missile\_Out.swf
- MSNBC\_Laser\_Hit.swf
- Spiegel\_TV.swf

2006 (21):

54. 2006-01-07: Armageddon\_Smashing\_the\_Lie.htm  
*ARMAGEDDON –  
SMASHING THE LIE*
55. 2006-01-11: Mind\_Wave\_Secrets\_Part\_1.htm  
*Mind Wave Secrets  
The Ultimate Quest? Part 1 of 3*
56. 2006-01-15: Mind\_Wave\_Secrets\_Part\_3.htm  
*Mind Wave Secrets  
The Ultimate Quest? Part 3 of 3*
57. 2006-02-05: Mind\_Wave\_Secrets\_Part\_2.htm  
*WHO IS THE NSA?  
(Mind Wave Secrets, The Ultimate Quest? Part 2 of 3)*
58. 2006-04-03: The\_9-11\_Thermograms.htm  
*THE 9-11 THERMOGRAMS*
59. 2006-04-27: Biology\_of\_the\_Beast.htm  
*BIOLOGY OF THE BEAST  
The Shadows – Secret Lives in Our Midst*
60. 2006-05-19: WTC\_Elevated\_Tritium\_Levels.htm  
*Elevated Tritium Levels at the WTC*
61. 2006-05-21: Deep\_Impact\_Question.htm  
*THE DEEP IMPACT QUESTION*
62. 2006-05-22: Sherman\_H\_Skolnick\_Obituary.htm  
*Obituary for Sherman H. Skolnick*
63. 2006-05-27: Mathematical\_Key\_of\_Free\_Energy.htm  
*WHAT IS THE MATHEMATICAL KEY OF „FREE ENERGY“?*
64. 2006-05-27: The\_9-11\_Bomb\_Song.htm  
*THE 9-11 BOMB SONG*
65. 2006-08-03: Fake\_9-11\_Government\_Reports.htm  
*Fake 9-11 Government Reports*
66. 2006-08-08: 9-11\_The\_Immaculate\_Deception.htm  
*9-11: THE IMMACULATE DECEPTION  
Preparing for a Ringing Anniversary*
67. 2006-08-10: 2005-01-11\_001\_MI\_SG\_UA175.htm  
*Ghost Gun UA175  
Introductory Summary*
68. 2006-08-10: 9-11\_Plane\_Angle\_Errors.htm  
*9-11: Plane Angle Errors in the Videos*
69. 2006-08-16: Secrets\_of\_the\_Matrix.htm  
*SECRETS OF THE MATRIX  
An Extraterrestrial Mathematical Code?  
Presenting a Detailed Report*

70. 2006-09-01: 9-11\_What\_Fired\_270\_Tons\_Sideways.htm  
 9-11: *What Fired 270 Tons Sideways?*  
*A Key Finding at the WTC*
71. 2006-09-13: Confusion\_around\_270\_Ton\_Detail.htm  
 9-11 WTC: *CONFUSION AROUND 270 TON FLYING DETAIL*
72. 2006-10-01: A\_Frequent\_9-11\_Question.htm  
*A FREQUENT 9-11 QUESTION*
73. 2006-10-02: Ghost\_Gun\_UA175 - Version 3.14.htm\* (by Marcus Icke with input from Stefan Grossmann\*)  
*Ghost Gun UA175*  
*Holograms, Whistle Blowers and the 911 Media Hoax*  
*(historic version of this report)*
74. 2006-10-08: Ghost\_Gun\_UA175\_Table\_of\_Anomalies.htm  
*Ghost Gun UA175 by Markus Icke*  
*Conclusions and Table of Anomalies by Dr. Stefan Grossmann*

\* See Marcus Icke's 9-11 research home page for newest version.

2007 (15):

75. 2007-01-21: How\_I\_Lost\_Weight.htm  
 (75.How\_I\_Lost\_Weight.pdf – pdf format)  
*HOW I LOST WEIGHT AND BECAME A NON-EATER*
76. 2007-02-04: DIGITAL\_NUREMBERG  
*DIGITAL NUREMBERG*  
*AVENGING THE LIE*  
*(historic Gallerize.com home page)*
77. 2007-02-10: Corporate\_Milk\_Germany.htm  
*CORPORATE MILK IN GERMANY*  
*Politics of Pasteurizing Milk*
78. 2007-02-27: Fakers\_at\_Work.htm  
*FAKERS AT WORK*  
*9-11 Research According to the BBC*  
*Plus Notes on the Illuminati Family*
79. 2007-03-06: The\_Octopus\_Eats\_Its\_Arms.htm  
*THE OCTOPUS EATS ITS ARMS*  
*The 9-11 Tail Risk Insurance Scam*
80. 2007-05-08: Global\_Warming.htm  
*IS GLOBAL WARMING A GLOBAL WARNING?*
81. 2007-06-13: Gargoyle\_Invasion.htm  
*THE GARGOYLE INVASION*
82. 2007-06-29: Desmarquet\_Jehova.htm  
*MICHEL DESMARQUET –*  
*MY VISIT ON PLANET JEHOVA*

83. 2007-07-21: The\_Clone\_President.htm  
*THE CLONE (P)RESIDENT*  
*Democracy in Action*
84. 2007-09-11: Was\_9-11\_a\_Conspiracy.htm  
*WAS 9-11 A CONSPIRACY?*  
*(historic Gallerize.com home page)*
85. 2007-09-29: Curse\_of\_the\_Evil\_Stepmother.htm  
*THE CURSE OF THE EVIL STEPMOTHER:*  
*Atlantis, the Eye and its Children*
86. 2007-10-29: The\_Luciferians.htm  
*THE LUCIFERIANS –*  
*FALSE GODS IN OUR UNDERGROUND*
87. 2007-11-15: What\_is\_Love.htm  
*WHAT IS LOVE?*  
*An Investigative Report*
88. 2007-11-22: FBI\_Pentagon\_Missile.htm\*  
*FBI INFORMS GERMAN POLICE ABOUT*  
*U.S. CRUISE MISSILE HIT IN PENTAGON ON 9-11-1*
89. 2007-12-19: CHESS\_BOARD.htm  
*THE CHESS BOARD*  
*What Is the Name of the Game?*

\* Photos for item # 85 above (part of article, thus not counted in document count):  
2007 (12)/Photos:

- File1.jpg
- File2.jpg
- File3.jpg